

PUBLIC SECTOR GOVT. - COLOURED AFFAIRS

1990

# Uproar at LP's annual congress

By Esmaré van der Merwe,  
Political Reporter

KIMBERLEY — Emotions at the Labour Party's 24th annual congress last week ran almost as high as the 40 degrees Celsius temperature inside the town's own Skilpadsaal at the De Beer's Stadium

It was one of the party's stormiest annual gatherings.

But little came of the rumoured challenge to the Rev Allan Hendrickse's leadership or the expected row about expelled trustee Mr Roy Williams's allegations of the misuse of funds by some party seniors

The discontent of some of the 2 000 delegates was noticeable. So was the division in the party's executive committee.

But protest was rough-handedly stifled by the LP's national chairman, the Rev Andrew Julies, who chaired the three-

day congress.

Delegates who wanted to use discussion time to air grievances were abruptly told to stick to the congress theme, "Beyond Apartheid", limiting themselves to discuss future policy. Personal gripes had to be addressed to head office or the relevant Minister.

Mr Julies, who vehemently denied that he planned to contest the party leadership, told one delegate who raised queries about the party's financial affairs "If we have a difference of opinion it is your fault, not mine."

Few were brave enough to challenge Mr Hendrickse on Mr Roy Williams's allegations involving an undisclosed donation of R250 000 to the party, two alleged payments of R10 000 to the leader and national secretary Mr Abe Williams and a R30 000

payment to Mr Hendrickse's "discretionary fund".

A request to discuss Mr Roy Williams's letter to Mr Hendrickse in which he demanded an explanation of the money was turned down.

Mr Williams, summarily expelled on the grounds of disclosing confidential information to the press, released a statement saying he would take the matter to court. He described his expulsion as an "indiscriminate rapping of the (party's) constitution".

Two coloured reporters were confronted by an angry Mr Abe Williams who attacked them for arriving late for an afternoon session, reporting "gossip stories" but not being there when "important issues close to the people's hearts" were discussed.

The issues centred on constitutional proposals — the LP stands for a non-racial geographical federation of states, the miserable plight of farmworkers, acute housing shortages, inferior education and discriminatory social benefits.

Party seniors repeatedly stressed the LP's role in eradicating apartheid and its strategy of reforming the system from within.

Praising Mr F W de Klerk's reforms, the new State President was urged to increase the pace to release ANC leader Mr Nelson Mandela, to forget about a future society based on group rights, to immediately scrap the pillars of apartheid and to meet the preconditions for negotiations.

And the party, which has ruled the House of Representatives since its inception in 1984, made it clear that it would be at the negotiation table to defend its principles.

# Standardisation of uniforms not possible

257

Pretoria Correspondent

School uniforms will not be standardised, but the Department of Education and Culture in the House of Assembly has made recommendations to try to keep the cost of school uniforms as low as possible.

The superintendent-general of the Department of Education and Culture, Mr J D V Terblanche, said the department could not enforce the standardisation of school uniforms because the final decision relating to uniforms was left to parents.

A recent survey among 4 512 parents country-wide revealed that 75 percent of the parents were in favour of their school's present uniform, providing that certain economising measures were taken.

About 50 percent of the respondents considered the cost of uniforms reasonable, said Mr Terblanche.

In conjunction with the South African Bureau of Standards, the department has forwarded certain guidelines to school principals.

## PRIME CONSIDERATION

Mr Terblanche said the financial means of the parents should be the prime consideration when school uniforms were prescribed.

The prescribed uniform should be limited to items worn by all pupils and exclusive garments should not be prescribed for matric pupils, first teams and prefects, and expensive items such as blazers should be optional.

Warmer items should be added to the uniform during winter, instead of changing the whole uniform, said Mr Terblanche.

It would be more cost effective if new pupils could wear the uniforms from their previous school until it needed replacing and school clothing should be durable and practical.

Mr Terblanche said parents should exercise their rights if they wanted more cost effective uniforms.

## Brushing up on school



**WHITE-WASH SQUAD ...** These Std 7 pupils at Salt River Secondary School doing restoration work on their own classroom are, back from left, Shamiel Garson, Yusuf Gamiet and Saligh Toefy. In front are Nadia Higgins and Nadeem Essack.

Picture ANNE LAING

## Pupils paint over 'DEC neglect'

Staff Reporter

PUPILS of a Salt River school — which the principal claims has received no government money for its maintenance for 15 years — rolled up their sleeves yesterday and repainted the building themselves.

Mr J S Maree, principal of Salt River Secondary School, said the interior of 29 classrooms had been repainted since Monday.

About R1 400 from funds raised by the school itself had to be used on paint and materials.

Mr Maree said that since 1983 he had regularly informed the Department of Education and Culture, House of Representatives, about the "unbelievably dilapidated condition of our school premises".

Salt River has been among the top 10 schools in the country for nine years in a row and last year over 97% of the matriculation candidates passed, he said.

"We don't require departmental congratulations from those who appear to care so little about the conditions under which pupils have to be educated."

Department spokesman Mr Thinus Dempsey said yesterday the matter would be investigated.

# LP vindicated, says Hendrickse

The new period of hope dawning in South Africa had vindicated the Labour Party's decision to take part in the tri-cameral parliamentary system, the Rev. Allan Hendrickse said yesterday.

Speaking in the debate on President de Klerk's address to Parliament on Friday, the LP leader said circumstances inside and outside Parliament were ready for negotiation.

"We welcome the open door to the future. This demands that we rid ourselves of misconceptions."

President de Klerk should be congratulated for taking important steps towards normalising South African society, and pledging to unshackle people from the chains of apartheid, he added.

While norms for change had been established, the remaining obstacles in the way of transforming society had still to be removed. These were the Separate Amenities Act, Race Classification Act and Group Areas Act.

South Africans had to discover each other, so the Race Classification Act was no longer necessary.

The artificial creation of groups was also an obstacle.

"Groups and cultures do not need laws to protect them."

Mr Hendrickse said the Government's insistence on its *herrenvolk* policy of purity had led to the implementation and enforcement of the Group Areas Act, which in turn had caused "suffering and evil".

Referring to sanctions, he said he was dismayed at their continued application and at the calls for an increase of pressure on South Africa.

"If, as they claim, this pressure has been successful in bringing about a change in attitude of the Government then I believe now is the time for a moratorium."

Mr Hendrickse said improvement in the economic situation was essential for the creation of a new society.

"Political transformation cannot take place under poverty, and those who advocate sanctions should take stock of the situation." — Sapa

STP 21/2/90 (257)

### 'Probe drop-out rate'

A commission of inquiry should be appointed to probe the drop-out rate of coloured children in the age-group leading to and including Std. 8, Mr James Kuiler (LP Manenberg) said yesterday in the House of Representatives.

Speaking during the "own affairs" Additional Appropriation Bill debate, he said 70 000 children dropped out of Std 5 and 35 000 out of Std 8 each year.

"Society would be guilty of gross neglect if children continued to drop out. — Sapa.

257

257

214

Hansard

TUESDAY, 27 FEBRUARY 1990

213

214

14 State-aided schools  
 15 Permanent classrooms used on a double basis (Platoon system)

- (aa) Falls away
- (bb) Falls away

*Own Affairs*

Private school subsidies  
 11 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Education and Culture

- (1) Whether private school subsidies for 1990 have been decided upon, if not, (a) why not and (b) when is it anticipated that they will be decided upon; if so, how many private schools have been granted subsidies of (i) 45 and (ii) 15 per cent,
- (2) whether any private schools (a) have not applied for and (b) have been refused

Hansard 2712 (90)

subsidies in 1990, if so, how many in each case,  
 (3) in respect of what date is this information furnished?

B8SE  
 The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

- (1) Yes, per capita amounts for the 1990/91 book year have already been determined, (i) and (ii) applications from private schools will be received not later than 31 July 1990 only at which point the number of schools applying for financial assistance can be determined. As an interim measure, however, existing private schools whose registration with the Department is still current are provisionally subsidised at the same percentage level as in the previous financial year,
- (2) (a) and (b) fall away,
- (3) see (1)

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

INTERPELLATIONS

The sign \* indicates a translation The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language

*Own Affairs*

Blue Downs: companies involved

1 Mr C B HERANDIEN asked the Minister of Housing

- (1) Whether companies involved in the first development at Blue Downs have since become eligible for projects in Delft, if so, why;
- (2) whether any of these companies caused any problems at Blue Downs, if so, what are the relevant details?

C5E.INT

\*The MINISTER OF HOUSING Mr Chairman, the hon member for Macassar's question surprises me He is well aware of the fact that a committee of enquiry was appointed to report on the poor construction work in Blue Downs

According to my information, the hon member did not even give evidence before this committee If he and the other three hon members of his party who served on the Blue Downs Development Committee did not have access to the report, I would gladly place it at their disposal As a member of the committee he was conspicuous by his absence—the hon member would do well to look at how many meetings he attended According to my information he attended only a few of the meetings and now he is asking me a question about Blue Downs and the activities there.

I want to request the hon member to use this platform to talk about the problems which the people of Blue Downs are experiencing, because he is a member of Parliament

When they were still members of the LP, the hon members for Bishop Lavis and Heideveld were members of the development committee of Blue Downs I am speaking under correction, but they never asked a question of this nature

My door is wide open if hon members want to discuss this problem of Blue Downs with me If the hon member has proof of irregularities, he is free to say so, so that we can investigate the matter [Time expired]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Mr Chairman, it is about time that the truth was heard I want to make it clear in this House that I only received notices of meetings while I was a member of the LP Let us clarify this matter [Interjections] The most important question which was asked here, was not answered by the hon the Minister

I admit that I was involved with regard to Blue Downs, that I warned the hon the Minister in the House to stop construction after the first 130 houses had been built I had pointed out the danger signals to the hon the Minister already, but he conveniently ignored them and continually referred to my presence at the meeting—of which I had not been informed—and I find that strange

The question which was asked here was whether companies which had caused problems in the first phase of the development of Blue Downs, had again been considered for contracts in Delft. Surely the question is clear. Why is somebody who has already caused problems, being given a second chance? The hon the Minister has not answered this question

The hon the Minister said that his door was open I want to tell him that I am aware of the fact that his door is open The hon the Minister is also aware of the fact that I telephoned him The hon the Minister is also aware of the fact that I am still waiting I am not someone who is here merely to attract public attention I have put this question to the hon the Minister and he has still not given me a reply.

I brought certain information to the attention of the hon the Minister to which I received a reply via his secretary to the effect that he would notify his legal representatives so that they could make enquiries into the matter That was last year To date the hon the Minister has not given me a reply Surely that is true. It is true that his door is open It is true that I am making use of the opportunity But it is also true that I have come up against a brick wall and have not received a reply [Time expired]

\*The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION Mr Chairman, with regard to the evi-

Hemard 257

dence which was given, it is clear that neither the hon the Minister nor his department can present any letter or note in which any one of us was specially requested to give evidence. Such a notice was never sent out [Interjections]

\*The MINISTER OF HOUSING Surely there was a big fuss in the papers

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE. Order! This is an interpellation and the hon the Minister will be given time in which to react to this

\*The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION I have a question with regard to this company. This company went into voluntary liquidation, but this company is now involved in Delft

I shall return to what took place in that area. The hon the Minister was also there. A house was built without a back door. When they realised that there was no back door, they built a door in the owner's bedroom wall so that the house would have a back door [Time expired.]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN. Mr Chairman, apparently the hon the Minister is not aware of the problems which exist there, because he is asking me about them. But I want to ask the hon the Minister whether it is true that the storm-water system is faulty. I do not want this to be regarded as merely a rumour

I want to ask the hon the Minister whether the specific company which caused the original problems, is again causing the same problems in Delft. The hon the Minister must remember that a high income group has been accommodated in Tuscany Glen

I merely want to ask the hon the Minister how on earth the inhabitants of Delft will deal with the problems—and I am not saying that there are problems—considering that this area is largely below the high-water mark

Is it true that despite the fact that the hon the Minister said that his door was open and that we did not want to give evidence before the committee, we highlighted certain problems for the hon the Minister, and asked him to pay specific attention to them? [Time expired]

\*The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION Mr Chairman, I would like to say more about Tuscany Glen

Hemard 257

Is the hon the Minister satisfied with the catchment dams? Was the hon the Minister there after the recent rains? Is the hon the Minister aware of the fact that when it rains heavily the area resembles a river in flood? Is the hon the Minister satisfied with the fact that there are no storm-water pipes? Is the hon the Minister satisfied with the fact that the same company which caused problems in Blue Downs, is now working in Tuscany Glen? Is the hon the Minister satisfied? Is the hon the Minister aware that the inhabitants of Tuscany Glen are paying R900 per year in tax? Is the hon the Minister aware of what those inhabitants are going through at the moment?

Houses were recently sold for R10. What is the department doing? Those people are miserable as a result of all the problems which they have. They have had to use their own money to rectify the mistakes the company made [Time expired]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN. Mr Chairman, I want to ask a final and most important question. Considering that we were given a ten-year guarantee by a specific company on the construction of the first houses in Blue Downs, and that this company has now been granted another contract under a different name in Delft, what guarantee did the hon the Minister request from the same directors that they would not cause the same problems which they did in Tuscany Glen? Is the hon the Minister aware of this? I have given the hon the Minister the names, which I do not want to mention here for specific reasons. What guarantee did the hon the Minister receive from these very same directors that they would not do the same thing that they did in Tuscany Glen? Is the hon the Minister aware of that? I gave him names which I do not want to mention here for certain reasons. The hon the Minister must tell us what guarantee he would have if those people were suddenly to withdraw tomorrow and once again for the sake of convenience go into liquidation, and what would become of the poor people of Delft and whether the department would make good the guarantee this time, unlike in the case of Tuscany Glen

\*The MINISTER OF HOUSING. Mr Chairman, the hon member knows that the same company is not operating in Delft. Certain guarantees were given that what had happened in Blue Downs would not happen again

Continue

Hemard 257

I want to return to the question as to whether companies were involved. The answer to that is yes. A technical enquiry was launched. They found no serious problems with regard to the involvement of these companies. I did not have the right to refuse these companies a share in Delft. If the hon member has evidence, he must make it public. He must accuse those companies outside Parliament so that he can take them to court. Then the hon member can prove in court that he is telling the truth [Interjections]

I want to return [Interjections] After all these years we now hear from the three hon members how many objections they have with regard to Blue Downs. However, when they were members of the party and served on the committee, I heard nothing from them [Interjections] Now they are making use of Parliament Mr Chairman, almost 3 500 houses have been built in Blue Downs. Why is Blue Downs making progress? There is a community centre. [Interjections.] The hon member can have a look. [Interjections.] People are living there. Blue Downs is on the move despite what you say. You should have done your duty

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE: Order! The hon member must contain himself.

\*The MINISTER. The hon member should have done his "honourable" duty towards the community when he served on that committee [Interjections.] However, he is now using Parliament for cheap politics

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN. No, Sir.

\*The MINISTER. Of course! [Interjections] Go out and prove it! [Interjections] A committee was appointed to investigate the companies. No serious problems were found. If hon members have proof to the contrary, they should make it public [Interjections] Say as much here

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN. You are not giving an answer.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE. Order! The hon the Minister is giving his reply

\*The MINISTER. I am replying because I know how that hon member operates [Interjections] Surely the hon member uses [Time expired]

Debate concluded

State farms. losses suffered

2 Mr C B HERANDIEN asked the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture

Whether any losses are at present suffered on State farms falling under his Department, if so, (a) why and (b) what is the extent of these losses?

C6E INT

\*The MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT AND AGRICULTURE Mr Chairman, the answer to the question is yes. The farms are not supposed to be operated at a profit for the State, but to be planned and developed to the benefit of the communities concerned. Obviously this planning and development costs a great deal of money since the department itself does not have the necessary expertise in this regard, and has to make use of private consultants. A private company was also founded recently with a view *inter alia* to developing the farms outside the framework of the state. The Ministers' Council will consider recommendations in this regard soon.

The State farms' statements of income and expenditure are summed up annually in the report of the Auditor-General. During the 1988-89 financial year the expenditure exceeded income by R549 495 for the farm Amalienstein and by R884 902 for the farm Waakraal. At Jackalskraal no income is being earned yet and the expenditure for the financial year was R5 023 109. [Time expired]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN. Mr Chairman, I am glad the hon the Minister has now made this very clear, because it is worrying to read the Auditor-General's report and see that those farms were sold at a loss. I am glad the hon the Minister admits this. I can also understand what the hon the Minister and the Ministers' Council had in mind. But I also have a problem here. If we purchase things without having undertaken proper planning, it is definitely not desirable to purchase a farm first and then find out what kind of yield one can obtain from it. Surely a study was made of the merits of the undertaking first

There are many unanswered questions. Is it, for example, true that in one specific case—that of Waakraal—the farm was purchased and the original owner was asked to continue running the farm for payment? Surely this is neither right nor in line with Government policy. I do not believe

f.70



that the Auditor-General can be satisfied that these farms are still being operated at a loss after such a long time. In the case of Jackalskraal we can understand there being a loss of R5 million because many external services had to be introduced and infrastructure had to be created. However, at the same time I want to ask the hon. the Minister whether, when these farms were purchased, an estimate was made of the number of years for which this would continue. The hon. the Minister says quite correctly that no profit is expected, but that they are only there for the convenience of the people. However, when does the hon. the Minister envisage he is going to break even in these cases? [Time expired]

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR Mr Chairman, first of all the purchase of the farms was part of the LP's effort to create employment opportunities for our people and to uplift them in the process. In this way we were able to give the brother of the hon. member for Macassar, Mr Edwin Herandi, a job at Waalkraal. [Interjections] The farms that were purchased in the Southern Cape, namely Waalkraal and Amalienstein, also have a rich history of, *inter alia*, being owned by the people. We therefore thank the Ministers' Council for the step they have taken. I want to make it quite clear to this hon. member that we are not concerned here with profits and losses, but with the total upliftment and development of people. I want to appeal.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order!

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR . . . for more money to be made available

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order!

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR . . . by the Government so that these farms

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order!

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR . . . can be fully developed and given to our people. [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I am deliberately talking softly and the hon. member can hear me clearly. The hon. member clearly heard me call him to order and the hon. member can hear me clearly now while I am talking as softly as possible. [Interjections] The hon. member for D'ysveldt is not going to trifle with the Chair.

\*An HON MEMBER He is deaf!

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

become so excited, because this will eventually cause them to suffer a stroke

The hon. member blames the Ministers' Council and alleges that there was no proper planning. However, there was both long-term and short-term planning. I shall briefly mention the long-term planning. This involved the creation of employment opportunities, training of aspiring farmers and the possible settlement of farmers. The short-term planning involved the utilisation of natural resources, the maintenance of assets, the maintenance of long-term production potential and the retaining of employment opportunities.

There is so little for me to say because my hon. colleagues have given such good replies. How-

ever, hon. members want to know what is happening on the farms. I shall tell them. There are 79 permanent workers and 15 seasonal workers and their average salary is R330 per month. Hon. members can give three cheers for the Ministers' Council of the House of Representatives.

Hon. members wanted to know whether we knew what was going on there and what existed there. There are 581 ha of lucerne, 14 ha of salt-bush, 562 ha of veld and grazing, as well as dams and outfall. As far as the livestock is concerned, there are 556 ostriches. [Time expired]

Debate concluded

St- 1/3/90 (257) (155)

# MPs warned their days are numbered

By Montshiwa Moroke

Members of Parliament in the House of Representatives and local management councils were last night warned by community leaders that their days were numbered.

This warning came from several leaders, including Mr Cassim Saloojee of the Transvaal Indian Congress, Mr Chris Dlamini of Cosatu and Mrs Vesta Smith, a Soweto community leader.

They were speaking before a crowd of more than 500 people in the Reiger Park Civic Centre at a meeting called by Reiger Park's Save Boksburg Committee to discuss both local and national issues and to hold elections.

Mr Saloojee said looking at developments in Boksburg and other parts of the country those who had been fighting the Government's repressive laws were on their march to freedom.

"We must not become over happy at this stage. We are still living in the ghettos, our hospitals are still segregated and overcrowded, and we have an education which is inferior."

Day 2

priming

DOWN —  
ration of  
facilitie  
way fr  
Health  
Ministe  
y.  
ing in  
ation  
prtant  
t-effe  
use  
care  
ble t  
stan  
of a  
Advi  
of ra  
the  
res.  
e Ad  
day  
is a  
wou  
king  
S  
blis  
(C  
ind  
ne  
rd  
es  
e d  
inis

he nat  
famibi  
ay.  
esting  
sted a  
the SA  
udience  
d be Pi  
ght of N  
13190



A MILLION FRIVOLOUS  
BUBBLES FLIRTING WITH  
YOUR TASTE-BUDS

THE ONLY SPARKLING  
WINE MADE HERE UNDER  
FRENCH DIRECTION  
ACCORDING TO THE EXACT  
METHODE CHAMPENOISE

WINE-OF-THE-MONTH  
CLUB WINNER  
AGAIN!

Tradition de Charles de Fère  
has been chosen top  
methode champenoise wine  
for the second year in a row  
by the Clubs independent panel

# Chairmanship dispute solved

Political Staff 257

CAPE TOWN — The conflict in Parli-  
ment about the appointment of only  
Nationalist MPs as chairmen of joint  
committees has been ended by the ap-  
pointment of two House of Representa-  
tives MPs as chairmen of two of the 13  
committees.

Chief Whip of Parliament Alec van  
Breda said yesterday that Desmond  
Lockey, MP for Northern Cape, had  
been appointed home affairs, planning  
and provincial affairs committee  
chairman and Louis Hollander, MP for  
Britstown, as health committee chair-  
man. 6/Day 2/3/90

Labour Party leader Allan Hen-  
drickse has been appointed deputy  
chairman of the constitutional affairs  
committee, whose chairman is Consti-  
tutional Development Minister Gerrit  
Viljoen.

Joint committee meetings were dis-  
rupted earlier this year after Labour  
Party MPs boycotted meetings in pro-  
test against the appointment of only NP  
MPs as chairmen.

Their protests were supported by the  
DP, CP and Solidarity, although these  
three parties did not boycott meetings.

Now, 11 chairmanships are held by  
NP MPs and two by LP MPs.

Several deputy chairmen had been  
appointed from the other Houses.

DP finance spokesman Harry  
Schwarz was made deputy chairman of  
the finance committee after he initially  
said he would refuse to serve in protest  
against the NP monopoly.

# Hoping for the truth about SA's hit squads

Star 2/3/90  
251

There will be huge public interest in the revelations which, most people believe are likely to flow from the Harms Commission of Inquiry into Certain Alleged Murders which begins its sittings in Pretoria on Monday. **NORMAN CHANDLER**, of the Star's Pretoria Bureau, reports

When Mr Justice Louis Harms accepted the job on February 2 of looking into so-called hit squads which have allegedly killed political opponents of the Government, he could hardly have envisaged the huge row which would develop around the issue.

The Harms omission of Inquiry into Certain Alleged Murders, to give its formal title, was to have started hearings next Wednesday. But after what Parliament was told this week, the judge has decided the first sitting will be on Monday.

There is huge public interest in the hit squad hearings which — stripped of their aura of mystery by a judge who has a reputation for being fearless — are bound to uncover once and for all the perpetrators and financiers of an unsavoury part of South African life.

Mr Justice Harms, as chairman and only member of the inquiry, has a clear-cut directive from State President de Klerk on what he has to do.

His job is, according to the Proclamation, to "inquire into and to report on the alleged occurrence of murders and other unlawful acts of violence committed in the Republic of South Africa in order to achieve, bring about or further any constitutional or political aim and in respect of which the judicial process has been completed or which have not been solved or in respect of which the investigations are, owing to lack of evidence, not progressing."

The judge has also been asked to report on which organisations or institutions may have instructed "such murders or acts of violence as principal offender, accomplice or accessory after the fact, or have done so in the past."

## HARBOURED

In addition, he has to discover who paid for it.

General Magnus Malan — whose Department of Defence, he confirmed to Parliament, harboured the Civilian Co-operation Bureau (CCB), which is popularly alleged to have been in the forefront of any possible hit squad brigade — has already said he will provide Mr Justice Harms with written evidence.

This is likely to be put before the commission on Monday and is probably one of the most-eagerly awaited documents any South African judicial commission has ever received.

Whether or not General Malan will be summonsed to physically appear before the commission next week, either by Mr Justice Harms or by one of nine teams of advocates acting for interested parties, is a moot point, according to sources in Pretoria.

What is certain is that a number of high-ranking Defence Force officers will be giving evidence in person.

It is understood that one of the first witnesses is likely to be retired Brigadier H Pfeil, the man said to have been the CCB's auditor. He will probably be asked how much money was paid to members of the CCB and also give information on how many people were actually employed by the group.

Another witness is expected to be the Chief of Staff in Military Intelligence, General "Witkop" Badenhorst, while a third is Major-General Jan Klopper, Chief of Army Staff Operations.

## SOUGHT

Major-General Eddie Webb, also of the SADF, is also expected to give evidence, as are various police officers.

Whether or not former police officer "Staal" Burger and other members of his alleged CCB cell will give evidence, either in writing or verbally, is not yet certain. Former Murder and Robbery Squad Major Burger is being sought by the South African and Namibian police in connection with alleged hit squad activities.

Immediately after evidence has been heard on Monday and Tuesday, the Harms Commission will take oral evidence from the man who began it all.

Convicted murderer Butana Almond Nofomela, a former policeman, startled the country with his hit squad revelations, and said he had reported to runaway police Captain Dirk Coetzee. This was subsequently confirmed by Coetzee, who told *Vryeweekblad* about what he had done — and named serving police officers as being involved.

One officer has already issued summons against the newspaper for R500 000.

Nofomela, due to have been hanged in October last year, made his link to the hit squads the subject of literally a last-minute appeal for clemency.

The contents were considered of such importance that it won him a stay of execution and a place in South African history.

Coetzee — reported variously to be in Mauritius, Europe and in South Africa — has not indicated, as far as is known, that he will give evidence, although Mr Justice Harms has asked that everyone able to assist should either give evidence in person or provide written affidavits.

Whatever happens in the smallish Committee Room No 2 at the NG Church Synodale centre in central Pretoria next week, every word uttered will be among some of the best-read in South African newspaper history.

# Shepherds in showdown with Hendrickse

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

A GROUP of shepherds from the outback of Mier near the Kalahari desert, marched on Parliament this week, rattling their crooks and demanding that they be left in peace to tend to their sheep and till their lands.

At the end of the day, they persuaded the Chairman of the Ministers Council in the House of Representatives, Rev Allan Hendrickse, to withdraw a Bill already before Parliament and put it on the backburner until the shepherds had been allowed to make their own input.

The eight-man delegation from the rural settlement in the far North West Cape, first gathered at St George's Cathedral before staging a protest march to Parliament against the introduction of the Mier Rural Area Bill.

## Forefathers

They claim to represent 5 000 shepherds, grazers and agricultural workers who object to their tranquil existence being threatened by private buyers of their traditional land, thereby dispossessing them of their livelihood.

The Mier delegation based their objection to the planned subdivision of their land and the selling of it, on the claim that the land had been given to their forefathers by the British government in the 1890s.

This week they and their lawyers, instructed by the Surplus People's Project of the Western Cape, met with Mr Hendrickse and the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, Mr Andrew Julius to iron out the matter.

They requested that the Bill be stayed until proper consultation with the Mier community had taken place.

## Inheritance

Since about 1896 farming operations, by way of subdivided individual farm units, have been carried on in the area now known as Mier rural area, and informal settlements have arisen.

The controversial Bill is to provide for the establishment, in the Mier rural area, of separate farm units, game farm and townships, and for the sale and putting out to lease of those farm units and of erven.

The deputation, representing the Mier rural area and the Namaqualand Residents Association, said the Bill was unacceptable because it would end the trusteeship of the Minister of Local Government, Mr Julius, over the major part of Mier and "allow private ownership of our inheritance and birthright".

"The land has always

been kept in trust for the community and each resident had the right to, at least, apply for grazing rights. The Bill dispossesses us of our rights," they claimed.

A spokesman for the group said if the Bill became law, "only about three of us will be able to survive. Sheep and cattle are our only means of livelihood and this Bill threatens to destroy that".

## Consulting

Mr Hendrickse has agreed not to proceed with the processing of the Bill, an "own affairs" measure which could be legislated by the House of Representatives.

Mr Julius said yesterday all that has happened is that the Bill is not proceeded with "at this stage".

Labour Party PRO Mr Peter Hendrickse said the Bill had been stayed "until certain people had been met".

Asked if he intended consulting with the Mier people before proceeding with the legislation, Mr Julius said "They have been consulted".

He would not explain the contradiction between his claim and that of the Mier community but repeated they "have been consulted".

257

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## INTERPELLATIONS


The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language.

*Own Affairs*

Reigerpark second senior secondary school  
Mr J A RABIE asked the Minister of Education and Culture

(1) Whether a second senior secondary school for Reigerpark has been placed on his Department's building programme, if not, why not, if so, when will building operations be commenced,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter

 C11E INT  
\*The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE Mr Chairman, in the absence of the hon the Minister of Education and Culture who has unfortunately been admitted to hospital, it is a pleasure for me to stand in for him and to deal with this interpellation

I want to tell the hon member for Reigerpark that it is really not necessary to request an interpellation on a matter such as this. I firmly believe that our department would have been very willing to deal with this matter in writing. I also want to tell him that the fact that he is putting this question by means of an interpellation shows how wrong he is in maintaining that the tricareral Parliament is no longer relevant. I merely want to remind him of his own allegation earlier this year.

The answer is yes. A service for the erection of Reigerpark Secondary School No 2 was programmed by the Department of Education and Culture as far back as 1985 and consultants were appointed immediately to identify a suitable site. However, various possibilities had to be investigated before the present site, which is considerably smaller than the standard size, could be found with which all parties involved were satisfied and on which no mining servitude existed. This site could only be finally cleared at the beginning of September 1988.

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

South Africa, do we not make a plan to get these schools built? It is not only the secondary school that is overcrowded—my hon colleague will quote statistics to indicate what the situation is

With the release of Mr Mandela the activists broke down some of these prefabricated classrooms in order to use them in the demonstrations and festivities in the streets. It is impossible to implement the necessary supervision on school grounds that are so overcrowded. It is impossible to be everywhere at once in order to discipline those children properly. [Time expired.]

\*Mr I J KRUGER Mr Chairman, I tend to agree with the hon the Deputy Minister that it is strange that the hon member for Reigerpark is putting this question about the erection of a school at this particular time. The hon member for Reigerpark has supplied the answer himself. It is true that the erection of the school is being voted on. He also emphasised that activists are stirring up trouble about the erection of the second high school.

It is true that the need does exist. At present there are 1 400 pupils at the East-Rand Senior Secondary School. A further 300 are accommodated at three primary schools, namely Goede Hoop, Drommedaris and Lakeside. This means that there are approximately 1 700 pupils while the school building is suitable for approximately 800 pupils.

It is true that Reigerpark has approximately 40 000 residents at the moment and that there is an even greater influx of people into the area. A second high school, particularly one which offers technical subjects, has become absolutely essential.

I want to tell the hon member for Reigerpark that between 1969 and last year, before he resigned from the LPSA, he had enough time to address the problem. The hon member chose to devote his attention to matters outside his constituency. [Interjections.] For example, the hon member boasted that he was responsible for the erection of numerous schools and hundreds of houses outside Reigerpark, and now he wants to complain about Reigerpark. [Time expired.]

Mr G H J THOMAS Mr Chairman, the school is presently overcrowded.

Mr J D SWIGELAAR [Inaudible.]

Mr G H J THOMAS There are 1 400 pupils at the school whereas there should actually be only 900.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I shall not allow the hon member's time to be used up. What did the hon member for Dysselsdorp say? [Interjections.] I do not quite understand what the hon member is saying. He must please speak into the microphone. Did the hon member say "cat"?

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR Mr Chairman, I said the hon member for Matroosfontein lived in the Cape Peninsula and the school under discussion was in the Transvaal.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member is entitled to talk about that too. The hon member may proceed.

Mr G H J THOMAS Mr Chairman, there are 13 mobile units. Even the libraries are used to accommodate pupils. I think it is shocking that a library should be used as a classroom. When will the rest of the school then be able to make use of the facilities that are provided for them? [Interjections.]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member must not ask questions now. He must try to get his name onto the interpellation list. [Interjections.]

Mr G H J THOMAS Apparently the staffroom is presently being used for supplementary examinations. The teachers have to have their tea in classrooms or on the stoep. Due to the accommodation problem, the school has 57 teachers only whereas the required number of teachers is 77. It is shocking that overcrowding still exists at our schools in this day and age. We have a surplus of teachers but due to the lack of accommodation and funds, they are walking the streets. One wonders whether the teachers who qualified in 1989 have obtained teaching posts.

I should now like to reply to the interjection made by the hon member for Dysselsdorp. It does not pertain to what has been said because hon members in his party speak of areas where they do not live.

Mr P C MCKENZIE Answer the question.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I call upon the hon nominated member Mr Kruger to speak.

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

\*Mr J A RABIE Mr Chairman, the speakers have changed places. The hon Chief Whip told me the names had been changed around.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I am going according to the speakers' list in front of me.

\*Mr I J KRUGER. Mr Chairman, because 300 pupils are being accommodated in primary schools, we are at present saddled with a further problem in Reigerpark, namely that they are lagging behind the high school. They therefore cannot adapt to the atmosphere of the high school and the teaching methods employed there [Interjections]. As a result we will again have poor Matric results in the future.

The Matric results of the Reigerpark High School have improved considerably in recent years. They have improved to such an extent that last year we had a pass rate of more than 74%. The residents of Reigerpark want this school to become one of the top schools in South Africa. The teaching staff is dedicated. However, we would like to see those teachers being met halfway and better school accommodation. [Time expired]

\*Mr J A RABIE Mr Chairman, I am glad about the mix-up in respect of the speakers' list. It is my interpellation but the hon member Mr Kruger had to speak before me. When I saw this hon member's name on the speakers' list I knew he was going to talk a lot of nonsense in this House.

When I came to Reigerpark, he was working for the city council and Reigerpark looked just like a location—like a pigsty. I changed it into what it is today. I had the Senior Secondary School which stands there today, built I had the Lakeside Primary School built, and the old existing high school converted into a primary school. That hon member knows just as well as we do how difficult it is to deal with the mine commissioner—the hon the Minister waved it under that hon member's nose—to get the land identified and the schools erected. The allegation that I spend more

HOUSE OF DELEGATES

It is also quite clear that that hon Minister is not aware of a survey done in Phoenix in 1987 by the Durban City Council, which revealed that 58% of people in Phoenix earned less than R300 per month. That hon Minister ought to be aware that this is well below the poverty datum line. Furthermore, that hon Minister ought to be aware that we also have a wide disparity in the pensions and social benefits that are paid to members of the Indian community.

Own Affairs

Nothing is being done to address that problem. To merely suggest that this is a function that should now be taken over by the department of the hon the Minister of Health Services and Welfare is merely to pass the buck.

Whether it is the intention of his Department to re-introduce a State-run feeding scheme at schools falling under its control, if so, when, if not, why not?

D37E INT

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE Mr Chairman, no. It is the considered opinion of the department that the feeding of children is, in the first place, the responsibility of the home and the family. The feeding scheme that was taken over by the department on 1 April 1966 was merely intended to supplement the basic meals of indigent children.

The Department of Health Services and Welfare of this administration, through various welfare services, affords financial assistance and relief to deserving families. In many schools welfare organisations distribute free meals to pupils. It is preferable that feeding at schools be done in conjunction with education committees and welfare organisations where necessary. It is suggested that such a service be introduced, if necessary, by the Department of Health Services and Welfare as a local option.

Mr M RAJAB: Mr Chairman, allow me to say immediately that I am absolutely disappointed with the hon the Minister's reaction in this regard. I am also disappointed with the reasons advanced as to why the hon the Minister is not willing at least to investigate the possibility of the need for such a scheme.

It is quite clear that that hon Minister is not aware that, according to a recent survey done by a welfare agency in Phoenix, some 75% of members of households in Phoenix are out of work, underpaid or on grants. Voluntary organisations are battling to cope for lack of funds.

INTERPELLATIONS

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign † used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language.

Mr M RAJAB asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Whether it is the intention of his Department to re-introduce a State-run feeding scheme at schools falling under its control, if so, when, if not, why not?

Nothing is being done to address that problem. To merely suggest that this is a function that should now be taken over by the department of the hon the Minister of Health Services and Welfare is merely to pass the buck.

I would say to that hon Minister that he should at least have come to this House and suggested something positive, bearing in mind that there are reports of wide-scale difficulties in Phoenix, in particular, and in Chatsworth as well, where students are going to school without breakfast, and there have been cases of students fainting in class and being unable to concentrate on their lessons purely because they have not had sufficient nourishment. I think the hon the Minister, under whose care such children are meant to be, is callous in that regard.

I again appeal to the hon the Minister at least to make a commitment that such a scheme would be investigated. If we are to consider the amount of money that is wasted by this administration on such things as ministerial representatives and the appointment of Press officers for each of those ministries that make up this administration, then... [Time expired]

Mr S V NAICKER Mr Chairman, I want to support the hon member for Springfield with regard to his interpellation.

The policy of the State has been either to take the school to the child or to take the child to the school. I am sure that the hon the Minister of Education and Culture is aware of the thousands of children that are commuting to school these days and the distances they have to travel between their homes and schools. There are instances of children leaving home at five in the morning to get to school and arriving back home at seven or eight in the evening.

The hon the Minister did not deny that there was a need. However, the responsibility of this particular administration should have been to

- (g) shall be in possession of appropriate authorization, and,
- (h) are accommodated in a manner satisfactory to the local authority
- 15 The Permitholder shall ensure that collecting, harvesting, drying and other treatment of seaweed in areas to which the public has legal access shall be carried out with proper and effective control so that the lawful use of the seashore by the public shall not be obstructed
- 16 No permanent or semi-permanent structures whatsoever, shall be erected on the seashore without the written approval of the Minister No compensation shall be due to the Permitholder for any such structures should the permit be withdrawn for any reasons, and the Permitholder may be required at its own expense to remove such structures and restore to original status the affected site(s)
- 17 All refuse or any obnoxious substance resulting from the Permitholder's and its employees' activities above high-tide level especially on recognized beaches and in public places and thoroughfares shall be promptly removed, burnt or otherwise destroyed or disposed of in such manner and at such place as shall be directed by the relevant Health Officer, local authority or Sea Fisheries Control Officer
- 18 The Transport of employees to and from a collection site shall be provided by the Permitholder All labourers employed by the Permitholder shall be in the charge of a supervisor who shall bear the necessary authority
- 19 The Permitholder shall, if required, make arrangements with the local authority concerned for the provision of seaweed drying sites
- 20 Access to and egress from the seashore shall be only by way of routes approved by the State, a local authority, or the owners of private property Permission to utilize access routes or to exercise other rights in State forestry land must be obtained from the Department The Permitholder shall in any case, as far as possible, restrict off-road use of its motor-
- powered vehicles to the wet-sand area and take every reasonable precaution to avoid damage to the environment, especially those sections that seem sensitive such as potentially or actually unstable sand-dunes
- 21 The authorized officials of the Department and the Chief Directorate Nature and Environmental Conservation (CPA) may inspect any of the activities, premises or records involved in terms of this permit
- 22 If the Permitholder does not itself qualify as a local secondary processor of its collection/harvest, these shall be offered, at a competitive price (if necessary, subject to arbitration) to any third party qualifying as a local secondary processor before they may be exported
- 23 In consideration of certain public sensitivities, the Permitholder should attempt to promote a favourable public image in respect of the nature and execution of its collecting/harvesting activities, especially in localities where his employees may attract public antagonism To aid such public relations strategy, the Permitholder and its agents, but especially its subcontractors and field supervisors shall liaise and co-operate as far as possible with the relevant local authority, and notify beach constables and conservation officers of an impending collection/harvest, the public shall be informed on site by temporarily erected signboard-displays explaining concisely the authority, activity and duration of the activity In addition, the Permitholder and its said agents shall be in possession of and familiar with current relevant research findings
- (2) Yes, in conjunction with the Chief Directorate Nature and Environmental Conservation (Marine Control) of the Cape Provincial Administration
- (3) No
- Persons/communities resettled
- \*21 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Planning and Provincial Affairs  
Whether any persons or communities have  
Hewson 6/3/90

- been resettled under section 5(1)(b) of the Prevention of Illegal Squatting Act, No 52 of 1951, as amended in 1988, if so, (a) how many persons or communities, (b)(i) from which areas and (ii) to which areas and (c) who applied for the resettlement in each case?
- Hewson 6/3/90 B346E
- THE MINISTER OF PLANNING AND PROVINCIAL AFFAIRS
- Yes
- (a) 46 Persons
- (b) (i) Brackenfell 1 Person  
Greenbushes (Port Elizabeth) 45 Persons
- (ii) The person from Brackenfell to a home for the aged at Langa  
The 45 persons from Greenbushes to Kwanobuhle (Uitenhage)
- (c) The squatter at Brackenfell was relocated at her own request  
The squatters at Greenbushes occupied an unoccupied Farm and was a nuisance to the neighbourhood on whose request they were relocated  
*Orange Free State, Transvaal and Natal*  
No Rest of question falls away  
M-Net: broadcasting licence
- \*22 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Home Affairs  
Hewson 6/3/90  
Whether the South African Broadcasting Corporation has received any representations from M-Net with regard to amending its broadcasting licence, if so, what was the (a) purport of and (b) response to these applications?  
B348E
- THE MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS
- No
- (a) and (b) fall away
- SAP, four-year short-service contract
- \*23 Mr R R HULLEY asked the Minister of Law and Order  
Hewson 6/3/90  
(1) Whether members of the South African Police who committed themselves to undertaking a four-year short-service contract in lieu of a two-year period of national service will be granted a similar reduction in their service obligations as has been granted to national servicemen, if not, why not,  
(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?  
Hewson 6/3/90 B349E
- THE MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER
- (1) and (2)
- After the announcement by the State President on 7 December 1989 that National Service is being reduced to 1 year, the South African Police, in consultation with the South African Defence Force, decided in principle to reduce the minimum period of duty in the South African Police to 2 years This decision will be in force retrospectively from 1 December 1989 In other words, any member who completes 2 years' service on or after 1 December 1989 and thereafter takes his discharge, will be exempted from National Service and be incorporated in the Police Reserve
- Black River, pollution levels
- \*24 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Water Affairs  
Hewson 6/3/90  
(1) Whether his Department is responsible for the testing of the pollution levels in the Black River in the Pinalands/Mowbray area, if not, whose responsibility is it, if so, (a) what levels of pollutants were found in this river as at the latest specified date for which information is available and (b) what levels of pollutants in rivers are considered to be safe,  
(2) whether his Department is responsible for indicating that the river is not safe for swimming or canoeing, if not, whose responsibility is it,  
(3) whether his Department is taking any steps to ensure that the river is rendered clear of pollutants, if not, why not, if so, what steps,  
(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?  
B351E
- THE MINISTER OF WATER AFFAIRS
- (1) and (2) No, it is the responsibility of the Municipality of Cape Town



## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## INTERPELLATIONS

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language.

*Own Affairs*

Reigerpark: second senior secondary school

Mr J A RABIE asked the Minister of Education and Culture

(1) Whether a second senior secondary school for Reigerpark has been placed on his Department's building programme; if not, why not, if so, when will building operations be commenced,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter.

 257 C11E INT

\*THE DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE Mr Chairman, in the absence of the hon the Minister of Education and Culture who has unfortunately been admitted to hospital, it is a pleasure for me to stand in for him and to deal with this interpellation

I want to tell the hon member for Reigerpark that it is really not necessary to request an interpellation on a matter such as this. I firmly believe that our department would have been very willing to deal with this matter in writing. I also want to tell him that the fact that he is putting this question by means of an interpellation shows how wrong he is in maintaining that the tricameral Parliament is no longer relevant. I merely want to remind him of his own allegation earlier this year.

The answer is yes. A service for the erection of Reigerpark Secondary School No 2 was programmed by the Department of Education and Culture as far back as 1985 and consultants were appointed immediately to identify a suitable site. However, various possibilities had to be investigated before the present site, which is considerably smaller than the standard size, could be found with which all parties involved were satisfied and on which no mining servitude existed. This site could only be finally cleared at the beginning of September 1988.

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

The architects' commission to plan a school for 600 pupils together with a technical workshop block was issued in November 1988. Sketches for the service were submitted and approved in July 1989. The service will be put out to tender as soon as funds are available.

\*Mr J A RABIE Mr Chairman, I do not understand the hon members on that side of the House. If one says nothing, they say that one is not talking on behalf of one's people, if one does say something, then they want to make a political football out of it.

I am asking this question because I am familiar with the answers the hon the Deputy Minister is giving here this afternoon. Owing to the urgency of the speech by the hon the Minister of the Budget a few days ago, I expected that education would be of vital importance in the new dispensation and that they would now be doing something more positive in this regard.

It is true that the representations on the erection of the school have been going on for years. The answer given by the hon the Deputy Minister is the one I have been getting all these years. I want to sketch the exact sequence of events for hon members. The representations were not only made directly by me, but were also raised with the State committee which falls under the administration. Initially we worked together and looked for a site next to the mine compound. It was not suitable and eventually the site opposite Drommedaris Avenue was identified. Eventually that land was also approved by the department and other relevant bodies. It was indicated that tenders would be called for in March of this year.

My question arises from this. When I asked the officials, they said that there was no money. Now the hon the Deputy Minister has confirmed this. He says the services will start as soon as the funds are available. We must try to rectify these things for the sake of the residents of Reigerpark. We must prevent the people of Reigerpark from being affected by stroke after stroke of misfortune. They live in overcrowded houses because there are no funds for housing. They go to school in overcrowded schools because there is not enough money to build schools.

On the basis of the hon the Minister of the Budget's speech I am now asking why, if education is the most important aspect in the new

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

South Africa, do we not make a plan to get these schools built? It is not only the secondary school that is overcrowded—my hon colleague will quote statistics to indicate what the situation is.

With the release of Mr Mandela the activists broke down some of these prefabricated classrooms in order to use them in the demonstrations and festivities in the streets. It is impossible to implement the necessary supervision on school grounds that are so overcrowded. It is impossible to be everywhere at once in order to discipline those children properly. [Time expired.]

\*Mr I J KRUGER Mr Chairman, I tend to agree with the hon the Deputy Minister that it is strange that the hon member for Reigerpark is putting this question about the erection of a school at this particular time. The hon member for Reigerpark has supplied the answer himself. It is true that the erection of the school is being voted on. He also emphasised that activists are stirring up trouble about the erection of the second high school.

It is true that the need does exist. At present there are 1 400 pupils at the East-Rand Senior Secondary School. A further 300 are accommodated at three primary schools, namely Goede Hoop, Drommedaris and Lakeside. This means that there are approximately 1 700 pupils while the school building is suitable for approximately 800 pupils.

It is true that Reigerpark has approximately 40 000 residents at the moment and that there is an even greater influx of people into the area. A second high school, particularly one which offers technical subjects, has become absolutely essential.

I want to tell the hon member for Reigerpark that between 1969 and last year, before he resigned from the LPSA, he had enough time to address the problem. The hon member chose to devote his attention to matters outside his constituency. [Interjections.] For example, the hon member boasted that he was responsible for the erection of numerous schools and hundreds of houses outside Reigerpark, and now he wants to complain about Reigerpark. [Time expired.]

Mr G H J THOMAS Mr Chairman, the school is presently overcrowded.

Mr J D SWIGELAAR [Inaudible.]

Mr G H J THOMAS There are 1 400 pupils at the school whereas there should actually be only 900.

\*THE CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I shall not allow the hon member's time to be used up. What did the hon member for Dysselsdorp say? [Interjections.] I do not quite understand what the hon member is saying. He must please speak into the microphone. Did the hon member say "cat"?

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR Mr Chairman, I said the hon member for Matroosfontein lived in the Cape Peninsula and the school under discussion was in the Transvaal.

\*THE CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member is entitled to talk about that too. The hon member may proceed.

Mr G H J THOMAS Mr Chairman, there are 13 mobile units. Even the libraries are used to accommodate pupils. I think it is shocking that a library should be used as a classroom. When will the rest of the school then be able to make use of the facilities that are provided for them? [Interjections.]

\*THE CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE: Order! The hon member must not ask questions now. He must try to get his name onto the interpellation list. [Interjections.]

Mr G H J THOMAS: Apparently the staffroom is presently being used for supplementary examinations. The teachers have to have their tea in classrooms or on the stoep. Due to the accommodation problem, the school has 57 teachers only whereas the required number of teachers is 77. It is shocking that overcrowding still exists at our schools in this day and age. We have a surplus of teachers but due to the lack of accommodation and funds, they are walking the streets. One wonders whether the teachers who qualified in 1989 have obtained teaching posts.

I should now like to reply to the interjection made by the hon member for Dysselsdorp. It does not pertain to what has been said because the hon members in his party speak of areas where they do not live.

Mr P C MCKENZIE. Answer the question.

\*THE CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I call upon the hon nominated member Mr Kruger to speak.

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

\*Mr J A RABIE Mr Chairman, the speakers have changed places. The hon Chief Whip told me the names had been changed around.

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I am going according to the speakers' list in front of me.

\*Mr I J KRUGER Mr Chairman, because 300 pupils are being accommodated in primary schools, we are at present saddled with a further problem in Reigerpark, namely that they are lagging behind the high school. They therefore cannot adapt to the atmosphere of the high school and the teaching methods employed there. [Interjections.] As a result we will again have poor Matric results in the future.

The Matric results of the Reigerpark High School have improved considerably in recent years. They have improved to such an extent that last year we had a pass rate of more than 74%. The residents of Reigerpark want this school to become one of the top schools in South Africa. The teaching staff is dedicated. However, we would like to see those teachers being met halfway and better school accommodation. [Time expired.]

\*Mr J A RABIE Mr Chairman, I am glad about the mix-up in respect of the speakers' list. It is my interpellation but the hon member Mr Kruger had to speak before me. When I saw this hon member's name on the speakers' list I knew he was going to talk a lot of nonsense in this House. When I came to Reigerpark, he was working for the city council and Reigerpark looked just like a location—like a pigsty. I changed it into what it is today. I had the Senior Secondary School which stands there today, built. I had the Lakeside Primary School built, and the old existing high school converted into a primary school. That hon member knows just as well as we do how difficult it is to deal with the mine commissioner—the hon the Minister waved it under that hon member's nose—to get the land identified and the schools erected. The allegation that I spend more

time outside my constituency is devoid of all truth and the residents of Reigerpark know this. I am now asking what I have been asking since 1985. The administration—of which the hon the Deputy Minister may become a part in the new dispensation—simply cannot get things done. However, I am not blaming them because the shortage of money is certainly a very real problem, but this matter must be dealt with somehow. It should not be entrusted to an ordinary MP, since there is after all a Ministers' Council which can determine preferences and priorities in respect of where the greatest need exists. [Interjections.]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member for Daljosaphat must please control himself.

\*The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE Mr Chairman, I am glad that the hon member for Reigerpark has actually answered his question himself. It would appear that he has now demonstrated what he is trying to achieve here, namely that he wants to make a political problem out of an educational need. Education remains a matter of vital importance in this House and in our administration. [Interjections.]

The hon member eventually admitted that there were not enough funds available. He also admitted that in recent years the administration has been trying to get that school built and at the end of this speech he also stated that there were no funds. Earlier on he stated that with Dr Mandela's release, expectations had been created that people would suddenly enjoy all kinds of freedom. We must realistically accept that all our community's needs are not going to be met as a result of Dr Mandela's release. We are going to try to build that school within the shortest possible time when we have the funds available. The needs of Reigerpark are just as great as those of all the other communities in South Africa. [Interjections.]

Debate concluded

### HOUSE OF DELEGATES

#### INTERPELLATIONS

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language.

#### Own Affairs

##### Feeding scheme at schools

Mr M RAJAB asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Whether it is the intention of his Department to re-introduce a State-run feeding scheme at schools falling under its control, if so, when, if not, why not?

D37E INT

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE Mr Chairman, no. It is the considered opinion of the department that the feeding of children is, in the first place, the responsibility of the home and the family. The feeding scheme that was taken over by the department on 1 April 1966 was merely intended to supplement the basic meals of indigent children.

The Department of Health Services and Welfare of this administration, through various welfare services, affords financial assistance and relief to deserving families. In many schools, welfare organisations distribute free meals to pupils.

It is preferable that feeding at schools be done in conjunction with education committees and welfare organisations where necessary. It is suggested that such a service be introduced, if necessary, by the Department of Health Services and Welfare as a local option.

Mr M RAJAB Mr Chairman, allow me to say immediately that I am absolutely disappointed with the hon the Minister's reaction in this regard. I am also disappointed with the reasons advanced as to why the hon the Minister is not willing at least to investigate the possibility of the need for such a scheme.

It is quite clear that that hon Minister is not aware that, according to a recent survey done by a welfare agency in Phoenix, some 75% of members of households in Phoenix are out of work, underpaid or on grants. Voluntary organisations are battling to cope for lack of funds.

It is also quite clear that that hon Minister is not aware of a survey done in Phoenix in 1987 by the Durban City Council, which revealed that 58% of people in Phoenix earned less than R300 per month. That hon Minister ought to be aware that this is well below the poverty datum line. Furthermore, that hon Minister ought to be aware that we also have a wide disparity in the pensions and social benefits that are paid to members of the Indian community.

Nothing is being done to address that problem. To merely suggest that this is a function that should now be taken over by the department of the hon the Minister of Health Services and Welfare is merely to pass the buck.

I would say to that hon Minister that he should at least have come to this House and suggested something positive, bearing in mind that there are reports of wide-scale difficulties in Phoenix, in particular, and in Chatsworth as well, where students are going to school without breakfast, and there have been cases of students fainting in class and being unable to concentrate on their lessons purely because they have not had sufficient nourishment. I think the hon the Minister, under whose care such children are meant to be, is callous in that regard.

I again appeal to the hon the Minister at least to make a commitment that such a scheme would be investigated. If we are to consider the amount of money that is wasted by this administration on such things as ministerial representatives and the appointment of Press officers for each of those ministries that make up this administration, then . . . [Time expired.]

Mr S V NAICKER Mr Chairman, I want to support the hon member for Springfield with regard to his interpellation.

The policy of the State has been either to take the school to the child or to take the child to the school. I am sure that the hon the Minister of Education and Culture is aware of the thousands of children that are commuting to school these days and the distances they have to travel between their homes and schools. There are instances of children leaving home at five in the morning to get to school and arriving back home at seven or eight in the evening.

The hon the Minister did not deny that there was a need. However, the responsibility of this particular administration should have been to

Hansard 7/3/90

ten and (e) Port Elizabeth, if not, why not, if so, how many such shelters are there in each of these cities? *Hansard 7/3/90 150E*

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES, WELFARE AND HOUSING**

The Department of Health Services and Welfare is not responsible for any shelters for battered women. The running of such facilities is the responsibility of church or welfare organisations. Battering is to a large extent a hidden problem, one of the reasons being that many women tend to protect the perpetrator in their efforts to protect their families. Only a small number of women actually leave their homes to seek protection elsewhere. Welfare organisations report that there is a limited demand for sheltering battered women and most of them therefore make their facilities available to all destitute women and some include the children as well.

Existing facilities are

- Cape Town** One shelter which can accommodate six women
- Durban** One shelter for women and children and three other shelters for destitute persons
- Johannesburg** Three shelters, two of which also protect the identity of its residents

(1) *Hansard 7/3/90*  
Eerste Rivier Primary School, Eerste Rivier  
F J van Niekerk Primary School, Sishen  
Primêre Skool Perdeberg, Perdeberg

(b) yes, after the Minister of Education and Culture, had approved leasing, the Minister of Budget and Local Government was requested to handle the leasing of the schools,

(i)

- Klaarvoogds Primary School, Robertson district
- Klupdam-Holpan Primary School, Holpan
- Kranzbosch Primary School, Knysna district
- Novo Primary School, Riversdale district
- Transvaal Road Primary School, Kimberley
- Papendorp Primary School, Lutzville district
- Redlands Primary School, Knysna district
- Ruigtevlei Primary School, Knysna district
- Salt Lake Primary School, Douglas district
- Wolraad Woltemade Primary School, Cape Town
- Wakkerstroom West Primary School, Robertson district
- Epsom Road School, Durban
- Durban Technical High School, Durban
- Franklin Primary School, Franklin
- Umbilo Road School, Durban

Hansard 7/3/90 370

- (1) Dundee Indian High, Dundee
- Mr Edgecombe Indian High, Mr Edgecombe
- Mayville Indian High, Durban
- Pinetown Indian High, Pinetown
- Park Rynie Indian High, Park Rynie
- Stanger Indian High, Stanger

(ii) Department of Education and Culture, Administration House of Delegates

(2)(a) yes,

Sir Lowry's Pass Primary School

(ii) Department of Education and Culture, Administration House of Representatives

\* As and when school buildings become unused consideration is given to the possible alienation of school buildings to other departments,

become unused consideration is given to the leasing of school buildings to other departments, (i) and (ii) fall away

**THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**

(1) (a) Yes, after the Minister of Education and Culture, had approved transfer, the Minister of Budget and Local Government was requested to handle the disposal of the school.

(ii) *Hansard 7/3/90*  
Department of Education and Culture, Administration House of Representatives.

Department of Education and Culture, Administration House of Representatives

*257*

*257*

WEDNESDAY, 7 MARCH 1990

Answered 7/31/90

tem and (e) Port Elizabeth; if not, why not, if so, how many such shelters are there in each of these cities? **Answered 7/31/90**

**THE MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES, WELFARE AND HOUSING:**

The Department of Health Services and Welfare is not responsible for any shelters for battered women. The running of such facilities is the responsibility of church or welfare organisations. Battering is to a large extent a hidden problem, one of the reasons being that many women tend to protect the perpetrator in their efforts to protect their families. Only a small number of women actually leave their homes to seek protection elsewhere. Welfare organisations report that there is a limited demand for sheltering battered women and most of them therefore make their facilities available to all destitute women and some include the children as well.

Existing facilities are:

**Cape Town:** One shelter which can accommodate six women.

**Durban:** One shelter for women and children and three other shelters for destitute persons.

**Johannesburg:** Three shelters, two of which also protect the identity of its residents.

(1)

Eerste Rivier Primary School, Eerste Rivier  
F J van Niekerk Primary School, Sishen  
Primêre Skool Perdeberg, Perdeberg

(b) yes, after the Minister of Education and Culture, had approved leasing, the Minister of Budget and Local Government was requested to handle the leasing of the schools.

(1)

Klaarvoogds Primary School, Robertson district  
Kluppdam-Holpan Primary School, Holpan  
Kranzbosch Primary School, Knysna district  
Novo Primary School, Riversdale district  
Transvaal Road Primary School, Kimberley  
Papendorp Primary School, Lutzville district  
Redlands Primary School, Knysna district  
Ruijgewei Primary School, Knysna district  
Salt Lake Primary School, Douglas district  
Woltraad Wollemade Primary School, Cape Town  
Wakkerstroom West Primary School, Robertson district  
Epsom Road School, Durban  
Durban Technical High School, Durban  
Franklin Primary School, Franklin  
Umbilo Road School, Durban

WEDNESDAY, 7 MARCH 1990

Answered 7/31/90

Dundee Indian High, Dundee  
Mt Edgecombe Indian High, Mt Edgecombe  
Mayville Indian High, Durban  
Pinetown Indian High, Pinetown  
Park Rynie Indian High, Park Rynie  
Stanger Indian High, Stanger

(u)

Department of Education and Culture,  
Administration  
House of Delegates

Schools: transfer/leasing

23. Mr A GERBER asked the Minister of Education and Culture:

(1) Whether he has (a) transferred and/or (b) leased schools falling under the control of his Department to other education departments, if so, (i) which schools, and (ii) to which education department, in each case.

(2) whether he is considering (a) transferring and/or (b) leasing more schools to other education departments, if so, (i) which schools, and (ii) to which education department, in each case? **B209E**

**THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE:**

(1) (a) Yes, after the Minister of Education and Culture, had approved transfer, the Minister of Budget and Local Government was requested to handle the disposal of the school.

**Answered 7/31/90**

**257**

Department of Education and Culture,  
Administration  
House of Representatives

(1)

Department of Education and Culture,  
Administration  
House of Representatives

**257**

WEDNESDAY, 7 MARCH 1990

Answered 7/31/90

(2)(a) yes, (b) no. (i) to transfer or lease schools to other departments, (ii) to which department, in each case.

(b) yes, as and when school buildings become available for leasing to other departments, possible alienation of school buildings to other departments.

(i) and (ii) fall away

**257**

Department of Education and Culture,  
Administration  
House of Representatives

16/3/90

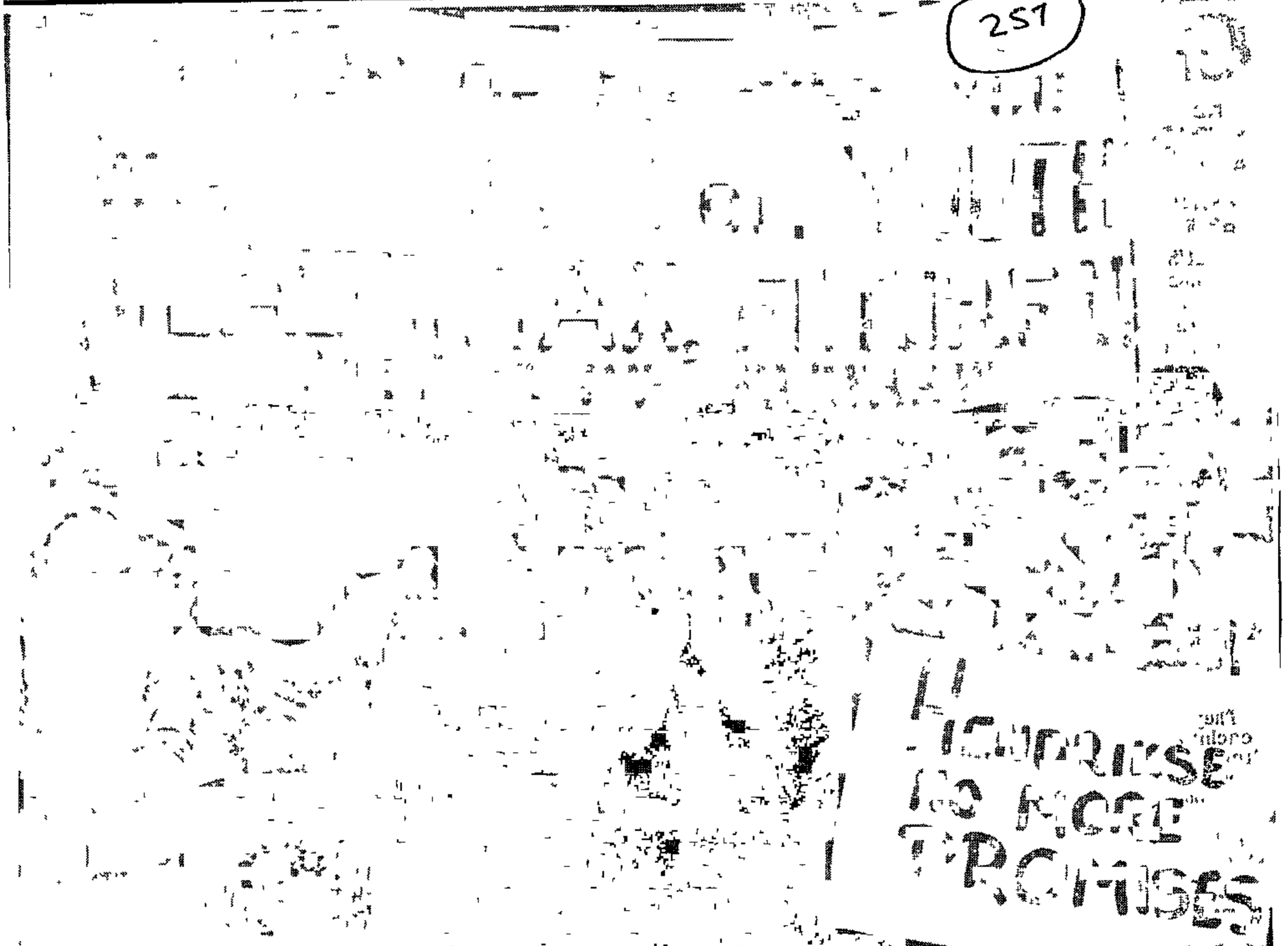
The Argus, Thy

WORLD



NATIONAL

257



NO MORE PROMISES

**SOLEMN ATTENTION:** Pupils from Hanover Park listen attentively to promises of improvement at the strife-torn Crystal Senior Secondary School during their protest march today.

Pictures DION TROMP, The Argus

## Action promised after damaged-school demo

By DENNIS CRUYWAGEN  
Staff Reporter

PUPILS at Crystal Senior Secondary School are to get a new building and urgent attention is being given to replacing broken windows, door handles and ceilings, Mr Awie Muller, executive director of Education and Culture, pledged today.

He promised this to at least 200 pupils, parents and teachers who had marched to his offices in Roeland Street from District Six.

He said he had discussed the situation at the Hanover Park school yesterday with the Rev Allan Hendrickse, Minister of Education and Culture, and they agreed that building a new school was priority No 1.

Later he met a delegation of

six behind closed doors while pupils sat in front of the building waiting for a report-back.

After this meeting the Rev K C van Schalkwyk of the Reformed Church of South Africa said Mr Muller had assured them he "would do everything in his power to set everything right".

Police who had sealed off the bottom end of Roeland Street monitored the situation. No action was taken and no incidents were reported.

**PROMISED IMPROVEMENTS:** Executive director of the Department of Education and Culture Mr Awie Muller addresses pupils from Hanover Park at the department's offices in Roeland Street today.

Fired trustee questions Labour Party leader's 'donations'

# STOCKPORT FUND: MP'S FOR COURT

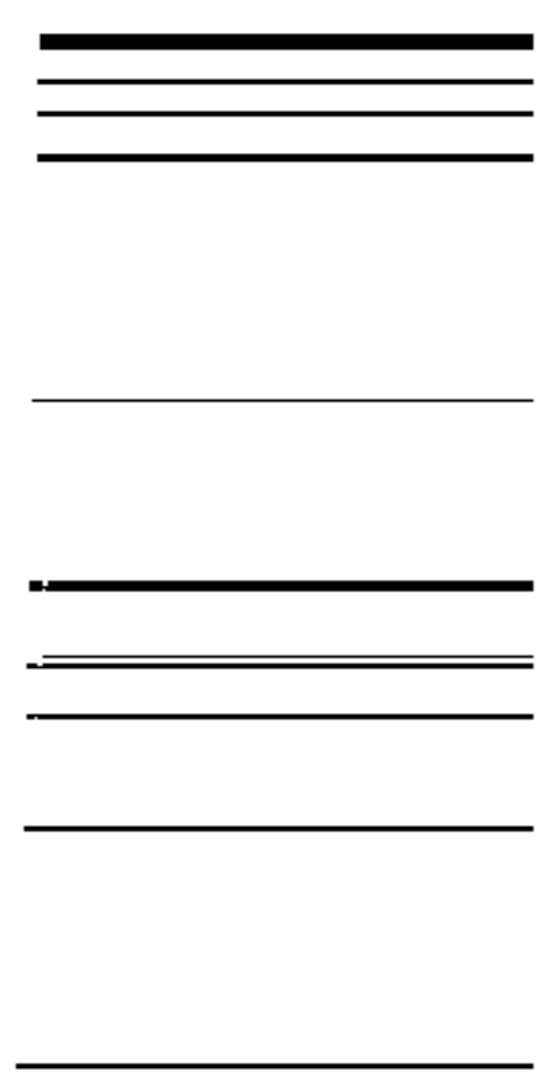
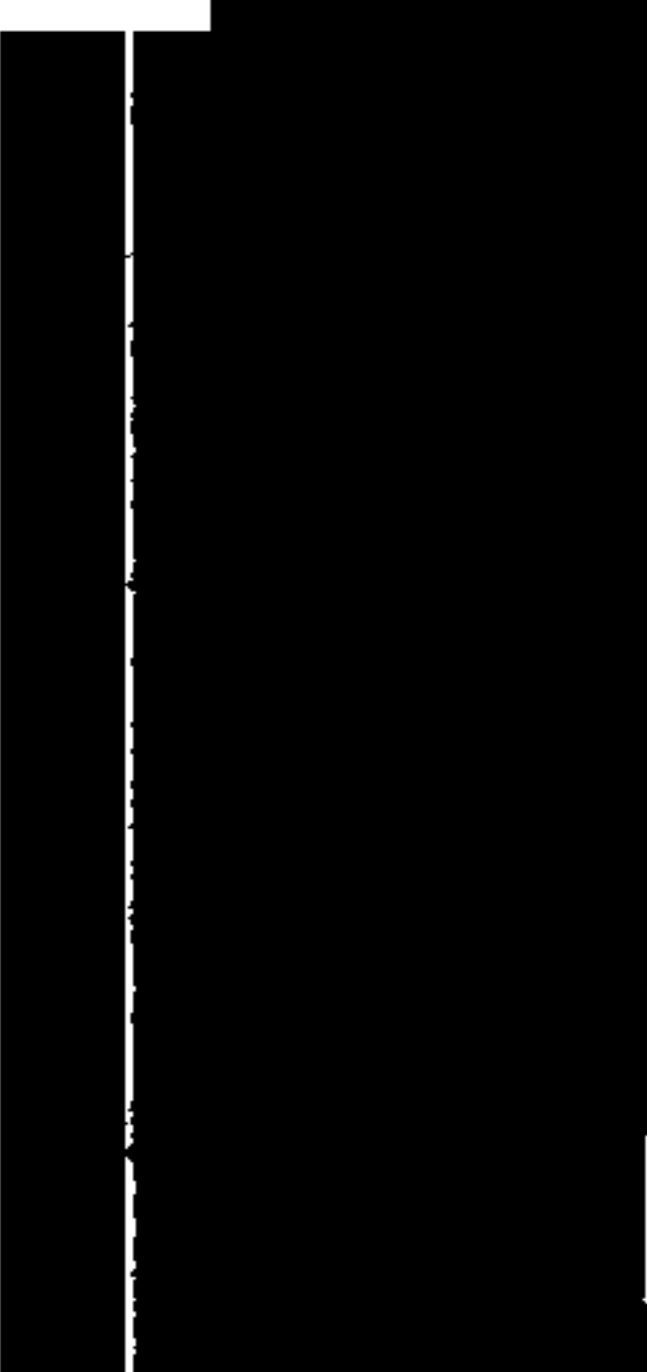
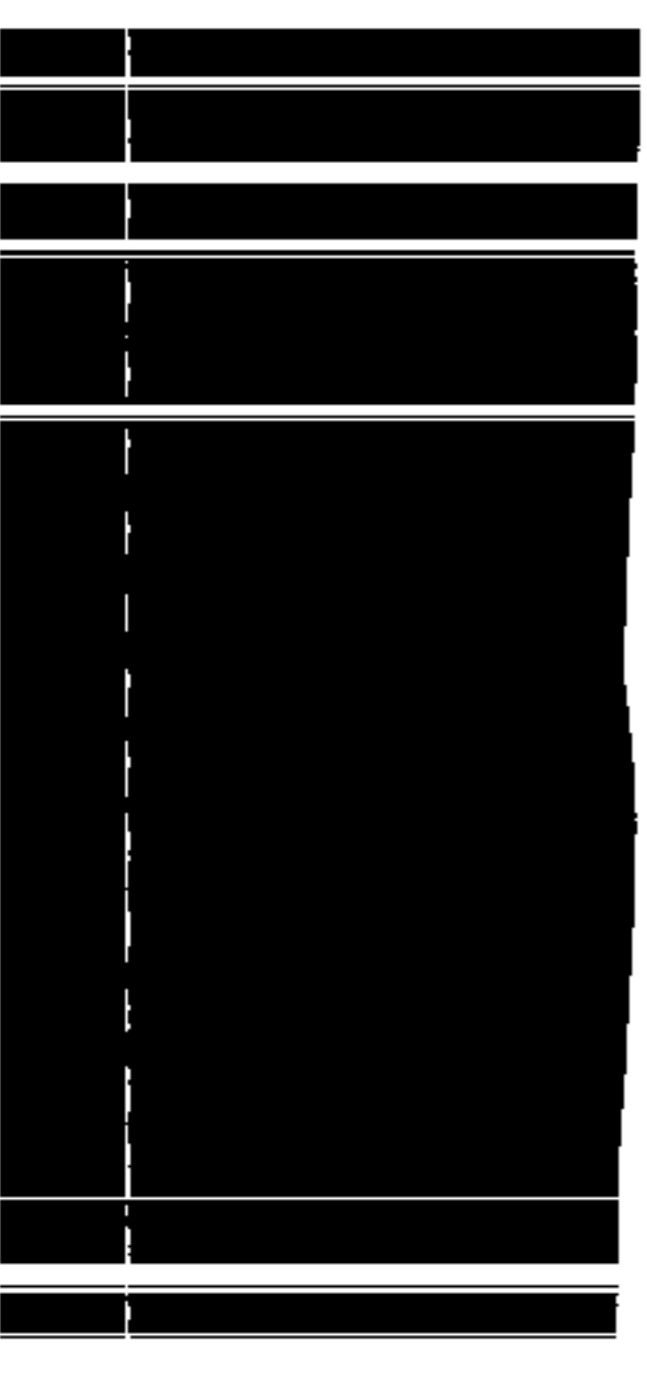
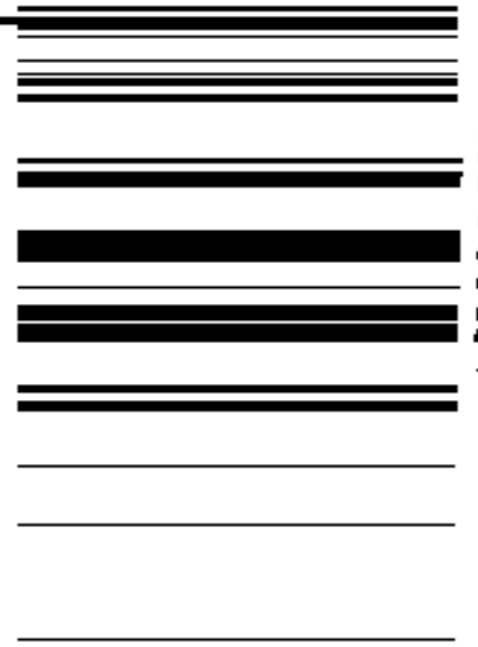
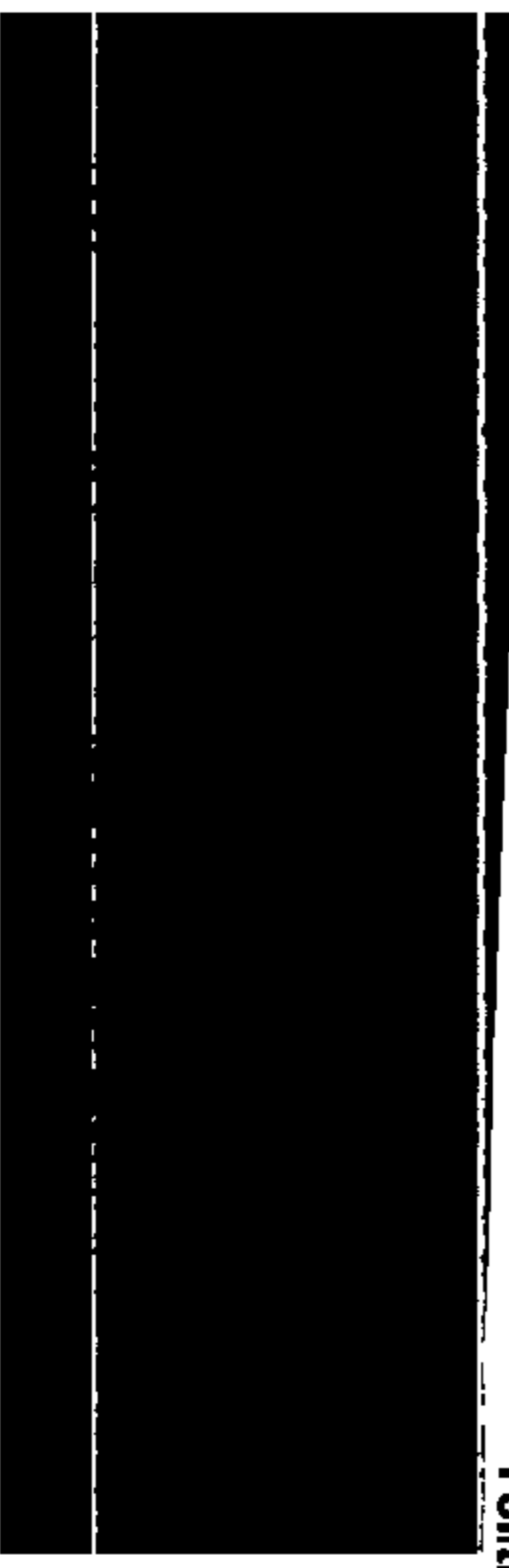
ST Times 18/3/90.

257

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

Allan Hendrickse

Roy Williams



**THE row over the use of money donated to the Labour Party erupted again this week when fired trustee Mr Roy Williams took the party to court.**

The former LP trustee claims he was expelled from the party for "asking awkward questions" about a R250 000 secret donation. Some of this was apparently diverted into a "Discretionary Fund" personally set up by party leader Rev Allan Hendrickse

Prieska millionaire Mr Williams, former MP for Mid Karoo and now a member of the President's Council, claimed in papers lodged with the Supreme Court that his expulsion from the party was "unconstitutional"

### Disfavour

According to papers he caused to be served on the Labour Party leadership this week, he fell into disfavour with the LP hierarchy after questioning the administration of the "Discretionary Fund"

He said he had questioned how party funds could be diverted into a fund over which the LP leader has sole discretion — without accountability to anyone, not even the trustee

The court documents give details of how large amounts of money from donors, earmarked for the party account, went to Mr Hendrickse's "Discretionary Fund" and to the Minister of Education and Culture, Mr Abe Williams, who is also national secretary of the party

### Candidates

It is alleged that other amounts were paid to Mr Hendrickse's son, Peter, the MP for Addo and party PRO, and that money was also paid to the deputy leader of the party, Mr Miley Richards, who is Minister of the Budget and Auxiliary Services

In his affidavit, Mr Williams revealed that

● On July 10, 1989, after a meeting of prospective LP candidates in the Woodstock Holiday Inn, he accidentally picked up a R10 000 cheque marked payable to the LP but which Mr Hendrickse had endorsed "Discretionary Fund"

He had handed the cheque back to Mr Hendrickse. It was never deposited into the LP account.

● He had been a member of the LP since 1970 and party trustee since 1984 but only learnt about the "Discretionary Fund" in 1988, when Mr Hendrickse requested R5 000 for the fund

He said he had reluctantly written Mr Hendrickse a cheque when the leader had come to his house to ask about it.

● He had discovered that donations made to the party had been paid into the LP account indirectly, by first being paid into Mr Abe Williams's account.

After he had revealed details about the Hendrickse "Discretionary Fund" to the media, Mr Roy Williams was found by the National Executive Committee of the LP to have contravened the party's constitution and expelled hours before the start of the LP annual congress on December 27

Mr Williams claimed his expulsion was unfair and intended to prevent him informing the congress about the way party funds were handled

The party has 15 days in which to respond to Mr Williams's demand that he be reinstated

S. Times

18/3/90

257

\*The MINISTER No agreements or appointments between the Government and Mr Mandela were made. At most, matters pertaining to government were touched upon. What happened, however, is that a certain relationship of trust developed which led to mutual respect. There were still differences in respect of political points of departure, of course, and those differences continued to exist independently and without mutually influencing one another. [Time expired.]

\*Mr F J LEROUX Mr Speaker, I presume the hon the Minister was referring to me when he said he had informed the CP. [Interjections.] I now want to tell him what actually happened. During April he asked me to put a stop to a certain trend in the questions the CP were putting to him about his discussions with Mandela. If this is how he wants to treat confidential matters in this House, he must never again ask me to participate in a confidential conversation with him. [Interjections.]

If this is how he wants to treat confidential matters, I shall now take the matter one step further. This hon Minister told me to calm down and said that they were making fantastic progress. Hon members surely know that his antenna is constantly picking up signals about what Mr Mandela supposedly told him and what he and Mr Mandela had achieved. He asked us not to continue with our line of questioning, because we were causing him embarrassment. That was the reason why he approached me in that regard. Now he is creating the impression that that was done with the knowledge of the CP. That is surely not being honest. [Interjections.]

The cardinal issue we have to talk about, is the fact that on more than one occasion Mr Mandela said

He (the State President) is acutely aware of the dangers of a public figure not honouring his undertakings.

Tell us about these undertakings of the hon the State President which this hon Minister was probably privy to. What were these undertakings he gave Mr Mandela, because Mr Mandela has referred to them on more than one occasion. Were they undertakings given by the hon the Minister of Constitutional Development, namely that we undertake to hand over the reins of government to the ANC and its compatriots, or was it also to privatise and get rid of the assets so

that Mandela would not be able to nationalise? [Time expired.]

\*Mr S C JACOBS Mr Speaker, initially the hon the Minister said in his introductory speech that they did not hold talks about negotiations with Mr Mandela. Now he is telling us yes, matters pertaining to government formed part of those talks. The hon the Minister surely ought to know that if part of the talks involved matters pertaining to government—this is my contention and I am putting it to him—he spoke to Mr Mandela about the new South Africa. We now want to ask him what he achieved in those talks he had with Mr Mandela. He achieved absolutely nothing. Mr Mandela misled him, just as he has misled the rest of the Cabinet and South Africa, because today Mr Mandela is still advocating violence. He has not renounced violence. Mr Mandela still adheres to all the principles of the ANC. He still insists on nationalisation. He is misleading the hon the Minister, and the hon the Minister is too naive to see it.

\*The MINISTER OF JUSTICE Mr Speaker, I just want to tell the hon member for Brakpan that I was using the plural form when I said members of the CP and leave it at that. I deny asking the hon member to adopt a certain line of questioning. The very last thing I would have wanted to do was cause any embarrassment. The point I just want to make is that I did not do that with the intention of covering anything up, of acting in such a way that no one would ever know about this. [Interjections.] That is the first point about this. [Interjections.] That is why I informed people. Secondly, it cannot be disputed that during July of last year, after his discussions with Mr P W Botha, Mr Mandela committed himself to the peaceful development of South Africa.

\*Mr S P VAN VUUREN Is he also a member of the CCB? [Interjections.]

\*The MINISTER I am, in effect, putting a fact to hon members. They can do with it what they like. They can reproach him politically for that. They can do what they like, but I am stating it as a fact.

I also want to tell hon members that there has been a maternal change in the climate because of the discussions with Mr Mandela. Today we are in a position to say that as far as the ANC and Mr Mandela are concerned, there has been healthy interaction in regard to peaceful development in

South Africa. For the rest the future will take care of itself. I cannot predict what Mr Nelson Mandela will do. I have repeatedly said that from now on they must abide by all political rules which all other parties are subject to. [Interjections.] That includes the fact that we will take the ANC up on its economic policy.

\*Mr J H VAN DER MERWE And their high treason! Hansard 20/3/90

\*The MINISTER We shall take them up on the question of violence. [Interjections.] We shall tell them they can no longer advocate violence simply for the sake of standpoints for negotiation. We are in a position to tell them that, as are other hon members. Consequently I just want to make the point that the hon member for Losberg must have dreamed up what I supposedly said about discussions on a specific constitution. In conclusion, I want to deny that that was ever the case. [Time expired.]

Debate concluded.

\*The LEADER OF THE HOUSE Mr Speaker, I have to inform the House that owing to an indisposition the hon the Minister of Finance is unfortunately not able to be here today. [Interjections.] Interpellation No 2 therefore falls away. [Interjections.]

#### QUESTIONS

Indicates translated version

For oral reply

General Affairs

State President

Question standing over from Tuesday, 13 March 1990

Hansard 20/3/90

Sishen (Dingle), purchase of farms

\*2 Mr J H HOON asked the State President whether the Ministers' Council of the House of Representatives has made any representations to him in regard to the purchase of farms in the vicinity of Sishen (Dingle) for making them available to Coloured farmers, if so, (a) who was consulted about it and (b) when? B419E

The MINISTER OF MINERAL AND ENERGY AFFAIRS AND PUBLIC ENTERPRISES (for the State President)

Yes

(a) The Ministers' Council in question has consulted certain institutions for purposes of the representations. I referred the matter to the hon the Minister of Transport and of Public Works and Land Affairs with the request that the representations be examined and asked that he report back to me after further consultation with interested parties. If the hon member wishes, he may in the meantime directly contact the hon the Minister himself about the matter.

(b) falls away Hansard 20/3/90

\*Mr SPEAKER Order! The hon member for Roodeplaat well-meaningly commented on the fact that the hon the Minister replied in English. I should like to inform the hon member about that.

\*Mr D P DU PLESSIS Mr Speaker, I asked whether a question which was put in Afrikaans, should not be replied to in Afrikaans.

\*Mr SPEAKER The hon member is a new member and I should like to inform him that it is customary for the opening ceremony of the House to be in Afrikaans the one day and in English the next day and the procedure immediately following that is conducted in the language in which the Chair has opened the House.

The same procedure is followed as far as questions are concerned. The one question will be put in English, the other in Afrikaans. It is customary for the Minister concerned to take the question in English if the Chair put a question in English, and vice versa. When the question is put in Afrikaans, it is replied to in Afrikaans. I put the question in English to the hon the Leader of the House, who is acting on behalf of the hon the State President, and that is why he replied to the question in English. [Interjections.]

New question

\*1 Mr K M Andrew — State President [Question standing over.]



# House of Representatives maladministered report

257

By Day 18/4/90

CAPE TOWN — Auditor-general Peter Wronsley yesterday delivered a scathing report on the financial affairs of the House of Representatives, detailing numerous irregularities and cases of maladministration

Because of these and the department's failure to submit important accounts and returns, it was impossible for him to furnish an opinion as to the true state of the financial affairs of the administration, he said in his report for 1988/89

He said details of inadequate internal checking and control, errors, weak financial records and non-compliance with instructions had resulted in 29 formal and 72 informal inquiries being brought to the attention of the administration's accounting officer in the period between April 1987 and December 1988.

A random check of advances paid to local authorities for job creation offices by the Cape Town regional office of the administration had revealed various weaknesses in the handling and control of funds, he said

The accounting officer had been requested to conduct a detailed investiga-

MIKE ROBERTSON

tion, but as yet had not submitted a reply to the auditors

A check at another regional office had revealed that R100 000 paid to the management committee of Enderdale for job creation projects had been used in a fraudulent manner

Two officials at the same regional office were suspected of submitting a fictitious order for material totalling about R280 000

The audit had uncovered that about R184 000 had been overpaid in housing subsidies. The administration was still investigating more than 8 000 cases where overpayment was suspected

## Faulty

The administration had also overpaid R996 000 on the purchase price of imported computer systems. It had also overpaid R1,3m on "certain equipment thought to be of more expensive local manufacture but which was, in reality, also imported and cheaper"

Wronsley said "virtually no control exists" over the purchase and maintenance of other computer equipment

He said the accounting officer had

been informed that Treasury approvals had not been obtained, certain equipment purchased could not be produced, no registers could be produced for payments for maintenance of some computers, certain minutes of the computerisation advisory committee were faulty; price quotations for purchases were, contrary to orders, obtained from only two firms

Wronsley said that in respect of the purchase of these computers amounts totalling R740 000 had been disallowed

A special regulatory audit in the Port Elizabeth area had revealed certain shortcomings in respect of leasings

"It is relevant to note that the advocate-general is also interested in this investigation," Wronsley said

He said that the audit had also revealed serious shortcomings in the payment of social pensions and allowances. The outstanding balance in respect of overpayments of social pensions and allowances, he said, amounted to R8,6m at the end of March last year, a 25% increase over the figure at the same date the previous year

Wronsley stressed that the failure of the administration to reply to audit queries timeously had considerably hampered the audit

# Speech draws 'cautious' reaction

Political Staff

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party has criticized yesterday's speech by President F W de Klerk, stating that the Group Areas Act cannot be amended or replaced "but must be scrapped".

The DP has greeted the speech with "cautious pleasure", but it too has expressed disappointment that the repeal of the Group Areas Act and Population Registration Act "is still some way off".

In a statement, Labour Party national public relations officer Peter Hendrickse, said the LP welcomed the imminent scrapping of the Separate Amenities Act — but insist-

ed that it be totally repealed.

DP parliamentary leader Zach de Beer said the president now appeared to have edged closer to the declaration of intent the DP sought.

Specifically, he said, the president had appeared to state that the NP was, or might be, in favour of a common voters' roll — albeit in some form of constitutional combination of other forms of voting.

But by not repealing the Separate Amenities Act immediately an opportunity to improve the climate for negotiation was being lost.

257  
B. van 2014/90

**Funds astray** <sup>FIM</sup> 27/4/90

Parliament's Joint Committee on Public Accounts will continue hearing evidence next week on widespread financial maladministration in government departments responsible for coloured "own affairs." (257)

Details of the mismanagement were disclosed last week in a scathing report to parliament by Auditor-General Peter Wronsley.

He said he could not give an opinion on the true state of the financial affairs of the departments for the 1988-1989 financial year because much of the information he needed could not be provided by the officials

FIM 27/4/90

(257)

concerned

Among the problems highlighted

- Various "weaknesses" in the handling and control of job creation funds, which came to light during a random check of the Cape Town regional office,
- The fraudulent use of nearly R100 000 of job creation funds paid to the management committee of Ennerdale and fraud involving job creation funds totalling R280 000 allegedly committed by two officials,
- The overpayment of R184 000 in housing subsidies to teachers,
- The overpayment of R996 000 for imported computer systems; and
- A deterioration in the balance owed to the State due to overpayment of social pensions and allowances from R6,47m on March 31, 1988 to R8,6m a year later

Wronsley found that the recovery of overpayments didn't receive the correct attention and date back as far as 1982

He also noted that "Failure of the Administration to reply to audit queries timely, considerably hampered the execution of an efficient audit and necessitated several minutes having to be brought to the attention of the accounting officer personally after repeated reminders had failed to expedite replies

"Due to these delays as well as the faulty and inadequate replies, discussions between the Administration and this office were held on two occasions in an attempt to find a satisfactory solution to the problem. Despite the assurance that all steps possible would be taken to normalise the situation, numerous informal audit queries and minutes had not yet been answered conclusively as at September 30, 1989"

The report also disclosed that 69 cases of alleged fraud and theft involving R300 407 were reported to the AG's office, compared to R116 610 the previous year ■

# Tenders for Cape Flats project to be called for

TENDERS from civil and electrical subcontractors will be called for this month by the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture for the servicing of sites in the second stage of the House of Representatives Cape Flats Delft housing project

Delft project director James Slabbert said 2 200 homes would be built and occupied by the end of 1991, bringing the total population of the project to 20 000.

The department was now evaluating tenders received for the levelling and moving of more than one-million cubic metres of earth, likely to cost about R2,8m

The civil and electrical subcontractors would install services worth about R10,8m, Slabbert said.

Work on the show village, scheduled to open on November 1, has already started and proposals from developers and builders have to be submitted before the end of June

"The accepted developers will be required to erect three show houses in the price categories R12 500, R15 500 and R17 500," Slabbert said.

Over 200 houses have been completed by developers in the first stage of the Delft project and 200 houses are due to be handed over each month.

"Families have been moving in at

the rate of about 20 a day."

Including land, the houses cost about R20 000 to R30 000. To qualify, family breadwinners have to earn between R400 and R1 000 a month.

Monthly repayments on the subsidised bond range between R64 and R330.

Another side of the project is the self-help scheme which is being carried out in conjunction with Cape Utility Homes (CUH)

There are 200 self-help sites at Delft and 70 people have already started work on their houses.

## Inspections

CUH provides technical advice and materials in a packaged form and at low cost. In terms of the tender, the only work they can do directly is cast the foundation slab and construct the bathroom area.

CUH offers advice for a year and if the self-helper has not finished his house by the end of that period he has to finish on his own, although his work will still be subject to periodic inspections

Slabbert said self-help was more acceptable to lower income buyers than before and he could foresee it being extended to other areas where the housing shortage was critical.

BID 4/15/90

# No formula for coloured nursery school subsidies

**BARRY STREEK**

CAPE TOWN — Government provided R73,4m in subsidies to white pre-primary schools last year — but House of Representatives top official P D McEnery said this week the education formula excluded similar subsidies for coloured schools.

House of Assembly Education and Culture Minister Piet Clase said yesterday 668 pre-primary schools received subsidies of R73,428m.

In answer to a question, he said 173 pre-primary schools in the Cape received subsidies totalling R18,7m.

He added that 97 schools in Natal received R15,03m, 82 schools in the Free State received R6,3m and 316 schools in the Transvaal R33,3m.

However, in evidence to the House of Representatives Committee on Public Accounts, whose report was tabled in Parliament this week, McEnery said the formula did not provide for pre-primary education.

BID 4/15/90

1247

WEDNESDAY, 9 MAY 1990

1248

## HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

## QUESTIONS

+ Indicates translated version

For written reply

General Affairs

## Certain persons employed by Department

303 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education

- (1) Whether any of the persons mentioned in his reply to Question No 12 on 6 March 1990 are still in the employ of his Department, if so, (a) (i) in what specified capacity and (ii) at what post level is each of these persons being employed and (b) what are the names of those employed on a (aa) permanent and (bb) temporary basis,
- (2) whether new posts were created for any of these persons, if so, (a) why and (b) which new posts,
- (3) whether any other persons were transferred to create vacancies for any of the above-mentioned persons, if so, (a) why and (b) to what positions were they transferred?

B780E

## The MINISTER OF EDUCATION

(1) Yes

- (a) (i) J S Slabber — Services temporarily utilised at Area Office  
L Redelinghuys — Transferred to Good Hope College  
G M W Visser — Services utilised at the Umzingizi Special School  
P H de Wet — Transferred to Head Office  
C S Kelly — Returned on 30 April 1990 due to ill health  
J J Schutte — Transferred to Head Office  
H S J Coetzee — Services temporarily utilised at Area Office  
W Slabbert — Services temporarily utilised at Area Office  
C W van der Vyver — Services temporarily utilised at Area Office

1249

WEDNESDAY, 9 MAY 1990

1250

## Secondary schools in Western Cape, staff/furniture

332 Mr K M ANDREW asked the Minister of Education

- (1) How many (a) pupils, (b) teachers, (c) classrooms, (d) desks or tables for pupils

and (e) chairs for pupils are there at each secondary school falling under the control of his Department in the Western Cape, in respect of what date is this information furnished?

B822E

## The MINISTER OF EDUCATION

(1)

Name of school	(a) Pupils	(b) Teachers	(c) Class-rooms	(d) Double/Single Tables	(e) Chairs
Bulmko Secondary School	581	20	—	—	—
Crossroads No. 3 Secondary School	1 245	36	27	621	550
Fezeka Secondary School	1 283	34	29	516	613
ID Mkize Secondary School	1 178	33	27	660	482
Intshukumo Secondary School	1 226	47	29	670	1 190
Isilmela Secondary School	1 160	40	47	559	1 160
Khulani Secondary School	202	10	6	120	240
Lagunya Secondary School	740	18	—	—	—
Langa Secondary School	842	25	21	377	338
Luhlaza Secondary School	1 330	39	35	793	1 706
Mahazo Secondary School	1 243	41	22	737	1 219
Masiyile Secondary School	1 555	50	36	766	1 264
Mvuzemvuzwe Secondary School	848	31	30	519	1 000
Sebenza Secondary School	1 134	34	40	375	710
Simon Hebe Secondary School	737	23	18	269	463
Sizamule Secondary School	1 123	29	27	450	500

Notes 1 The double and single desks are fitted with fixed seats

- 2 The Bulmko Secondary School platoons with the Lwandile Primary School  
3 The Languya Secondary School is housed in a church complex and also makes use of that institution's furniture

(2) 27 April 1990

## Persons under 18 years awaiting trial

374 Mr D J DALLING asked the Minister of Justice

- How many persons under the age of 18 years were awaiting trial in prisons as at 31 December 1989?

B902E

## The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

523

Section 29 of the Prisons Act, 1959 (Act No 8 of 1959) stipulates *inter alia* that a person under the age of 18 years who is accused of having committed an offence shall before his

A juvenile who is detained in terms of section 29 of the Prisons Act, 1959 shall not be permitted to associate with a person over the age of 21 years who is in custody, provided that he may be permitted to associate with such a person in custody who has been charged jointly with him, if the head of the prison is of

# Court to decide on school principal

Art Times  
14/5/90

Supreme Court Reporter  
THE appointment of a  
Beaufort West principal,  
allegedly on a party-political basis, will be challenged in the Supreme Court today by two members of the school committee.

257

Mrs H Hugo, chairlady of St Matthew's Primary School committee, and Mr Mike Verveen, vice-chairman, will ask for a review of the appointment of Mr George de Vos as principal.

In papers filed at the Supreme Court, they said the Rev Allan Hendrickse, Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, had not taken all relevant factors into consideration when Mr De Vos was appointed, alternatively that Mr Hendrickse had acted in bad faith and had not considered the recommendations of the school committee, the regional chief inspector and the Director of Education, that the acting principal Mr L Duimpies be permanently appointed.

The post of principal became vacant after the death of Mr A L Smit

Mr Steven Majed, instructed by Wilkinson, Joshua Gihwala and Abercrombie, will appear for Mrs Hugo and Mr Verveen Mr R G Comrie SC and Mr C B Prest SC, instructed by the state attorney will appear for Mr Hendrickse

# Teachers' strike to end tomorrow

TANIA LEVY

TEACHERS at about 30 coloured schools in the Transvaal will end their week-long strike tomorrow with a march to the Department of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives regional offices in Bree Street, Johannesburg

The strike was sparked off by the arrest last week of 29 Eldorado Park teachers, who marched in protest at salaries that had not been paid for some months, a Progressive Teachers Union (PTU) spokesman said yesterday.

At a meeting called on Monday by the PTU, about 700 teachers from around the Transvaal decided to go on strike for a week to protest against the arrests, the department's "negligence" in paying salaries and broader grievances with the education system

He said almost all coloured Transvaal schools and more than 20 000 pupils had been affected by the strike

The list of grievances to be handed to the department tomorrow included having to wait between one and six months for salaries and no maternity leave.

Teachers were demanding parity in salaries for men and women, an overhaul of the inspection system and decentralisation of House of Representatives' Education and Culture Department from Cape Town

The spokesman said inspectors had visited schools yesterday to inform teachers of the illegality of their actions and warn them they would not be paid for the time they did not work.

Sapa reports the department yesterday confirmed the action taken by coloured teachers in areas such as Coronationville, Ennerdale, Riverlea and Boksburg, but said it could not comment as the matter was being dealt with a ministerial level.

Sacob P  
official  
night

28  
98  
37  
00  
36  
S  
ins

257  
06/11/79  
17/11/79



*ART Times 8/5/90*

# 1 000 protesting teachers

JOHANNESBURG. — A three-day old "chalks-down" protest by "coloured" teachers in schools around Johannesburg spread to Boksburg's Reiger Park township yesterday, raising the number of protesting teachers to more than 1 000.

## That empty feeling

Government is to sell or let seven luxury houses standing empty in one of Cape Town's premier "coloured" suburbs because the Labour Party leaders they were built for refuse to move in (257)

The seven houses in Walmer Estate below Devil's Peak were completed early last year at a cost of R4,9m. Another R375 000 was spent on furnishings. The empty houses are guarded 24 hours a day. The compound in which they are situated is surrounded by a concrete wall and security fence and is floodlit at night. The original cost estimate for the seven houses was R2,3m, escalations were blamed on contractual problems that caused extensive delays (*Current Affairs* May 19 1989)



**Bartlett**

Transport, Public Works & Land Affairs Minister George Bartlett, whose department is responsible for the houses, confirmed during the debate on his Budget vote in parliament last week that the possibility of selling or letting them is being considered.

Earlier in the debate, Labour MP Gerald Morkell denied press reports that the House of Representatives "own affairs" ministers and a deputy minister are on the verge of "sneaking" into the houses. He said the party originally agreed to the building of the houses in a "coloured" group area on the understanding that the Group Areas Act was to be scrapped, and that "while it still stands, we cannot think of moving into those houses."

Morkell acknowledged that the Walmer Estate community was "vehemently" opposed to the houses being built in the suburb. He said the money being used to maintain the houses is a "total, utter waste" and suggested that they be sold "at a reasonable

FIM 18/5/90 (257)

price to the people of the area."

Bartlett said the houses are a "political problem." Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse initially agreed to them being built. "However, times have changed, so we must too change our approach." ■

# Teachers give DEC ultimatum

(257)  
TEACHERS in Johannesburg's coloured townships have given the Department of Education and Culture until May 29 to respond to a list of grievances.

The teachers, who embarked on a "chalk-down" last week, resumed classes on Monday following a decision on Friday to suspend the action. South 23/5-24/5/90

Principals reported teaching had returned to normal. The action will be reviewed next Tuesday.

The list of grievances outlined short- and long-term demands and was submitted to the Johannesburg regional offices of the DEC

~~3/23~~  
in the House of Representatives.

Coordinator of the Action Committee of Teachers, Mr Michael Davy, said short-term demands included "reinstatement of all teachers unfairly suspended, outstanding salaries to be paid immediately, salaries to be paid on time and full parity between male and female teachers".

Areas affected by the action included Eldorado Park, Ennerdale, Riverlea, Bosmont, Coronationville and Randfontein. It had also spread to Boksburg and Potchefstroom.

# Labour Party hit by wave of defections

25/5-21/5/90

THE days when the Labour Party could count on Port Elizabeth as an area of certain support are over, as loyalties in the large "coloured" community swing to the African National Congress, and — in suprisingly large numbers — to the government.

This is the finding of a survey released today by the Human Rights Trust's publication, *Monitor*. The survey found a dramatic decline in support for Labour in the "coloured" communities in Port Elizabeth.

The Labour Party has lost more than half of its supporters in the Port Elizabeth region to the left — and the right. PATRICK GOODENOUGH reports

Fully 41 percent of the sample indicated support for the alliance between the African National Congress and the Mass Democratic Movement. Support for Labour has dropped to an all-time low of eight percent, less

than half the 17 percent found in a *Monitor* survey last year.

Support for State President FW de Klerk and the government has increased from 8,4 to 31 percent, and for the Democratic Party, to 19 percent. Last year's survey found support for the Progressive Federal Party at 11,6 percent.

The survey findings come at a time when residents of the "coloured" Northern Areas are voicing their anger at what they see as LP indifference

ence in the face of a growing housing crisis.

Thousands are facing homelessness this winter, after the owners of properties on which illegal shacks stand were ordered to demolish the structures. There are over 9 000 names on a waiting list for houses, and the management committee is reported to be still dealing with families whose names were put onto the list in the mid-1970s.

The survey results are also borne out by a number of recent ANC meetings in the Northern Areas, where hundreds are joining the movement.

Says *Monitor*: "Within the coloured community, the Labour Party has suffered a great loss of prestige and support. Six years ago 36 percent of the coloured community in this area voted in the 1984 election, and the vast majority voted Labour.

"While Labour is no longer a legitimate political vehicle for the aspirations of the coloured community," it continues, "the MDM-ANC has validated itself in that community's eyes."

Meanwhile support in the coloured community for De Klerk and the government appears to be considerable.

Of the three most popular movements in the community — the ANC-MDM, the government and the DP — it remains unclear which would be first to establish a structure to channel this support, *Monitor* points out.

"Plainly support according to opinion surveys is one thing — a mobilised core of voters is quite another."

— Pen

## LP 'broke a promise'

By REHANA ROSSOUW

RESIDENTS of Mier in the Northern Cape claim the Labour Party (LP) has broken a promise to withdraw a bill dispossessing them of their land. (257)

The Mier Rural Areas Bill was to be tabled in the House of Representatives on Wednesday. (257)

It gives the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, the Reverend A Jules, the right to sell land held in trust to individuals.

In February, the bill was temporarily withdrawn from debate after Mier residents marched on parliament to stop it. South 23/5 - 24/5/90

They petitioned the Committee of Agriculture and Works to withdraw it because it "allows the private ownership of our inheritance and birthright. The bill dispossesses us of our rights".

African National Congress leader, Mr Nelson Mandela, also intervened by telephoning the Rev Allan Hendrickse, the LP leader, asking him to delay the passage of the bill

### "Horrified"

Hendrickse assured Mier residents the bill had been taken off the order paper of the House of Representatives, they say

According to the Surplus People Project (SPP), Mier residents were "horrified" when they heard the bill was to be tabled without them being consulted and rushed more than 1 000km to Cape Town in an attempt to stop it.

"What is unclear is why the Labour Party is pushing ahead to drastically change the system of land tenure at a time when the Land Act is about to be scrapped and a new constitution is to be written," an SPP spokesperson said.

"The privatisation of trust land means communal land will be permanently alienated from the communities who have lived there for generations.

"If this bill becomes law, residents of other reserves fear similar laws affecting their areas will be passed. This will dispossess thousands of people of their land," the spokesperson said.

Coloured teachers  
8/6/90  
go on strike today

257

By Montshiwa Moroke

More than 1 000 coloured teachers on the Reef are to embark on a strike from today for an indefinite period

About 1 000 teachers took this decision at a meeting in Eldorado Park on Wednesday after the failure of the Department of Education and Culture (House of Representatives) to respond to their demands

Action Committee of Teachers co-ordinator Mike Davy said the strike would continue until the department had addressed teachers' short-term demands

Among the teachers' demands are a "living" wage, parity between male and female teachers, and prompt payment of teachers' salaries.

## HOUSE OF DELEGATES

## QUESTIONS

† Indicates translated version

For oral reply

General Affairs

State President

Cabinet: appointments from HORHOD

\*1 Mr D K PADIACHEY asked the State President

- (1) Whether he intends appointing any members of the House of Representatives and/or the House of Delegates to his Cabinet, if not, why not, if so, when,

- (2) for what reasons were no members of the House of Representatives and the House of Delegates included in his team that had talks with certain extra-parliamentary bodies from 2 to 4 May 1990?

Hansard 7/6/90

D164E

The STATE PRESIDENT

- (1) It is not convention for the State President to discuss or to motivate publicly appointment of members of the Cabinet. There is in principle no objection to appointment of members from the House of Representatives or the House of Delegates, as was proved during the period when the Chairmen of both Ministers' Councils served in the Cabinet. There are various reasons why this is not the case at present. This does not, however, mean that the leaders concerned are excluded from negotiations and discussions. In fact, I created a forum for discussion of matters of common interest among the three Ministers' Councils, the State President and members of the Cabinet and regular discussion takes place in this forum.

- (2) The meeting between the Government and the ANC from 2 to 4 May 1990 was merely one of several discussions in the pre-negotiation process which the Government is conducting with a variety of parties and organisations. The main purpose of this meeting was the removal of

obstacles which might be standing in the way of the real negotiating process, with special reference to the ANC. Discussions were held recently with other parties and organisations as well. This series of discussions has to be distinguished from the real negotiating process, which will be far more representative.

The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION Mr Chairman, arising out of the answers given by the hon the State President, while I do accept the principle that details in respect of Cabinet appointments are not for public discussion, what would the hon the State President's view be in respect of the genuine concern and criticism that while this Parliament consists of three Chambers, the members of the Cabinet are appointed from one Chamber only? I am not questioning details, I am questioning a principle, particularly in that there were Deputy Ministers with portfolios who were Ministers attached to the Cabinet of this country.

The STATE PRESIDENT Mr Chairman, I cannot fully agree with the statement by the hon the Leader of the Official Opposition that he accepts that the composition of the Cabinet should not be discussed by the public. They are welcome to discuss it. What I am saying is that it is not the convention for the State President to motivate the composition of the Cabinet.

In circumstances where there can be full co-operation and when there is general agreement about the major policy directions, obviously it would be best if majority leaders from the other Houses also served in the Cabinet. This matter has a history, as the hon member knows, and because of this history I have in a very specific way tried to accommodate the need for regular interaction. Discussions take place on a regular basis between myself and the Chairman of the various Ministers' Councils of all three Houses of Parliament, and we are satisfying the need for proper interaction and communication as best we can.

The ACTING CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! We shall now proceed to the next question. We have only five minutes for all four questions, and I regret that we have no more time for this question.

## Ministers

James Commission of Inquiry: representations

\*1 Mrs D GOVENDER asked the Minister of Justice

Whether he or his Department has received any representations in respect of prosecution arising out of the report of the James Commission of Inquiry, if so, (a) (i) when and (ii) from whom in each case and (b) what was the (i) purport of and (ii) response to each such representation?

The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

As far as could be ascertained no representations in respect of a prosecution arising from the James Commission of Inquiry were received by the Department of Justice. However, the Office of the State President as well as my office received representations pertaining to matters arising out of the report of the above-mentioned Commission.

Motor-car licences' concessions to pensioners

\*2 Mr K PANDAY asked the Minister of Transport

Whether it is the intention to grant concessions to pensioners in respect of motor-car licences, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) what is envisaged in this regard?

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT

No, although the present road traffic regulations, which came into force on 1 June 1990 in accordance with the Road Traffic Act, 1989 (Act No 29 of 1989), provide for the exemption from motor vehicle licence fees of certain persons or body of persons, it is envisaged that all exemptions be phased out according to the principle that every person or body of persons that owns a motor vehicle and is a public road user, should pay licence fees.

(a) and (b) fall away

Grey Street, business watch

\*3 Mr M MOHANLALL asked the Minister of Law and Order

- (1) Whether, in view of the current crime rate in the Grey Street complex in Durban, he intends establishing a so-called business

watch in this area, if not, why not, if so,

(a) when and (b) (i) what form will this business watch take and (ii) by how many policemen will it be manned,

- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) and (2)

During 1989 the Regional Commissioner of Natal and the Chairman of the Natal Chamber of Industries, started a business watch in the central business area of Durban.

The business watch consists of 1 lieutenant, 2 sergeants and 10 constables with their own vehicle, radio network and a control centre at the Broad Street charge office.

The South African Police and the Durban City Police also entered into an agreement of co-operation in terms of which the City Police make approximately 15 members per shift available to assist the business watch with the combating of crime. By so doing the activities of the business watch could be expanded to also include Grey Street and Warwick areas. Members attached to the business watch, patrol the business areas concerned mainly on foot.

In addition to this, a satellite police station was opened at the Berea West railway station which borders on Grey Street.

At present serious attention is being given to enlarging the numerical strength of the business watch with a further 10 members as soon as possible.

Business interrupted in accordance with Rule 180C (3) of the Standing Rules of Parliament

Harms Commission' legal team

\*4 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Justice

- (1) Whether he or his Department authorised the State Attorney to engage the services of a legal team to represent any persons appearing before the Harms Commission

# Probe gives reasons for school failure rate

## Political Staff

AN inquiry ordered by the House of Representatives administration has found that cultural and socio-economic backlogs, disrupted family lives and inadequate facilities are responsible for the high failure rate in coloured schools.

The main findings of the inquiry were disclosed in Parliament when the chairman of the Minister's Council of the House, Mr Allan Hendrickse, delivered his policy address in his capacity as Minister of Education and Culture.

Mr Hendrickse said the scientific inquiry had recently completed its report.

It found that the high failure rate was because of the "the great cultural-socio-economic backlog in our community, which delays the development of young children so that more than a third of school-beginners are not ready for school".

As a solution, a practical school-readiness test had been developed with the aim of ensuring these children received preparation education to prepare them for entry into formal education.

Another reason for the high failure rate was because "disrupted families and the low level of cultural-socio-economic conditions in the community also inhibited the learning activities of many pupils in the higher standards".

A modular system had been recommended to limit this so that education could be organised into smaller units.

Proposals concerning greater differ-

entiation in education, increased involvement of parents and homework being supervised at school were being investigated.

Mr Hendrickse said the inquiry also found that incomplete classroom accommodation, particularly in secondary schools, resulted in teachers not being fully used. Also, teachers were often forced to teach classes so large they could not be controlled.

However, the administration did not have sufficient funds to address the accommodation problem.

Another reason for the failure rate was the serious shortage of adequately-trained teachers in various subjects in secondary schools.

He said the department was investigating this problem and that there were 1 845 unqualified and 15 659 under-qualified teachers in service.

The inquiry also found that too much emphasis was being placed on academic subjects and there was insufficient attention paid to the technical and other professional subjects needed for pupils who were not interested in tertiary education.

Mr Hendrickse said the inquiry also recommended that all education in the country should resort under one ministry of education with the aim of better co-ordination and the achievement of real equality.

Meanwhile Mr Jac Rabie (UDP Reiger Park) has said the Department of Education and Culture in the Administration of the House of Representatives was "in a state of total chaos". Speaking during the debate on the House's Education and Culture Vote, he said teachers were striking and exams were not being written. The root of the problem was a shortage of money.



8/16/90  
~~8/16/90~~  
257

## FW hints at mixed Cabinet

CAPE TOWN — It would be desirable for the Cabinet to again include majority leaders from the Houses of Representatives and Delegates if there could be full co-operation and general agreement on major policy directions, President de Klerk said yesterday

Replying to a question from D K Padachey (NFP Central Rand) on whether he intended appointing any members of the two houses to the Cabinet, he said it was not convention for the State President to discuss or motivate in public the appointment of members of the Cabinet

In principle there were no objections

to appointment of members of the Delegates or Representatives, as was illustrated by members who had served in the Cabinet under his predecessor

There were various reasons why this was not the case at present, but this did not mean they were excluded from discussions and interaction

Regular discussions took place in a forum he had created for leaders of these houses, the House of Assembly and the Cabinet

"We are meeting the need for proper interaction and communication as best we can" — Sapa

# Mier row set to escalate as Bill gets read

THE controversial House of Representatives Bill on the sale of land in Mier is to be debated in Parliament next week — despite widespread opposition, including that of Mr Nelson Mandela

The Mier legislation, which has been dropped twice from the order during the current session by the chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, Mr Allan Hendrickse, is due to be debated on Wednesday.

The Bill was first withdrawn from the order paper after Mr Mandela spoke to Mr Hendrickse about it

The Bill was then scheduled to be debated on May 23, but it was dropped again after a meeting between the Ministers' Council, a delegation of Mier residents, their lawyer and representatives of UDF, civic bodies and the Surplus Peoples Project

The Mier residents' lawyer, Mr Henk Smith, said yesterday Mr Hendrickse had undertaken to come back to them before any further steps were taken, but he had not been contacted

## Occupied communally

The Own Affairs Mier Rural Area Bill provides for the sale of land in 125 farming units in Mier in the Gordonia area of the north-western Cape

Mier has been occupied communally since 1885 when the Rhenish Missionary Society established a mission station there.

After the House of Representatives administration drew up plans to sell the farming units, more than 900 of the estimated 1 400 adults in the area signed a petition opposing the move and at the end of February, a 20-strong delegation marched to Parliament to present their objections

The residents of Mier, a coloured reserve, say they will be deprived of their birthright

The House of Representatives administration believes, however, that the division of land into units which can be sold or leased will make the area more economically viable

# 'Mandela misinformed on Mier land issue'

THE Labour Party was not dictated to by any organisation and had always acted in the interests of the have-nots, the chairman of the Ministers' Council, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, told the House of Representatives

Speaking in the debate on the Mier Rural Areas Bill, he explained why he had caused it to be withdrawn from the order paper twice after the intervention of ANC deputy president Mr Nelson Mandela, and said it was essential that certain wrong impressions be righted

After being contacted initially by Mr Mandela, he had withdrawn the Bill and met "people purporting to be representatives of the majority of people in Mier"

## BANDWAGON

Before he could fulfil his promise to meet them a second time, the Bill had "unfortunately" been put back on the order paper, and Mr Mandela had contacted him a second time asking him to meet the group

"I explained to him exactly what the position in Mier is. I want to state emphatically, I believe he was misinformed. So many people in this country climb on to the bandwagon of Dr Nelson Mandela

I said to Dr Mandela that in terms of the Freedom Charter we are enabling people to become owners of the land

"And for the record, let's quote the Freedom Charter 'Restrictions on land ownership shall be ended and all the land redivided among those

who work it all shall have the right to occupy land wherever they choose'

"This legislation is an enabling measure that people who had the right to graze cattle and goats are now given the right to own

"We are giving the opportunity to those who can't buy land, a right to hire and work the land. The people who opt for communal pasturage will be looked after either by allowing them to farm where they are or by purchasing more ground as common pasturage"

The Bill was read a second time last night after a two-and-a-half hour debate

● The ANC has threatened "mass action" if all else fails to halt the controversial Mier Rural Areas Bill

It called the legislation a "callous" measure and accused Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse of "opportunism and ignorance" in his suggestion that the Bill was consistent with the Freedom Charter

ANC spokesman Mr Trevor Manuel said today "No amount of justification by the Labour Party can wish away this callous measure to dispossess the rural poor to quell disquiet in the party"

He said the Freedom Charter's demand that the "land shall belong to those who work it" could be equated with the status quo in Mier "where the land belongs to the people as a whole"

He said "The State President should now be held to his commitment to address the Land Act — he should not sign this Bill"

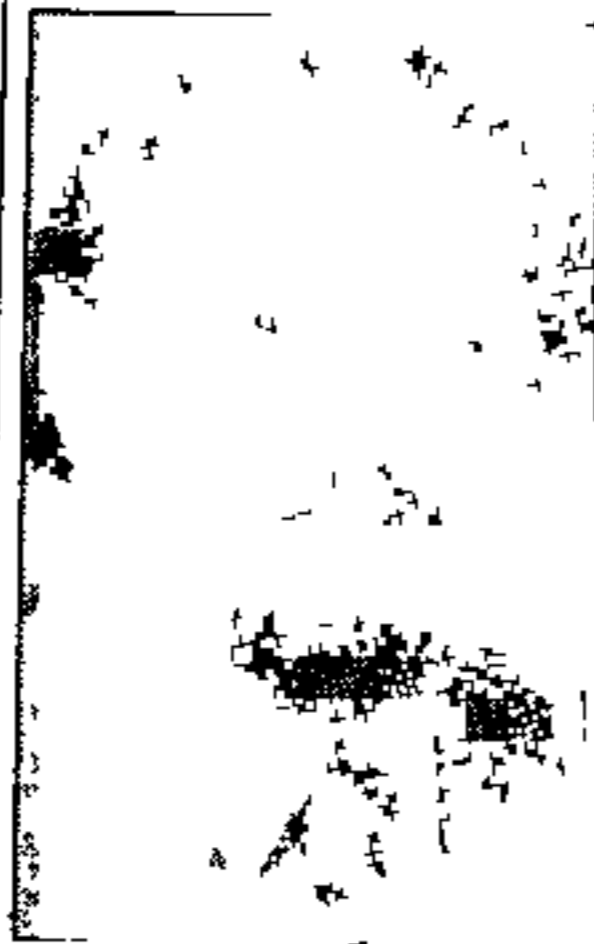
## Restless ranks ~~(257)~~

The Labour Party (LP) is on the verge of a split over dissatisfaction with Allan Hendrickse's leadership, according to party dissidents. But Hendrickse loyalists reject the claims as "grumbings" by MPs who want nothing more than better seats on the gravy train.

(257)  
Dissidents say they will propose a motion of no confidence — possibly this week — in Hendrickse and the rest of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives.

The strength of the opposition group is being kept secret, but a source claims it's big enough to take control of the House. If this happens, the group is expected to demand an extraordinary party congress in an effort to oust Hendrickse and other senior officials from their posts. There seems little doubt that if this happens, Hendrickse and his followers will break away. Alternatively, if the dissident group is not confident of gaining majority support at a party congress, it may form a new party.

Labour's official spokesman, Peter Hendrickse, declined this week to respond to anonymous claims by the dissidents. "If people have something to say they must stand up and say it."



**Hendrickse**

However, other MPs loyal to Hendrickse say that while there definitely are a number of dissidents within the party, their grievances are personal and have nothing to do with party policy. "Some of them simply want seats on the Ministers' Council so they can push up their pensions," says one source.

The anti-Hendrickse elements disagree. They allege that Hendrickse is becoming increasingly autocratic and claim that he favours family members in appointments to senior positions in the party. He is also accused of taking unilateral action against MPs and office bearers who stand up to him.

His supporters deny this. They say he has the "overwhelming" support of the rank and file and that all his actions as leader are in terms of the party's constitution.

The dissidents' claims to have "ANC links" are also disputed by Hendrickse loyalists. As far as they can determine, the group comprises MPs from both the Left and Right of the party, which proves the personal rather than ideological nature of the rebellion.

There is little doubt, however, that the party's fortunes have turned dramatically in recent months. Results published last month of an opinion poll conducted by the Port Elizabeth-based Human Rights Trust show a total collapse of the party's support base in

FIM 15/6/90 (257) (257)  
its eastern Cape heartland (*Current Affairs*  
June 1 1990)

The LP in general and Hendrickse in particular are also coming under increasing extra-parliamentary pressure because of their apparent determination to push through an "own affairs" law that will effectively dispossess "coloured" farmers of their communal land in the Mier area in the northern Cape (see box) ■

## WHITE-ANTING THEIR HERITAGE (257)

FIM 15/6/90

The Labour Party is pushing ahead with "own affairs" legislation to sell "coloured" communal trust land in the northern Cape, in spite of resistance by the community and the personal intervention of ANC vice-president Nelson Mandela.

The Mier Rural Area Bill provides for the carving up and sale of the land that was granted to the local community in the 19th Century by Queen Victoria.

There are currently about 4 500 people living in the Mier area, which borders on the Kalahari Gemsbok Park. It is one of 23 "coloured reserves" held in trust by government and administered by a locally elected management board. In terms of "own affairs" provisions in the Constitution, ultimate jurisdiction rests with the House of Representatives.

Resistance to the Bill by the Mier farmers and intervention by Mandela has already forced the withdrawal of the Bill twice this year. But now the LP appears determined to go ahead. A meeting between community representatives and the "coloured" Minister of Local Government Andrew Julius late last month failed to resolve the issue.

The community opposes the move because it believes it dispossesses farmers of inherited rights. They were also not consulted and believe they are being "sold out" to vested interests within the community. Groups monitoring government action against rural communities believe the Bill may also be a test case to see if the other "coloured" trust areas can also be sold.

would be fired under state of emergency laws that forbid stoppages in essential services

Non-graduate schoolteachers, who earn about Z\$600 a month, are demanding a 30% wage increase which the Ministry of Education says it cannot afford. Education is government's biggest expenditure and will absorb 25% of Zimbabwe's budget in the current fiscal year. About 90% of it goes to pay 84 000 teachers.

There were also strikes by more than 1 000 Treasury officials (including staff of the Salary Services Bureau), several hundred steelmill workers and scores of technicians at State-run utilities and urban councils.

Striking tax collectors pressed for a 40% wage increase backdated to January 1 and other civil servants demanded pay hikes of no less than 20%.



**Mugabe**

One finance house says the three-day strike by bureau staff could cause a three-month delay in processing civil servants' wages and cause more unrest.

The wave of strikes came after government authorised price in-

creases of as much as 15% on basic goods as part of reforms to liberalise the economy. At the same time, the minimum wage rose by 10% and collective bargaining in the private sector recognised by the Labour Ministry.

Civil servants, however, so far excluded from negotiating their pay, complain their wages are not in step with economic reforms which have increased inflation — unofficially thought to be near 30% a year.

Mugabe says he is angry that none of the State's employees heeded his government's promises to investigate their pay grievances. Public Services Minister Eddison Zvobgo is urging retired teachers and qualified unemployed adults to register with the Education Ministry to fill gaps caused by teachers who refused to resume work and were fired.

More than 3 000 jobless who applied for teaching posts were described by Mugabe as mainly people who felt a sense of revulsion at the striking teachers' actions.

It appears that the strikes fizzled out mainly because few teachers or civil servants could afford to lose their jobs. More than 1m are jobless in Zimbabwe's potential workforce of about 5m. This enabled government to fire defiant strikers. ■

LABOUR PARTY FIM 22/6/90

## Finger pointing

The Labour Party has taken the extraordinary step of repudiating one of its senior members, Desmond Lockey, after he

launched a stinging personal attack in parliament on a political reporter from *Die Burger*.



**Hendrickse**

Lockey, son-in-law of party leader Allan Hendrickse, was speaking during the Second Reading debate on the Budget, when he attacked Peter Sidago for his repeated demands that Lockey should be disciplined by caucus for a public attack this year on a member of the Ministers Council.

Hendrickse, dissociating the LP from the attack, says Lockey has cause for grievance but the party could not associate itself with part of his speech. Official spokesman Peter Hendrickse declines to say whether Lockey will be disciplined.

Allan Hendrickse and certain party MPs have also come under scrutiny from Advocate-General Piet van der Walt in his annual report. The judge recommends an investigation by a committee or a disciplinary committee of the House of Representatives into allegations that Hendrickse instructed certain members of the LP caucus, who had not fully utilised the R10 000 constituency allowance, to submit claims for stationery.

It was also alleged cheques received for the claims were to be handed to the party secretary who would pay them into the LP's account because it had insufficient funds to pay for printing of, among other things, its 1989 calendars.

The allegations, made by former opposition leader Carter Ebrahim, are denied by Hendrickse. A house committee found they were "based on hearsay" and demanded an apology to the house from Ebrahim.

The Advocate-General says an investigation showed that in December 1988 the LP had an account of R18 575 for printing with ABC Press (Pty) Ltd. The account had been divided into seven and seven invoices sent to seven individual LP members.

Three of these, the largest for R6 775, accompanied by invoices from ABC Press, were submitted to parliament for stationery. All three were disallowed by the head of finance and administration.

The three claims "clearly were not in respect of constituency expenses of those members," according to Van der Walt. The members "must have known" this and "did not in their claims reveal the true facts." He adds, however, that without further evidence it could not be found that the only inference is that they intended to act fraudulently, as "there is room for a possible misunderstanding or wrong advice" about constituency expenses.

He adds that because of the division of the ABC Press account into seven invoices there were "sufficient reasons for a suspicion" that there was an attempt at enrichment at the expense of the State. ■

**DEPARTEMENT VAN PLAASLIKE BESTUUR,  
BEHUISING EN LANDBOU**

No. 1373

22 Junie 1990

**BESTUURSRAAD VAN SUURBRAAK  
TYDELIKE OORNAME VAN FUNKSIES**

Voortspruitend uit die ontruiming van hul setels deur vyf (5) lede van die Bestuursraad van Suurbraak, wat tot gevolg het dat daar nie 'n kworum bestaan nie, geskied kennis hierby ingevolge artikel 40 van die Wet op Landelike Gebiede (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1987 (Wet No. 9 van 1987), dat mnr. J. J. C. Boshoff, Adjunk-direkteur van die Departement van Plaaslike Bestuur, Behuising en Landbou te Kaapstad, en sy gedelegeerdes, deur die Minister van Plaaslike Bestuur en Landbou, Raad van Verteenwoordigers, gemagtig en gelas is om as 'n tussentydse maatreel alle noodsaaklike administratiewe funksies van die Bestuursraad van Suurbraak te verrig. Hierdie reeling geld met terugwerkende krag vanaf die datum waarop die setels van die lede van die Bestuursraad van Suurbraak vakant geword het en duur voort tot die datum waarop 'n geldige Bestuursraad vir die Suurbraak landelike gebied verkies is.

A. A. JULIES,  
Minister van Plaaslike Bestuur en Landbou,  
Raad van Verteenwoordigers.

**ADMINISTRASIE:  
VOLKSRAAD**

**DEPARTEMENT VAN PLAASLIKE BESTUUR,  
BEHUISING EN WERKE**

No. 1378

22 Junie 1990

**WET OP HUURBEHEER, 1976**

**VRYSTELLING VAN SEKERE WONINGS,  
MOTORHUISE, MOTORSTAANPLEKKE EN  
BEDIENDEKAMERS VAN HUURBEHEER**

Ek, Gerald Aubrey Hosking, Ministeriele Verteenwoordiger vir die provinsie Natal, Administrasie-Volksraad, handelende kragtens die bevoegdheid my verleen my Kennisgewing 1469 van 8 Desember 1989, verklaar hierby kragtens artikel 51 (g) van die Wet op Huurbeheer, 1976 (Wet No. 80 van 1976), dat—

(a) die wonings genoem in die Bylae hiertoe, met ingang van die datum waarop 'n bestaande huurder van so 'n woning se okkupasie wettiglik beëindig word of die datum waarop sodanige huurder se maandelikse inkomste soos omskryf in Proklamasie No. 32 van 25 Maart 1983, soos gewysig by Proklamasie No. 99 van 1 Julie 1983, en Proklamasie No. 24 van 20 Februarie 1987, die toepaslike inkomsteperk vermeld in die Bylae by eersgenoemde Proklamasie, soos aldus gewysig, naamlik R1 250 ten opsigte van 'n huurder wat 'n gesinshoof met afhanklikes is of R750 ten opsigte van 'n enkelopende huurder sonder afhanklikes, oorskry, welke datum ook al eerste voorval, mits die betrokke huurder op die betrokke datum nie 70 jaar of ouer is nie, en

(b) die motorhuise, motorstaanplekke en bediendekamers geleë op enige plek op grond wat deel uitmaak van grond wat geokkupeer word deur of gebruik word in verband met die wonings in paragraaf (a) hierbo bedoel, met ingang van die toepaslike datum in die genoemde paragraaf bedoel,

**DEPARTMENT OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT,  
HOUSING AND AGRICULTURE**

No. 1373

22 June 1990

**SUURBRAAK BOARD OF MANAGEMENT  
TEMPORARY TAKE-OVER OF FUNCTIONS**

Arising from the vacation of their seats by five (5) members of the Suurbraak Board of Management, with the result that there is no quorum, notice is hereby given in terms of section 40 of the Rural Areas Act (House of Representatives), 1987 (Act No. 9 of 1987), that Mr J. J. C. Boshoff, Deputy Director of the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture in Cape Town, and persons delegated by him have been authorised and directed by the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, House of Representatives, as an interim measure to perform all the essential administrative functions of the Suurbraak Board of Management. This arrangement shall apply with retrospective effect from the date on which the seats of the members of the Suurbraak Board of Management became vacant and continue until the date upon which a valid Board of Management has been elected for the Suurbraak rural area.

A. A. JULIES,  
Minister of Local Government and Agriculture,  
House of Representatives.

**ADMINISTRATION:  
HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY**

**DEPARTMENT OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT,  
HOUSING AND WORKS**

No. 1378

22 June 1990

**RENT CONTROL ACT, 1976**

**EXEMPTION OF CERTAIN DWELLINGS,  
GARAGES, PARKING SPACES AND SERVANTS'  
ROOMS FROM RENT CONTROL**

I, Gerald Aubrey Hosking, Ministerial Representative for the Province of Natal, Administration: House of Assembly, in accordance with the powers granted to me by Notice 1469 of 8 December 1989, hereby declare under section 51 (g) of the Rent Control Act, 1976 (Act. No. 80 of 1976), that—

(a) the dwellings mentioned in the Schedules hereto, are, as from the date on which the occupation of an existing lessee of such a dwelling is lawfully terminated or the date on which the monthly income of such lessee, as defined in Proclamation No. 32 of 25 March 1983, as amended by Proclamation No. 99 of 1 July 1983, and Proclamation No. 24 of 20 February 1987, exceeds the applicable income limit stipulated in the Schedule to the first-mentioned Proclamation, as so amended, namely R1 250 in respect of a lessee who is the head of a family with dependants or R750 in respect of a single lessee without dependants, whichever date occurs first, provided the lessee in question on the applicable date is not 70 years of age or older, and

(b) the garages, parking spaces and servants' rooms situated anywhere on land which forms part of land occupied or used in connection with the dwellings referred to in paragraph (a) above, are, as from the applicable date referred to in the said paragraph,

volgende erwe langs sodat hulle by hierdie gebied ingesluit word: Genoemde Erf 792 en Erf 791, tot by die punt waar die noordwaartse verlenging van die westelike grens van genoemde Erf 791 genoemde middel van D. F. Malanstraat kruis, daarvandaan ooswaarts met genoemde middel van D. F. Malanstraat en Eric Louwstraat langs tot by die punt waar dit die westwaartse verlenging van die noordelike grens van genoemde Erf 1242 kruis, daarvandaan ooswaarts met laasgenoemde verlenging langs tot by die noordwestelike baken van genoemde Erf 1242, die beginpunt

## 2. Gebied H2

Begin by die westelikste baken van Erf 308 Hartswater, daarvandaan ooswaarts met die grense van die volgende erwe langs sodat hulle by hierdie gebied ingesluit word: Genoemde Erf 308 en Erwe 298, 297, 296, oor Alanstraat, 368, 369, 370, 371, oor Adamsstraat 283, 282, genoemde Erf 283, oor genoemde Adamsstraat, genoemde Erwe 371, 370, 369, 368, oor genoemde Alanstraat, genoemde Erwe 296, 297, 298 en 308, tot by die genoemde westelikste baken van laasgenoemde erf, die beginpunt.

## 3. Gebied H3

Erwe 356, 353, 358, 359 en 360 Hartswater, in hul geheel.

## 4. Gebied H4

Persele 1098, 1083, 1193 en 1031 Vaalharts-Neder-setting A, in hul geheel

## GOEWERMENSKENNISGEWINGS

### ADMINISTRASIE: RAAD VAN VERTEENWOORDIGERS

#### DEPARTEMENT VAN PLAASLIKE BESTUUR BEHUISING EN LANDBOU

No. 1554

6 Julie 1990

#### BESTUURSRAAD VAN KOMAGGAS

#### TYDELIKE OORNAME VAN FUNKSIES

Voortspruitend uit die ontruiming van hul setels deur ses (6) lede van die Bestuursraad van Komaggas, wat tot gevolg het dat daar nie 'n kworum bestaan nie, geskied kennis hierby ingevolge artikel 40 van die Wet op Landelike Gebiede (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1987 (Wet No 9 van 1987), dat mnr. Ernest Hendrik Wolfaard Carstens, Streekdirekteur van die Departement van Plaaslike Bestuur, Behuising en Landbou te Springbok, en sy gedelegeerdes, deur die Minister van Plaaslike Bestuur en Landbou, Raad van Verteenwoordigers, gemagtig en gelas is om as 'n tussentydse maat-reel alle noodsaaklike administratiewe funksies van die Bestuursraad van Komaggas te verrig. Hierdie reeling geld met terugwerkende krag vanaf die datum waarop die setels van die lede van die Bestuursraad van Komaggas vakant geword het en duur voort tot die datum waarop 'n geldige Bestuursraad vir die Komaggas landelike gebied verkies is.

A. A. JULIES,  
Minister van Plaaslike Bestuur en Landbou,  
Raad van Verteenwoordigers.

so as to include them in this area: The said Erf 792 and Erf 791, to the point where the northward prolongation of the western boundary of the said Erf 791 intersects the middle of D. F. Malan Street, thence eastwards along the said middle of D. F. Malan Street and Eric Louw Street, to the point where it intersects the westward prolongation of the northern boundary of the said Erf 1242; thence eastwards along the last-mentioned prolongation, to the north-western beacon of the said Erf 1242, the point of beginning

## 2. Area H2

Beginning at the westernmost beacon of Erf 308 Hartswater; thence eastwards along the boundaries of the following erven so as to include them in this area: The said Erf 308 and Erven 298, 297, 296, across Alan Street, 368, 369, 370, 371, across Adams Street, 283, 282, the said Erf 283, across the said Adams Street, the Erven 371, 370, 369, 368, across the said Alan Street, the said Erven 296, 297, 298 and 308, to the said westernmost beacon of the last-mentioned erf, the point of beginning.

## 3. Area H3

Erven 356, 353, 358, 359 and 360 Hartswater, in their entirety.

## 4. Area H4

Lots 1098, 1083, 1193 and 1031 Vaalharts Settlement A, in their entirety

## GOVERNMENT NOTICES

### ADMINISTRATION: HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

#### DEPARTMENT OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND AGRICULTURE

No. 1554

(257) ~~12597~~

6 July 1990

#### KOMAGGAS BOARD OF MANAGEMENT

#### TEMPORARY TAKE-OVER OF FUNCTIONS

Arising from the vacation of their seats by six (6) members of the Komaggas Board of Management, with the result that there is no quorum, notice is hereby given in terms of section 40 of the Rural Areas Act (House of Representatives), 1987 (Act No. 9 of 1987), that Mr Ernest Hendrik Wolfaard Carstens, Regional Director of the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture at Springbok, and persons delegated by him have been authorised and directed by the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, House of Representatives, as an interim measure to perform all the essential administrative functions of the Komaggas Board of Management. This arrangement shall apply with retrospective effect from the date on which the seats of the members of the Komaggas Board of Management became vacant and continue until the date upon which a valid Board of Management has been elected for the Komaggas rural area.

A. A. JULIES,  
Minister of Local Government and Agriculture,  
House of Representatives



**WORKERS OWN TOOLS**

WIMM 277-2917140  
ABOUT 13'000 members of the Chemical Workers' Industrial Union throughout Transvaal staged a six-hour work stoppage in support of nearly 1 000 workers on strike at Ciba-Geigy and Rickett and Coleman

The strike action — affecting Kempton Park and Brits — is over the multi-nationals' refusal to participate in the union-initiated National Provident Fund, the CWIU said yesterday.

The union and Ciba-Geigy will meet today to try to resolve the dispute through mediation

WIMM 277-2917140 (257)  
**Hendrickse bows to demos over school post**

By PATRICK GOODENOUGH  
LABOUR Party leader Allan Hendrickse has agreed to appoint a school teacher to a headmaster's post in Uitenhage, after hundreds of teachers, parents and pupils protested against his alleged politically-motivated refusal to do so.

The issue has become the latest in a string of events strongly indicating that Labour's Eastern Cape support base is tottering.

The protests — which included demands that Hendrickse resign — centred on Joseph Slinger's application for the post of principal of Uitenhage High School, which has been without a principal for five years.

Slingers reportedly campaigned against the tricameral system and the LP in the early 1980s.

A representative of the school's parent-teachers' association, Margie Terblanche, claimed that no appointment had been made because no LP members had applied.

Earlier, Hendrikse denied that Slingers had not been appointed on political grounds — Pen

## Teachers to meet Minister

Star 4/7/90 Education Reporter

33 257

A delegation of coloured teachers who are on a "chalk down" in Transvaal schools were due to meet the Education Minister in the House of Representatives, Allan Hendrickse, in Cape Town this morning.

The teachers, represented by the Progressive Teachers' Union (PTU) and the Action Committee of Teachers' (ACT), have been on strike for more than a month demanding improved working conditions.

ACT spokesman Mike Davy said the strike would be reviewed at a report-back meeting in Eldorado Park tomorrow with representatives of different schools, and parents and students.

Depending on the outcome of the meeting with the Minister, teachers could resume classes on July 10.

Teachers are demanding a positive response to their short-term demands which include the timely payment of salaries, supply of teaching materials and full parity between men and women teachers.

The Parent Support Group yesterday expressed "total dissatisfaction" with the House of Representatives' response to teachers' grievances.

# Teachers may end strike at start of term

Star  
6/7/90 Education Reporter

Teachers in coloured schools who have been on a "chalks down" strike for more than a month may resume teaching when schools open for the third term next week

This follows the meeting between the Progressive Teachers' Union (PTU) and Minister of Education and Culture (House of Representatives) Allan Hendrickse in Cape Town on Wednesday.

PTU general secretary Mike Davy said yesterday the meeting was "fairly encouraging" and the Minister conceded five of the seven key short-term demands of teachers

Mr Davy would not speculate on whether teachers would suspend their action but said a decision would be taken at a mass meeting in Eldorado Park next Tuesday, the day schools reopened for the third term

"We will have to give the department a period of time to see whether the changes are actually implemented," he said

Mr Davy stressed that the delegation visited the Minister as their employer to resolve an industrial dispute and did not recognise the tricameral Parliament. No breakthrough was made over the demand for full parity in salaries between men and women teachers. The Minister said it was a matter to be investigated by the Minister of National Education

JOHANNESBURG —  
Parents, teachers and  
pupils in Port Elizabeth  
and nearby Uitenhage  
yesterday demonstrated  
in support of a headmas-  
ter allegedly victimised  
by the Labour Party (LP)

Parents and pupils are  
demonstrating at a  
Uitenhage school, chil-  
dren in Port Elizabeth  
are refusing to attend  
classes, and the head-  
master at the centre of  
the row, Mr Joseph  
Slingers, is taking his  
case to the Supreme  
Court.

Mr Slingers claims  
that LP leader the Rev  
Allan Hendrickse won't  
let him run a school in  
his hometown of Uiten-  
hage, which has been  
without a principal for  
the past five years

Yesterday 59 teachers,  
200 parents and all the  
pupils at the affected  
school — Uitenhage  
Secondary School —  
were planning to march  
to Mr Hendrickse's near-  
by house in protest

Mr Slingers, support-

# School protest

## for LP 'victim'

ers claim, "is good  
enough" to be offered  
vacant posts at some of  
the top coloured schools  
in South Africa, but in  
his home town he is still  
remembered by the LP  
for campaigning against  
Mr Hendrickse and the  
tricameral system in the  
early 1980s

His case is now being  
taken up by teachers in  
the South African Coun-  
cil on Sport (Sacos) and  
the South African Senior  
Schools Sports Associa-  
tion (Sasssa), who main-  
tain he is the target of  
political victimisation  
— Sapa

GM 7/12/85 13/7/90

257

# Protestors lambast Hendrickse over nepotism

W/Mand 13/7-16/7/90

ANGRY parents, teachers and students in Port Elizabeth and nearby Uitenhage, demonstrated yesterday in support of a headmaster allegedly victimised by a Port Party leader Reverend Allan Hendrickse.

Uitenhage parents and students are demonstrating at a school there, children in Port Elizabeth are refusing to attend classes, and the headmaster at the centre of the row, Joseph Singers, is taking his case to the supreme court.

Singers claims Hendrickse will not let him run a school in his hometown of Uitenhage which has been without a principal for five years.

Yesterday, 59 teachers, 200 parents and all the children at the affected school — Uitenhage Secondary School — were planning to march to Hendrickse's near-

by house in protest.

Singers, supporters claim, "is good enough" to be offered vacant posts at top coloured schools, but in his hometown he is remembered by the Labour Party for campaigning against Hendrickse and the tricameral system in the early 1980s.

His case is now being taken up by teachers in the South African Council on Sport (Sacos) and the South African Senior Schools Sports Association (Sasssa) who maintain he is the target of political victimisation.

From what Sacos calls the "numeration" of being at the Booyssen Park Primary School in Port Elizabeth, Sing-

ers has now been transferred to the "trouble-prone" Chatty Senior Secondary School.

At first he refused to take up the post because he had applied to be principal at the Uitenhage Secondary School but the department allegedly threatened to dismiss him if he did not accept the post.

Singers says he does not accept the legality of the department's "ultimatum" and intends challenging it in the supreme court.

Children at the Chatty Senior Secondary School refused to attend classes yesterday and joined teachers in the school grounds to "protest against the

political appointment of certain principals and the victimisation of certain teachers and principals" by the Department of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, one teacher said.

Hendrickse, the Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, has finally say over appointments in schools.

According to the teacher, an agreement had been reached between the National Unity Forum and the Minister of National Education, Mr Gene Louw, on June 5 this year, that political victimisation was an intolerable issue.

The pupils maintain they will not re-

turn to classes until the matter is resolved.

Children have also refused to attend classes at the Uitenhage Secondary School, where Singers applied for the post of principal.

They gathered on the school grounds with their parents and teachers to await the arrival of an inspector from the department to "resolve the situation".

The chairman of the school's parent teachers association, Margie Terblanche, said it was decided at a meeting this week that the students' parents would gather at the school until the matter is resolved.

THE WEEKLY MA

According to a Sasssa statement, many teachers in the ranks of Sacos and Sasssa are being "victimised" in that opposition to the racist tricameral parliament, the Labour Party and its Department of Education and Culture.

"The department of education, in a shameful abuse of political power, persists in the gross injustice being meted out to Mr Singers."

Hendrickse was at his Uitenhage home yesterday but his wife said he was too busy and could not comment on the issue.

Surveys by the Human Rights Trust maintain the Labour Party support base has steadily dwindled from 48 per cent in 1969 to 70, to 8,4 per cent after the unbanning of anti-apartheid organisations in February — Sapa

CAPITUL 19/7/90 (10) (1) 25/2

# Hendrickse 'yes' to black pupils

BLACK children, particularly in rural farming areas, could attend schools for so-called "coloureds" and they could use buses designated for "coloured" pupils, the chairman of the Ministers' Council of the House of Representatives, Mr Allan Hendrickse, said yesterday.

"It has been the policy of the department since the Labour Party took control of education in 1975 that African children be admitted to so-called coloured schools, particularly in farming areas.

"Africans are entitled to be admitted to these schools as long as the principal informs the department," he said in a statement.

Mr Hendrickse was reacting to the strong criticism of the racial segregation for African and coloured farm schools by three Stellenbosch University academics, Mr J F de Graaff, Mr W Louw and Mr M van der Merwe.

They described the situation as "absurd".

Mr Hendrickse also said yesterday that farm worker wages, working conditions and fringe benefits on farms were to be investigated next year by a special manpower commission.

• The National Manpower Commission completed an investigation in 1982 into the position of farm and domestic workers, but it has never been published.

# Hendrickse under fire over post

PORT ELIZABETH. — More than 500 parents, teachers and principals from "coloured" schools here and in Uitenhage this week resolved to continue protests against the authorities' alleged politically-motivated refusal to appoint a principal for a Uitenhage school.

And some 200 000 teachers nationwide observed Tuesday as a day of teachers' action to focus attention on alleged political appointments and harassment of teachers by education authorities South 2617-118190

Teachers from every "coloured" high school in Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage have been on a "chalks down" since last week, demanding the resignation of Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse.

The decision to continue the protest was taken at a weekend meeting. Protests in the area have centred on the application of Joseph Slingers for the post of principal of Uitenhage High School, which has been without a principal for five years

Slingers reportedly campaigned against the tricameral system and the Labour Party in the early eighties

In response to the allegations, Hendrickse said he could not simply appoint Slingers, as the post was being advertised and other applicants had to be given a chance.

"I personally do not know Mr Slingers and what his political outlook is, and never has any appointment been made by me for political reasons".

# March for schools

257

THE Eastridge and Beacon Valley Residents Association in Mitchells Plain is planning a march to the local offices of the Department of Education and Culture to demand more

schools in the area

South 267-115/90

Permission has been given for the march which starts in Katdong Road at 10am next Tuesday



# Bid to raze shoddy school

TEACHERS and students at the Lotus Senior Secondary School in Cape Town's southern suburbs have embarked on a campaign to pressure the Department of Education and Culture to demolish and rebuild the school. South 9/8-15/8/90

Teachers complain that the shoddy state of the school is not conducive to education.

## Broken

Most of the windows in the school are broken, in most classes there are no ceilings and electricity

Poor security has made the school an easy target for burglars.

On Wednesday typewriters valued at R5 000 were stolen from the school.

"There's no way we can teach properly at the school," said Mr Moosa Taladia, a teacher at Lotus.

"In the past three weeks the absentee rate of both staff and students has been as high as 50 percent.

"The doors cannot close properly and when it rains the classrooms are icy cold

"The school's in such a bad state that it can't be repaired properly. We want it demolished and rebuilt."

A picket was held at the school this week.

# East Cape residents blame Hendrickse for violence

Sowetan 13/8/90

257

THE violence in the Eastern Cape has allegedly been caused by the refusal of the Labour Party leader, the Reverend Allan Hendrickse, and members of the party-controlled Coloured Management Committee, to respond to residents' grievances.

According to Mr P Lindoor, chairman of the Uitenhage Interim Coordinating Committee (UICC), residents complained about an acute housing shortage, the establishment of a squatter camp, exorbitant rent, a lack of sport and recreational facilities and a "rotten" system of education.

"The latter gave rise to school boycotts and chalks-down by teachers at all schools in the Coloured townships of Uitenhage," Lindoor said.

He said the UICC was established to try to

## Sowetan Correspondent

resolve some of these issues facing the community after Hendrickse and the management committee refused to address the complaints.

Relating events which led to the outbreak of violence, Lindoor said "On Thursday, August 9, after a mass meeting, lights in the townships were cut, except for Jubilee Crescent and Livingstone Circle, an area in which the Minister lives

## Police

"Violence erupted and spread like a wildfire"

Lindoor claimed police fired indiscriminately

He said more than 20 cases of people with gunshot wounds were reported to the committee. Several detentions and allegations of police brutality were also recorded

The UICC, while condemning the unrest, called for the withdrawal of the police because they had "exacerbated violence in the area"

The committee also called for the release of those arrested during this period and the "immediate resignation" of Hendrickse

Hendrickse was "shocked and saddened yesterday over the destruction of his church in Rosedale, Uitenhage,

by arsonists and looters on Saturday night

He said he saw the attack as part of "an attempt to destroy me personally and the Labour Party in the Eastern Cape"

Hendrickse said the escalation of violence in the area came after the formation of ANC branches. Because of this, he had asked ANC deputy president Mr Nelson Mandela to make his influence felt among his supporters in the area so that the violence could stop

**ON THE MOVE:** Pupils at Lotus Senior Secondary carry their desks to a nearby church hall to write exams as their classrooms were found to be too draughty and inadequate

## Pupils moved from *South 16/8 - 22/8/90* 'cold classrooms' 257

THE Department of Education and Culture (DEC) is considering a request by staff, students and parents to demolish and rebuild Lotus Senior Secondary School

Following a campaign against the shoddy conditions at the school in Cape Town's southern suburbs, a delegation from the department conducted a tour of the premises this week

On the second floor of the building erected to last for 15 years, most of the classrooms have no ceilings

Most of the windows in the school are broken, doors cannot close and graffiti and human excrement litter open spaces in the stairwell and other parts of the premises

On Wednesday, at the start of their exams, pupils had to carry their desks to a nearby church hall because their classrooms were too cold

The DEC delegation, led by director-general Mr Patrick McEnery, held a meeting with the parents, staff and

students on Tuesday after their tour of the premises

"Mr McEnery told us the department had a limited budget and a long list of priorities," said Mr Moosa Teladia, a teacher at the school.

"He said he would place the school high on his list of priorities as he agreed something needed to be done in the short term to improve conditions

"He told us the school was definitely a health risk but said he could not promise to replace and relocate the school without consulting further with department officials "

Teladia said the meeting gave McEnery two days in which to give a definite answer on their demand to demolish and rebuild the school.

Their public campaign would continue until they received an answer

DEC, spokesperson, Mr Thinus Dempsey said the department was "strongly considering" the possibility of building a new school

FIM 24/8/90

Earlier this year the LP ignored resistance from the community and personal intervention of ANC deputy president Nelson Mandela to push through the Mier Rural Area Bill

(257)  
This provides for the carving up and sale of land granted to the Mier community in the 19th Century by Queen Victoria

Lala Steyn, of the Cape Town-based Surplus People's Project (SPP), says no deeds of sale have been registered for Mier since the Act was passed in June. She adds 23 farms in the area were sold to individuals between 1987 and 1989, in terms of the Rural Areas Act, but the SPP believes these deals are illegal. It is helping the community to contest them in court.

The inhospitable area bordering the Kalahari Gemsbok Park is home for about 4 500 people. It is one of 23 "coloured reserves" held in trust by government and administered by a locally elected management board. In terms of the Constitution, ultimate jurisdiction rests with the House of Representatives.

After a recent meeting with Mandela — who again appealed to the LP not to sell the land — LP leader Allan Hendrickse said he would not be dictated to. Senior ANC western Cape official Trevor Manuel says future contact between his organisation and the LP depends on Hendrickse heeding calls not to sell the Mier land.

Mier residents argue the sale would dispossess farmers of inherited rights. About 900 of the 1 400 adult residents have signed a petition calling on government not to sell their land. They say they were not consulted and believe the only people who will benefit are a few of the wealthier community members.

An application is pending in Kimberley Supreme Court to set aside the subdivision of the communal land into "economic units" (in preparation for sale) as well as the 23 sales that have already gone through.

Chris Freimond

LAND FIM 24/8/90

## No more carving (257)

In spite of a defiant stand against what it sees as outside interference the Labour Party-controlled "own affairs" administration appears to be heeding appeals not to sell any more "coloured" communal trust land in the northern Cape

CMT-Tmp 25/8/80  
252

# Uitenhage appointment brings relief

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH — Uitenhage community leaders reacted with relief and joy yesterday to news that Mr Joe Slingers had been appointed as headmaster of Uitenhage Secondary School

The Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, Labour Party leader Mr Allan Hendrickse, finally bowed to intense community pressure and announced the appointment on Thursday night

Mr Slingers had applied for the post of headmaster at the Uitenhage School, which has been without a principal for over five years. But in June, he was appointed headmaster of Chatty Secondary School in Port Elizabeth

Coloured schools in Port Elizabeth and Uitenhage were boycotted for about a month by parents and teachers, and Mr Hendrickse was accused of making politically motivated appointments

The Slingers affair was also cited as one of the root causes of the recent unrest in PE's northern areas and in Uitenhage

On Wednesday, the Supreme Court, Port Elizabeth, postponed an urgent application for the review of the decision by Mr Hendrickse that Mr Slingers should not be seconded to Uitenhage

Mr Johnny Lindoor, chairman of the Uitenhage Crisis Committee, said it was good that Mr Hendrickse "finally came to his senses"

He said Mr Slingers was the "right man for the job" and, irrespective of political differences, it was crucial to appoint the appropriate person

Mr Slingers, the second applicant for the review, was in Bloemfontein yesterday and could not be contacted for comment

# Clerks 'down pens' for salary increase

25/8/90  
257

Staff Reporter

ABOUT 200 House of Representatives administrative clerks "downed pens" yesterday, and threatened to call a nationwide strike in all state departments if they do not get a salary increase this year.

Public Servants' League spokesman Mr Neville Petersen said "After negotiations between staff associations and the Commission for Public Administration, it was announced that salary increases will only be implemented in the next financial book year."

This has caused frustration among government officials, as only labourers received salary increases, said Mr Petersen.

"Administration officials went on a 'pen-down' strike to reject the present system of occupational differentiation, where the clerks in the finance department earned better salaries than general clerks."

He said Mr Bernard Wentzel of the PSL would seek "an urgent appointment with the State President to negotiate for a salary increase in this financial book year."

House of Representatives spokesman Mr Thinus Dempsey was not available for comment.

# Govt slated for college closures

CMT TINTS  
29/8/90  
257

THE rectors of 13 teachers' training colleges falling under the House of Representatives have called on the government to stop "negative" actions, including the closing of some of the institutions and the reduction of the quota of new students

Such steps, the Committee of Rectors said in a statement yesterday, were being taken at a time when the call was for progress towards the "widely accepted goal of a non-racial educational system"

The actions were also causing confusion, insecurity and "even outrage"

Specific colleges had been closed, some faced closure, and others were scheduled to be phased out

A ministerial undertaking not to close colleges, given publicly on May 11 this year, suggested an acceptance of the principle that any new educational authority should have the prerogative to determine the optimal utilisation of resources according to national criteria

"Whilst the proffered reasons, viz financial, infrastructural and demo-

graphic, may have validity within the context of ethnic education, the greater needs of a non-racial South Africa indicate retention as the logical route forward"

The decision to reduce the intake quota of new students because of the dwindling need for teachers in single-race schools could not be accepted, as it flew in the face of the overall national needs and reinforced the under-utilisation of facilities, the committee said

Tertiary institutions like universities and technikons were beginning to mirror the emerging new South Africa, while at school level intense debates were ranging around the desirability of an open-admission policy

"It is our belief that the colleges of education should be enabled to adopt and implement a similar admission policy," the committee added

It also criticised a departmental announcement of stringent staff cut-backs at individual colleges, of the existence of surplus posts at the 13 colleges under its jurisdiction and its decision not to advertise vacant posts for next year

AKGUS 18/10/90

## Reps staff victimised — league spokesman

By SHARON SOROUR  
Labour Reporter

257

PUBLIC servants in the House of Representatives administration section on a work stoppage over disparate salary adjustments have allegedly been victimised

According to Public Servants' League (PSL) spokesman Mr Neville Petersen workers were harassed and victimised by the management at various offices

The workers, most of whom belong to the PSL, were demanding a 20 percent increase on the "living wage", he said.

They were also demanding the immediate scrapping of the system of "occupational differentiation" in which workers in other departments who do the same jobs are paid more

### 'REPRIMANDS'

About 20 000 workers throughout the country — including 3 000 in the Western Cape and Boland — had downed tools since Monday, he said

PSL officials yesterday met Dr L Kathan, chief director of budgetary and auxiliary services in the administration section of the House of Representatives, to discuss alleged victimisation.

Mr Petersen said. "At certain offices workers were not allowed to use the hall facilities, others received verbal reprimands and threats and some were continually called out of meetings and told to return to work"

Dr Kathan undertook to investigate, he said

The administration section was the only department where workers had had only a 10 percent salary increase, said Mr Petersen



South 11 18/10-24/10/90  
**Strike threat to exams**

**Swedes go soft on SA**

From MADI GRAY  
**STOCKHOLM** — An application to invest more than four million rands in SKF's ball bearing plant in Uitenhage in the Eastern Cape was granted by the Swedish Board of Commerce last week. The decision is a major departure from Sweden's long-standing policy of prohibiting new investments in South Africa and may herald the demise of its sanctions policy.

**Discrimination**

The board justified the decision on the grounds that it is in line with existing legislation because the investment is intended to increase safety and improve working conditions, not facilitate an expansion of SKF's activities. SKF's South African manager, Mr Edgar Schindler, said however, that poor turnover at the plant and the need for new machinery were the real reason for the investment.

In an interview with a Swedish metal workers' publication, Schindler said new machinery was needed at the plant.

THOUSANDS of people could be affected if a labour dispute in the House of Representatives (HoR) is not speedily resolved

At stake are pension and salary payments, maintenance grants and examinations which will be slowed down or disrupted by continued industrial action

HoR staff, including clerical workers and social service employees at a range of offices and schools, this week embarked on industrial action to highlight their grievances

More than 3500 public servants are involved at HoR offices throughout the country

According to sources, at some offices the industrial action included a "downing of tools"

The pay revolt follows a march by hundreds of civil servants last month to demand pay increases and an end to discrepancies in job grading

The marchers delivered a memorandum outlining their demands and asked the State President to respond within 14 days

According to the secretary of the Public Servants League (PSL), Mr Bernard Wentzel the State President's office acknowledged receipt of the memorandum but no response had been received

Wentzel said public servants were frustrated at the lack of a response and

By CHIARA CARTER

wanted a salary hike over and above the 10 percent they received in April

He said HoR employees had adopted a go slow rather than strike action because they were concerned about the effects of a possible disruption on the payment of pensions and salaries as well as end-of-year examinations

However, the situation was "volatile" and it was possible that a full blown strike could develop if the authorities did not respond to employees' grievances, he said

On Tuesday the PSL held an urgent meeting with the Director-General of the HoR, Mr Patrick McEnery, who agreed to contact the State President

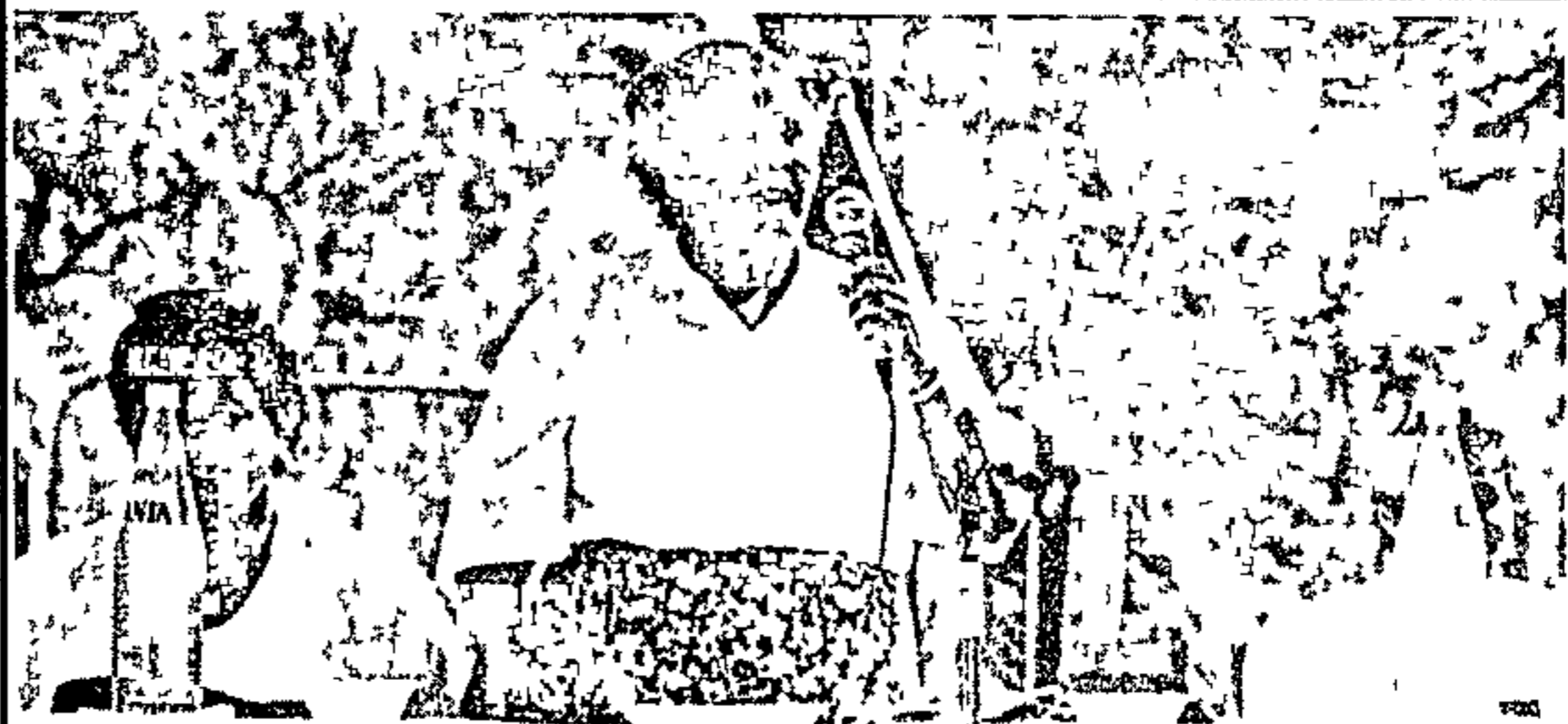
A spokesperson for the HoR's administration, Dr L. Kathan, denied a "large scale" strike was under way

"The core of the problem is occupational differentiation which affects the entire public service and this matter was taken up with the commission for administration

"Their reply reflected that the matter will receive a high priority in the forthcoming financial year"

Dr Kathan said representations "have been made" and it was hoped to respond to the workers this week.

**40 years' of care**



**CARE:** Veteran trade unionist and a SACP leader Nana Abrahams addresses a gathering at Paarl last weekend to celebrate the 40th anniversary of the union's medical aid fund. Other speakers were Fawu's national president Chris Dhlamini and former general-secretary, Jan Theron.

A COSATU affiliate has managed to negotiate an agreement which offers the best package deal on parental rights ever won by a union in South Africa.

The coup was pulled off by the South African Commercial, Catering and Al-

**Game plan for mums**

lied Workers' Union (Sacaawu) which pioneered the fight for parental benefits

The agreement between the union and Game Discount World was signed in Durban last week. It covers more than 1 000 workers at

10 of the firm's stores throughout the country

The agreement is a precedent in that mothers get a guaranteed 50 percent of their salary while on eight months paid maternity leave. In previous agree-

ments workers who do not qualify for UIF maternity benefits in the first six months of their leave do not receive more than 33 percent of their salary

Women employees will get 10 months parental leave which can be shared if both parents are employed by the

Alleenk strikes set to continue

Kaizer Nyatumba on the dilemma  
facing several political parties

8/26/10/90

# Talking about talks about talks

**T**O negotiate or not to negotiate? That is the question an increasing number of South African political parties and organisations have had to grapple with since February 2 when President de Klerk changed the face and direction of South African politics with his bold announcements.

For a number of organisations to the Left and Right of the ruling National Party (NP) the decision has not been easy to make, and consequently pro- and anti-talks rhetoric has abounded as different organisations cautiously seek their followers' views.

Predictably, the Right charged vociferously that the Government was selling whites out and that they would, therefore, have nothing to do with the much-talked-about negotiations, while extra-parliamentary organisations on the Left remained suspicious of the Government's new-found liberalism and were consequently wary of negotiations.

But if the flux in which Mr de Klerk had plunged South African politics was not readily understood by the NP's foes, it was welcomed by those parties operating within the 1983 tricameral parliamentary system. Parties in the Houses of Delegates and Representatives boasted that their involvement in the system was vindicated and that South Africa was finally on the road to democracy, thanks to their political foresight.

Eight months after the February 2 speech, not all organisations have made up their minds regarding participation in negotiations.

Of the three major liberation movements in the country, at least one, the African National Congress (ANC) is already involved in talks with the Government. A few weeks after ANC deputy president Nelson Mandela's release from prison on February 11, the ANC national executive committee met in Zambia and decided to send a delegation to South Africa to hold talks with the Government.

It is now history that the ANC has held at least two high-profile

meetings with the Government, yielding the Grootte Schuur Minute and the Pretoria Minute respectively.

Eager to bring the Pan Africanist Congress (PAC) and the Azanian People's Organisation (Azapo) into the fold, the Government issued invitations to these organisations asking them to become involved in exploratory talks with a view to getting real negotiations off the ground as early as next year.

Azapo has rejected the invitation, thus prompting Constitutional Development Minister Dr Gerit Viljoen to say events leading up to the negotiation of a new constitution were gathering momentum and Azapo was "marginalising or excluding itself from this process".

After holding a three-day consultative conference in Harare, Zimbabwe to discuss the talks invitation, the external and internal leadership of the PAC referred the matter to various PAC branches and structures in the country for exhaustive discussion.

However, the Government is assured of the involvement of homeland leaders, the coloured and Indian parties in the tricameral Parliament and organisations like Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi's Inkatha Freedom Party (IFP) in negotiations.

In the House of Assembly, the Democratic Party (DP), fierce advocates of negotiations and western-style democracy for many years, is patiently waiting for the right moment to take its place at the negotiating table. The same, however, cannot be said of the official Opposition, the Conservative Party (CP), which has always insisted it would never talk to either the ANC or communists.

Along with Azapo and the CP are smaller, lesser-known extra-parliamentary organisations like the Workers' Organisation for a Socialist Azania (Wosa), the New Unity Movement (NUM), the Afrikaner Weerstandsbeweging (AWB), the Blanke Bevrydingsbeweging (BBB), the Boerestaat Party and countless others which presently reject negotiations. □

THE House of Representatives has clamped down on a strike by about 2 000 "coloured" civil servants, summarily suspending more than 400 strikers yesterday, a strike committee spokesman claimed

Mr Wayne du Plessis, of the Workers' Action Committee, said up to 200 employees had been suspended in the Mitchells Plain, Wynberg and Athlone regional of-

## House of Reps suspends 400 strikers ~~claims~~

ices in the Cape and another 259 were suspended elsewhere in the country

But a House of Representatives spokesman said that a total of only 129 (four in Cape Town and four in Wynberg) strikers had been sus-

ended.  
Mr Du Plessis said about 2 000 civil servants were still on strike in the Western Cape but a House of Representatives spokesman said most of the strikers had returned to work —  
Sapa and Staff Reporter

Cape Times 27/10/90

257

# Budget deficit slashed

By [unclear] 28/10/78  
Sunday Times Reporter  
Washington

THE US House of Representatives yesterday passed by 228 votes to 200 a record budget deficit reduction plan that cuts spending and raises taxes by nearly \$250 billion over five years.

The measure includes new taxes worth \$343 billion and spending cuts of \$250 billion.

Other parts of the deficit reduction package are accomplished in separate spending bills being considered by Congress which cut the Pentagon's budget by \$425 billion and make other changes.

## Process

"Today we are at the end of a difficult process," said Representative Dan Rostenkowski, an Illinois Democrat who chairs the tax-writing Ways and Means Committee.

That process began eight months ago and included five months of intensive negotiations between the White House and Congress.

The package was expected to win approval in the Senate later in the day.

[Faint, mostly illegible text, possibly bleed-through or a second page of the article.]

ENVIRONMENT

# 'We want a legacy for our children, not crumbs'

The people of Richtersveld fought for their land — and won **SEBASTIAN BALIC** reports

THE Orange River makes a long, lazy loop, gurgles over a few gentle rapids and surges on towards the Atlantic Ocean some 200km away. The muddy ochre water is pumped up to farms where floods have nurtured generous soil. The leaves of tamarisk trees shuffle in the breeze along the banks and baboons bark from the cliffs and hills that overlook the river.

The course which the Orange has forced through the mountains is a gentle respite from a region of withering heat and little rainfall. Enclosed within that baroque curve of the river is a rocky, mountainous semi-desert known as the Richtersveld. It is here that a rural community has won a remarkable victory for land rights.

This remote area is famed for its huge variety of succulents — over 300 species, including the half-amens (Aduernum namaquianum) — and endemic reptiles.



A Richtersveld resident one of the many people who would have been forced to leave the area

People's Project, a Black Sash affiliate, assisted and an urgent Supreme Court interdict halting the creation of the park was granted on March 20 1989.

The peg on which the case was hung was that the Management Committee of the land, had not consulted the people. But it was more than just the manner in which it was conducted that was at issue.

The people argued that they would not benefit from the park's existence, and their welfare had not been properly considered.

Other factors which the community took issue with, were

- The park was to be leased from the community for 99 years at R80 000 a year.
- The land which the small stock sheep and goat farmers were to receive as compensation was one third smaller than their original lands and did not have sufficient water.
- They would gain no benefits from the park as per the proposals.
- The management of the park and its resources would be entirely in Parks

As a result Pienaar said "We have sorted out the problems and once the new agreement has been drafted and signed, work on the park will begin within the month." But De Wet, in whose name the court action was brought, says they have not yet reached a final agreement.

The community is adamant that it should retain control of the park, much like the mining concessions where five-year leases are granted. If a company conducts its business in a manner the community/management committee considers unacceptable, the lease is simply not renewed. This system ensures that outsiders utilising the land exhibit some degree of social responsibility towards the indigenous

people. For instance, the only school was built by one of the concession holders and the church is being renovated by similar funding.

What the people of Kuboos want is a fair deal on their land and not some backroom agreement between their supposed representatives in the House of Representatives and government agencies. They want to continue to live off their land as they have done for generations.

There are other issues that the people of the Richtersveld are unhappy with. They allege that a letter from the Parks Board indicated that it agreed to comply with the community's suggestions, but the second proposal did not reflect this. As committee member Abraham Parns de Wet says "The history of development here is terrible. We want to leave a legacy for our children not crumbs. The area is very rich in diamonds. Companies are making a fortune exploiting this but the area is still incredibly poor."

Pienaar outlines the main thrusts of the new agreement

- The corridor of state land acquired

## Borakalalo: A place to relax

By JACKLYN COCK

THERE is an absence of green spaces in black and an erosion of them in the white suburbs. Borakalalo offers a consolation for all those who suffer the effects of this.

The name derives from the seTswana word for "the place where people relax" and is situated only 60 kilometres north of Brits, making it an easy day trip from Johannesburg or Pretoria.

It has a large wooded area along the Moretele River that provides wonderful walks, especially for bird-watchers. Over 300 species have been recorded in the reserve.

Fishing in the Koptoor Dam is good as is game viewing with more than 30 species of the larger mammals, including rhino, sable, gemsbok, waterbuck, giraffe and zebra.

Jacklyn Cock is a professor of Sociology at the University of the Witwatersrand and writes widely on environmental issues

as compensation will be provided with adequate boreholes.

- Small-scale stock farmers with historical ties to the area will be allowed to graze in selected, controlled, "non sensitive" areas of the park — even to build traditional Nama Khoi reed huts.

- The local community will be closely involved in running the park, and offered employment: there as war-dens, etc."

- Proceeds of a succulent nursery will be paid directly to the people of the Richtersveld — not to the House of Representatives — and will be far higher than the original proposal.

Most important of all a clause allows the community to cancel the Parks Board's lease and regain sole use of the area. In retrospect, Pienaar agrees that the community was not properly consulted, especially as it had never been against the idea of a park in the first place, but took issue with the high-handed manner in which the matter was handled.

- This article first appeared in *New Ground*

# Court battles for jobs

*South 1/11 - 7/11/90*  
*255*  
*257*

A COURT interdict will be brought against the House of Representatives if the 106 striking workers suspended by its administration are not reinstated immediately.

Mr Essa Moosa, an attorney acting for the suspended workers, confirmed that court action has been considered because the department has refused to meet with members of the Worker's Action Committee (WAC).

The committee organised a go-slow and a strike demanding a living wage of R850 a month and an across-the-board increase of R250.

Mr Stuart Marshall, one of the suspended workers, said the 21-member committee was formed after workers expressed dissatisfaction with the executive committee of the Public Servants League (PSL) who refused to support strike action.

At a mass meeting held on

October 16, workers mandated the Congress of South African Trade Unions (Cosatu) to mediate on their behalf and elected the WAC to negotiate with the department.

The strike follows several failed attempts on the part of the WAC to negotiate with the department.

Both Cosatu and the WAC

are awaiting confirmation of a date for a meeting with Richards.

Mr Neville Petersen, a spokesperson for the Public Servants League, said the PSL had talks with the Director General of Budgetary and Auxiliary services.

"We discussed the suspension as an immediate matter. But we are busy sorting

1/11/90  
257

# Oudtshoorn teachers stop work

LESSONS at an Oudtshoorn high school were disrupted yesterday when members of staff stopped work in protest against the permanent appointment of Labour Party, instead of ANC-supporting, teachers

The striking teachers at Morester Senior Secondary School, Bridgton, demand the appointment of Ms Angeline Arnolds and Mr Humphrey Joseph, said Ms Annalie Oberholzer, spokesman for the Department of Education and Culture

Inquiries regarding the alleged political connotations of the appointment had to be referred to the Labour Party, she said — Sapa

Reps workers  
occupy staff  
association office

MR 645  
1/11/90

By SHARON SOROUR  
Labour Reporter

HOUSE of Representatives workers occupied the Public Servants League office in Worcester to protest against the staff association's "lack of support" for their two-week countrywide industrial action.

A Workers' Action Committee spokesman said more than 80 people had entered the offices yesterday. "Last week the House of Representatives suspended 64 workers and charged 20 others in Worcester with misconduct.

"We expected the PSLE to do something to fight for our rights and demands, but they have done nothing. They simply told us to write a letter of protest to the director-general."

According to the House of Representatives, 129 workers — including 100 in the Western Cape — have been suspended since thousands of workers in the administration section downed tools over disparate salary adjustments.

They are demanding a 20 percent salary increase and a minimum salary of R850.



## Striking civil servants sit-in at PSL offices

*CAPE TOWN 11/11/90*  
MORE THAN 80 striking Public Servants' League members occupied the organisation's Worcester offices yesterday to protest at the PSL leadership's lack of support for a two-week wage strike

More than 60 suspended civil servants and 20 others charged with misconduct by the Administration House of Representatives started the sit-in

PSL general secretary Mr Trevor Wentzel and a Cape Town lawyer visited Worcester yesterday in an effort to defuse the crisis in the organisation's ranks, already struck by defections to a Cosatu-aligned "workers action committee", said strikers

A spokesman said the PSL executive is due to meet the Minister's Council today. — Sapa

## Schooling disrupted over

"Labour Party" teachers

*W/land 2/11/90 - 8/11/90*

LESSONS were disrupted at an Oudtshoorn high school this week when members of staff stopped work in protest against the permanent appointment of Labour Party, instead of African National Congress-supporting, teachers

The striking teachers at the Morester Senior Secondary School, Bridgton, demand the appointment of Angeline Arnolds and Humphrey Joseph, said Annalie Oberholzer, spokesman for the Department of Education and Culture.

~~(257)~~ (257)  
The appointments were made on the advice of the school committee — Sapa

3/11/70

# Supreme Court ends Karoo teachers' strike

A TWO-WEEK strike by Beaufort West junior school teachers protesting at the choice of a new principal at St Matthew's Primary School was ended by a Supreme Court order yesterday

The teachers agreed to go back to work yesterday after Mr Justice Pat Tebbutt granted an order in favour of the executive-director of the "coloured" education department, Mr Awie Muller

Departmental spokesman Ms Annalene Oberholzer said the teachers apparently stopped work in protest against a ministerial decision over-ruling the appointment of a Mr Dumpies as principal

The Rev Allan Hendrickse, Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, had instructed that Mr Dumpies be replaced by a Mr De Vos, she said — Sapa

Cape  
Times  
7/11/90

## Workers seek court ruling

SIX members of the "coloured" civil service have applied to the Cape Supreme Court for their reinstatement after allegedly being singled out and victimised for their part in a month-long wage strike.

The Rev Allan Hendrickse is cited as the first of five respondents.

The applicants claimed that their charges for misconduct and subsequent suspensions were unlawful and invalid.

257



# Workers,

## PSL row

*South 8/11-14/11/90*  
A FRESH row has broken out between the Public Servants' League (PSL) and suspended House of Representatives employees. (257) ~~11~~

More than 70 people employed at the House of Representatives offices in Worcester were suspended following strike action last month.

They are now occupying the PSL offices in Worcester to protest against the way the PSL leadership is handling the dispute.

The around-the-clock occupation began last Thursday

# 'Most coloureds will back NP ahead of the ANC'

By Kaizer Nyatumba  
Political Staff

President F W de Klerk could count on the support of "the vast majority" of coloured and Indian voters to beat the ANC in a general election, according to an article in the latest issue of SA Dialogue.

The article, headlined "De Klerk's bold campaign to capture the black vote", said the overwhelming majority of coloureds and Indians

would vote for the National Party against the high-profile ANC, thus perpetuating the Nats' vice-like hold on power even in the "new South Africa".

## Euphoria

SA Dialogue, which is edited by Gerry Pieterse, said the country's political emphasis had shifted now that "the euphoria of the Mandela myth", which swept across South Africa following Nelson Mandela's release, had abated.

The journal said the ANC was still struggling

to increase its "non-African membership" in the western Cape.

"The movement appears to be attracting little enthusiasm from coloureds beyond those who originally signed up when Mandela fever was at its peak.

"However, even these early converts are no longer flashing their ANC membership cards in polite company.

"Analysts observing the political mood among the coloured and Indian populations have concluded that certain factors have influenced

this increasingly visible shift from 'amandla' politics to *realpolitik*," the journal said.

It quoted two Labour Party members of the President's Council, Peter Marais and Billy Ross, who said the NP stood a good chance of springing a surprise on the ANC in a general election by wooing into its ranks coloureds, Indians and "moderate Africans".

Mr Marais believed coloureds had "everything in common with the Afrikaner and very little with the tribal traditions of blacks".



## Hendrickse, reporter trade blows on TV

CAPE TOWN — A ruffled Labour Party leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, and a journalist swapped verbal blows over money donated to the LP in a heated exchange during a televised panel interview on the main SABC news spot this week.

During the panel interview by three journalists, on the LP's role in South African politics, Norman West of the Sunday Times accused Mr Hendrickse of "pocketing" R5 000 donated to the LP.

The question of the donations is at the centre of a pending Supreme Court hearing in which a former LP trustee, Roy Williams, wants to be reinstated as an LP member.

He was expelled for leaking details of the donations to the press.

On Tuesday night, Mr Hendrickse threatened West on the air with legal action because of his allegations.

West: "The public needs to know what happens to money it donates to your party. And I am saying to you you received a donation last year of R250 000."

"Of the R250 000, Mr Hendrickse, only R200 000 landed in your coffers. What happened to the other R50 000?"

Mr Hendrickse replied that West was trying to create doubt in the LP administration because they were on television.

In a heated exchange in which the chairman, Ossie Gibson, tried to intervene, Mr Hendrickse said West's question was "rubbish".

West: "I can show you in your own minutes that R5 000 went into your pocket, R5 000 went into your son's pocket, R5 000 went into your Deputy Minister, Abe Williams' pocket."

Mr Hendrickse: "Thank you very much for saying that. You will bear the consequences of saying that. This is a public statement." — Sapa

# S Principals, DEC clash over exam inspection

ers  
lier  
ker  
his  
t to  
ned  
nen  
the  
d.  
gal  
hey  
of

PRINCIPALS at Department of Education and Culture (DEC) schools in the Cape Peninsula are seeking legal advice following a dispute with the Department over the moderation of this year's final examinations.

Teaching staff reassured parents that the exams had not been declared "null and void".

Following a call by the Teacher Unity Forum, forerunner to the new South African Democratic Teachers' Union (Sadu), some schools have not allowed inspectors and subject advisers on their premises for months.

They have also not submitted exam papers and year marks for classes from Std 6 to Std 9 for moderation.

The DEC has responded by sending letters to principals at some schools, warning them that they are violating examination regulations.

The letters also state that the issuing of certificates of attainment are in jeopardy.

Mr Brian Isaacs, principal of South Peninsula High in Cape Town's southern suburbs, explained why his staff did not comply with DEC regulations

## Farcical

"We are fighting for autonomy and democracy," Isaacs said.

"We believe that during the past few years a farcical situation has developed. Our school offers Xhosa, for example. Yet, a German subject adviser who cannot understand the language was sent here to moderate our Xhosa marks.

"When we submit our year marks to the inspectors, all they do is sign at the bottom of the sheet."

Isaacs and the principal of Grassy Park High, Mr Peter Scheepers, have instructed lawyers to investigate the regulations

Hout Bay High and Fairmount Senior Secondary, also in the southern suburbs, did not comply with the regulations but have not yet received letters.

A Sadu spokesperson reassured parents that their children's results would not be affected.

"Principals always issue certificates of attainment for pupils, not inspectors," the spokesperson said.

id and the pr  
le the right  
equality  
als at sor  
ge, cultur  
education  
politic  
includes  
ch is cu  
aid.  
the clo  
organs  
S  
exec  
Tra  
of D  
ren  
W  
m  
d  
u





# Labour Party courts NP alliance

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party's 25th annual congress has gone out of its way to lay the foundations for an alliance between the Labour Party and the NP

Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse said in an interview after the weekend congress that there was "no doubt" that the Labour Party and NP were closer to each other than before

There had been a growing togetherness between the two parties since February 2, particularly because of President F W de Klerk's attitude and response, he said

Hendrickse said the Labour Party had to have further discussions with other parties, including the Inkatha Freedom Party, about the possibility and timing of a formal alliance

He believed a common dedication towards negotiation and non-violence would be "very important binding factors" in future political alliances

The congress instructed its leadership to engage in exploratory talks in a search for new political allies. However, delegates decided that it would be premature to select alliance partners

The congress heaped praise on De Klerk and his initiatives

## Political Staff

Many gestures were reciprocated when De Klerk became the first NP leader to address a Labour Party congress

The tone and content of many of the 11 resolutions unanimously adopted by the congress took a line virtually indistinguishable from NP policy

The congress also decided that component members of possible alliances should retain their autonomy

A resolution condemning violence called on Inkatha Freedom Party leader Mangosuthu Buthelezi and ANC deputy president Nelson Mandela to rise above their political differences and meet in the interests of the country

Proposals for a constituent assembly were rejected on the grounds that all parties should be given an opportunity to make inputs to a new constitution

In other resolutions the congress called on De Klerk to abolish separate sittings and voting in Parliament, as well as the own affairs Ministers Councils, and endorsed proposals for a nonracial geographic federation with two Houses of Parliament, under which all states would enjoy equal representation in a senate

257  
12/11/89  
10/12/89

# Teachers protest at DEC offices

257

Staff Reporter

CA Timp

4/12/90

legal gathering and would appear in court soon.

POLICE arrested 88 demonstrators outside the coloured education offices in Roeland Street yesterday after a delegation had been invited into the building to discuss grievances with senior officials

A SADTU national executive member, Mr Yousuf Gabru, said teachers were protesting against the status of temporary staff

Teachers at the Bet-el Centre for Epileptic Children in Kuils River were protesting against an alleged official cover-up of incidents of sexual abuse of children at the school.

Police liaison officer Major Jan Calitz said the protesters — members of the newly formed South African Democratic Teachers' Union (SADTU) — were charged with attending an il-

DEC spokesman Mr Thinus Dempsey confirmed that the department was investigating the claims

# Dilemma facing teachers

By VIVIEN HORLER  
Staff Reporter

**E**NVER Sherry, a qualified teacher, was to have been married next month. Now he and his fiancé have postponed their wedding plans because Enver does not have a job.

Enver is one of hundreds of **EDUCATION** "temporary" teachers with the Department of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives who has not been able to find a post for next year.

Enver Sherry's search for work is made more difficult by the fact that each year thousands of newly qualified teachers emerge, all looking for jobs.

The South African Democratic Teachers' Union, (Sadtu), estimates there are about 500 "temporary" teachers with the department in the Western Cape alone.

Last week teachers from several Cape Flats schools picketed the department's offices in Roeland Street, calling for temporary teachers to have their posts made permanent. And yesterday 88 teachers were arrested outside the offices when they gathered in solidarity with the plight of the temporary teacher.

The system is one that breeds bitterness, anger, disillusion and despondency, says Mr Sherry.

It was explained by Celeste Perez, who works at Groenvlei Secondary School. She and other teachers from the school took part in one of the protests this week in support of six colleagues who have lost their jobs to newly qualified teachers.

## Occupied

Newly qualified teachers look for posts in the *Bulletin*, a department publication in which many posts are advertised. This gives the new teacher the impression that there is plenty of work available, said Celeste.

In fact the vast majority of the posts advertised are already occupied by "temporary" teachers who have to re-apply for the post each year. Should a newly qualified teacher apply and get the post, the more experienced teacher is out of a job.

One of the "temporary" teachers at Groenvlei who has lost her job has worked for the school for three years.

"The *Bulletin* creates the impression that posts exist, but the vast majority are not available," Celeste said. "We sympathise with new teachers, but we have a loyalty to our colleagues, often people who have families to support and who are now, in effect, without a source of income."

The teachers' anger is increased by the fact that there is, countrywide, a shortage of teachers. "Our department cannot place every qualified



Picture DANA le ROUX The Argus

## Enver Sherry - "temporary" teacher without a job

teacher, and about 800 white teachers' posts are being frozen. Yet only a fraction of South African children are at school, and if every child is to have a place in school, then every qualified teacher is needed," said Celeste.

Mr Basil Snayer, co-ordinator of Sadtu's Temporary Teachers Campaign, which works on behalf of temporary teachers of all races, said he believed keeping teachers in a temporary post was a device to control certain teachers and make them toe the line.

Most were appointed for three months at a time, which meant they had to re-apply for their jobs every term. And they could be fired at 24 hours' notice. Despite this lack of job security, some had been granted housing loans, which put increased pressure on them to conform.

Mr Snayer said they had been told by the department yesterday that 1 800 teachers had qualified at the end of this year, creating another 1 800 teachers looking for posts.

"And newly qualified teachers who have been given study bursaries get priority when it comes to posts, because they have to either work for the department for four years or repay their bursaries."

A spokesman for the department, Mr Tinus Dempsey, commented "It's the same every year. The same teachers complain, and the Press writes the same stories."

"But the problem is not that there are not enough jobs. There are plenty of jobs. But the people don't want to

leave Cape Town. There are plenty of posts in Pofadder, in Uppington, in Bloemhof, even in Johannesburg. But the people want to stay here."

Mr Sherry says he has thought of applying for a post elsewhere, but adds "My fiancé's work is here, and our roots and families are here. This is home. Why should we leave?"

Mr Sherry and his fiancé, Cynthia Smith, both 24, met at Hewat College in Athlone while taking the higher diploma in education, qualifying them to teach at secondary schools.

Cynthia qualified in 1987, and landed a permanent post teaching English and geography to standard six and seven pupils at Manenberg Senior Secondary school from 1988.

Enver qualified in 1988, but was not as fortunate in getting a post.

"I applied for 24 posts through the *Bulletin*, and was unsuccessful. Then I visited 40 more schools in person, but found nothing."

Now he has begun holding one-man pickets around Cape Town to highlight his plight.

"I feel so frustrated," he said. "I am quite a capable teacher, with adequate qualifications, and at present I'm studying for a BA through Unisa. I have written a drama based on life on the Cape Flats, which is being published at the moment, and another publishing company has expressed interest in a novel I've written based on the 1980 school boycotts."

"I suppose I could try to do something else, but why should I? I want to teach, and there is a need for teachers."

ARGUS 4/12/90

# 88 teachers arrested for protest near parliament

By VIVIEN HORLER, Staff Reporter

EIGHTY-EIGHT teachers were arrested outside the Department of Education and Culture's offices in Roeland Street, Cape Town, and charged with attending an illegal gathering

Among them was Mr Yusuf Gabru, who is on the national executive of the newly formed South African Democratic Teachers' Union (Sadtu)

They were charged with holding a demonstration within a prohibited area of parliament

## Fines or court

The 88 teachers must either pay R50 admission-of-guilt fines by December 21 or appear in court in January

The teachers, from several schools in the Peninsula, were at the department yesterday to support a delegation from Bellville South who had an appointment to see Education and Culture director Mr Awie Muller

They were protesting against the plight of temporary teachers.

This follows a week of protests outside the department last week on the same subject

Mr Muller saw the teachers in the foyer briefly. They were given a 10-minute warning to disperse and then arrested

## Angered

An angry Mr Basil Snayer, co-ordinator of Sadtu's Temporary Teachers Campaign, said after his release "Surely we have access to the place which is the headquarters of our job?"

"Surely we are people of integrity and standing in the community who can enter the building and be offered a seat to wait until the person we have come to see can see us. We had no placards."

The teachers were kept in a police truck for more than an hour before being taken to the police station in Table Bay docks for processing

# Representatives run into building snags

By Frank Jeans

(FJD)

The chronic shortage of development capital has led to a drastic reduction in housing funds for the House of Representatives

Although hard hit by budget cuts, its Directorate of Housing is determined to continue serving communities and explore "most effective means of using scarce resources".

Anton Fuchs, Director of Housing, says: "It is a

Star 27/12/90  
harsh reality we have to face. Our task now is to stretch the housing rand in such a way that the majority of the community will benefit."

Previously, practically all housing for the coloured community was provided by the state, but despite large-scale building programmes, housing waiting lists continue to lengthen.

"For that reason, the department has, during

the past six years gone out of its way to accommodate private sector involvement and individual initiative," says Mr Fuchs.

"Many people are slowly breaking out of the chains of the 'hand-out culture' and exercising their own skills and resourcefulness in acquiring homes."

In the past six years the department has injected more than R94 million into 142 self-help projects,

thus enabling more than 10 000 families to build houses. (257)

Since its establishment in 1987, the Blue Downs project in the Western Cape has initiated the construction of more than 5 000 homes.

The State's initial capital outlay of R74 million has generated an additional investment of more than R215 million from the private sector.

By **NORMAN WEST**  
Political Reporter

**THE Labour Party faces bankruptcy by April, treasurer Paul Kleinsmith warned in his annual report**

Revealing that the party's finances were in a critical state, he said "Should the present state of affairs continue, financial ruin stares the party in the face"

He said that when he took over as treasurer last year "various financial records and documents were not available and are still outstanding"

"This is unacceptable, bordering on gross negligence."

Mr Kleinsmith presented his report behind

# Labour Party on brink of financial ruin

Sitties 30/12/90

closed doors at the LP national executive committee meeting hours before leader the Reverend Allan Hendrickse opened the party's 25th annual conference in Cape Town's city hall on Friday

In an overview of the party's finances, gleaned from the auditors' report, Mr Kleinsmith noted the

party earned a record income of R872 292 during its 25th year

It earned interest on investments of R246 942 and an income of R380 875 from monthly pledges by public representatives, including MPs, MECs, members of the President's Council and ministerial representatives

But several branches and individuals had issued dud cheques to the party, said Mr Kleinsmith

He said the controversial R1-million credit line account — the source of great discord between the party and previous trustee Roy Williams, who was expelled from the LP at last year's annual conference — "is a severe drain on the party's financial resources"

In a desperate attempt to save the party from bankruptcy, Mr Kleinsmith recommended that consideration be given to the liquidation of the R1-million credit line, which was draining LP funds at the rate of R52 500 a month

# Labour Party rejects constituent assembly

THE Labour Party yesterday rejected the idea of a constituent assembly to decide on a new constitutional system. *Sowetan 31/12/90*

Instead its 25th annual congress at the Goodwood showgrounds decided that all political groups should be allowed to make contributions to discussions on constitutional reform.

The congress also decided that the party leadership must investigate the possibility of alliances with other groups.

A resolution passed said the future of the country would be decided by such alliances.

They should be between groups with common goals and objectives, with each group retaining their separate identities.

The congress reaffirmed the party's policy for a geographic federation.

It condemned the recent waves of violence and called on all political leaders and parties to address the issue.

There was an appeal particularly to Mr. Nelson Mandela and Chief Gatsha Buthelezi to rise above their differences and to meet in the interests of the country.

The congress also called for the scrapping of the Group Areas Act within the first three months of next year.

*Own Correspondent*

# Swaziland police seize smuggled arms

MBABANE — Swaziland police have seized another batch of arms and ammunition en route the kingdom from Lomahasha in Mozambique

A police spokesman said a Soweto man was arrested after 10 AK-47s, three Ma-

karov pistols, a Scorpion pistol and 10 000 rounds of ammunition were found under the petrol tank of the vehicle he was driving on Friday. The driver was taken to Simunye Magistrate's Court and remanded.

The haul brought the

number of illegal guns confiscated after being smuggled from Mozambique during the past four weeks — mostly AK-47s — to 36

Fourteen people, including Mozambicans, South Africans and Swazis, have been arrested — Sapa

# Labour Party courts NP alliance

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party's 25th annual congress has gone out of its way to lay the foundations for an alliance between the Labour Party and the NP.

Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse said in an interview after the weekend congress that there was "no doubt" that the Labour Party and NP were closer to each other than before

There had been a growing togetherness between the two parties since February 2, particularly because of President F W de Klerk's attitude and response, he said

Hendrickse said the Labour Party had to have further discussions with other parties, including the Inkatha Freedom Party, about the possibility and timing of a formal alliance

He believed a common dedication towards negotiation and non-violence would be "very important binding factors" in future political alliances

The congress instructed its leadership to engage in exploratory talks in a search for new political allies. However, delegates decided that it would be premature to select alliance partners

The congress heaped praise on De Klerk and his initiatives

## Political Staff

Many gestures were reciprocated when De Klerk became the first NP leader to address a Labour Party congress.

The tone and content of many of the 11 resolutions unanimously adopted by the congress took a line virtually indistinguishable from NP policy.

The congress also decided that component members of possible alliances should retain their autonomy

A resolution condemning violence called on Inkatha Freedom Party leader Mangosuthu Buthelezi and ANC deputy president Nelson Mandela to rise above their political differences and meet in the interests of the country

Proposals for a constituent assembly were rejected on the grounds that all parties should be given an opportunity to make inputs to a new constitution

In other resolutions the congress called on De Klerk to abolish separate sittings and voting in Parliament, as well as the own affairs Ministers Councils, and endorsed proposals for a nonracial geographic federation with two Houses of Parliament, under which all states would enjoy equal representation in a senate



PUBLIC SECTOR - GOVT. COLOURED AFFAIRS

1991

## Three Labour

## MPs barred

## from caucus

CAPE TOWN — Three Labour Party MPs have been suspended from the party caucus, SABC radio news reports

Peter Mopp (Border), Don Mateman (Eldorado Park) and President's Council member Craven Collis were ordered to appear before the party's head committee yesterday but failed to do so

Their suspension was announced by LP spokesman Peter Hendrickse, who said the ruling would hold until they made themselves available to the head committee

The head committee has also called on two MPs, Willie Dietrich (Bethelsdorp) and Charlie Green (Haarlem), who resigned from the LP last week, "to fulfil their moral and ethical obligations" and resign from Parliament

The two resigned after they were summoned to appear before the head committee. It is believed that several other public representatives have also been requested to appear before the head committee — Sapa

**THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND TRAINING** *Hereward* 19/2/91

- (aa) Mathematics (Higher Grade)  
 (a) 8 538  
 (b) (i) 15 (ii) 109 (iii) 263 (iv) 263 (v) 433  
 (c) 7 053  
 (bb) Mathematics (Standard Grade)  
 (a) 10 861  
 (b) (i) 8 (ii) 20 (iii) 86 (iv) 161 (v) 382  
 (c) 8 912  
 (cc) Physical Science (Higher Grade)  
 (a) 7 107  
 (b) (i) 2 (ii) 16 (iii) 87 (iv) 348 (v) 836  
 (c) 4 363  
 (dd) Physical Science (Standard Grade)  
 (a) 6 038  
 (b) (i) 1 (ii) 1 (iii) 18 (iv) 118 (v) 414  
 (c) 4 928

**Note**

This information is as on 7 January 1991

**Ciskei coup attempt: SADF troops involved**

10 Mr A E DE WET asked the Minister of Defence *Hereward* 19/2/91

- (1) Whether any South African Defence Force troops based near Ciskei were (a) put on alert or (b) ordered to take any specified action on or about 26 January 1991, if so, (i) (aa) what orders were they given and (bb) why and (ii) where were they stationed,  
 (2) whether any Defence Force troops were involved in assisting Ciskei following a coup attempt on 27 January 1991, if so, (a) what assistance did they render and

**HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES**

**INTERPELLATION**

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language

**Own Affairs**

**Orania: negotiations**

Mr C B HERANDIEN to ask the Minister of Housing

Whether he and/or his Department has conducted any negotiations in connection with the purchase of Orania, if so, (a) when and (b) with what result, if not, why not?

CIE INT

\*The MINISTER OF HOUSING Mr Chairman, the answer is yes Pursuant to the decision by the Ministers' Council on 12 June 1990, negotiations commenced with the Department of Public Works and Land Affairs on 26 June 1990 with regard to the take-over of the town of Orania. The Department of Public Works and Land Affairs reported on 4 July 1990 that the town had already been offered for sale by public tender on 15 June 1990 and that the tender process could no longer be cancelled. Furthermore, the aforementioned department indicated that it would take the interest expressed by this administration into consideration during the final consideration of tenders.

Subsequently the department was informed that 12 tenders had been received. Thereafter, on 20 August 1990, this department made a written request for urgent information regarding the asking price for the town. On 21 August the Department of Public Works and Land Affairs reported that the Minister responsible had accepted the highest offer for Orania on 17 August 1990 and that an agreement had been concluded on that day with the purchaser, a certain Mr Pretorius. The Ministers' Council was notified of the transaction and informed, *inter alia*, that under the circumstances the purchase of the town was not being pursued any further.

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Mr Chairman, I find it strange that the hon the Minister only began negotiating for the purchase of Orania on 12

June 1990. The hon the Minister and his department must certainly have become aware at an earlier stage that Orania was no longer going to be kept alive as a White town per se. Surely the concern, the fears and the interests of the people of Orania should have received primary consideration. There is a management committee, which I believe was kept in the dark.

I want to say today that the Administration House of Representatives will have to accept full responsibility for this blunder.

\*Mr C INASSON When did you become aware of it?

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Keep quiet, man, you do not even know where it is [Interjections]

To think that a tender was submitted. Where is the hon the Minister going to get the money to house those people? Here was a golden opportunity—a town complete with infrastructure. But no, there was an endless stream of correspondence. It is the old story of "the matter is receiving attention". That is why I want to say today that the hon the Minister will have to go and apologise to the people of Orania as quickly as possible [Interjections]. He owes them this, because the fact of the matter is that whenever there is a need to look after the interests of the Coloured people, one finds the old psychosis that this may reek of apartheid. Never in my wildest dreams could I have imagined that the day the Group Areas Act was abolished, we would be faced with a new type of apartheid, namely economic apartheid. If that is what the future holds for us, the time has come for the Ministers' Council either to resign or to wake up and decide where their true interests lie.

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR What does the hon member have to say about Orania?

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN That hon member should keep quiet. I am coming to him. The year is still young.

The hon the Minister is aware of the fact that a similar situation is developing in the Western Cape. He will have to get his skates on, because Klapmuts is a problem. When we look at what happened to Orania, I already began to have my fears about what is going to happen to the people of Klapmuts. The hon the Minister must learn to take the brakes off and to take the interests of the Coloured people—not those of anyone

else—to hear The Ministers' Council owes the people of Orania an apology, it will have to give them an explanation Hopetown, the nearest town to Orania, does not even have services, and they cannot even support themselves. Every week there are complaints in the newspapers about the people of Hopetown who are pleading for relief. Where must we take those people now?

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR They are looking for Essop

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN No, the hon member for Griqualand West will state his side of the matter a little later [Interjections]

Mr Chairman, it is because we have such flippancy here whenever we have to speak on behalf of the people outside this House [Time expired]

\*Mr L J HOLLANDER Mr Chairman, I want to tell the hon member that the hon the Minister has not made any blunders Orania is in the constituency adjacent to my own. On 23 February 1990 they requested the Regional Director Kimberley by way of a fax to conduct an urgent investigation *in loco*, and it was asked that particular attention be paid to land ownership, position, customs in the area and possible alienation costs. If it appeared that the hon the Minister was not fully *au fait* with the matter, that area does in fact have an MP and he ought to have informed the hon the Minister accordingly [Interjections] Therefore, one cannot point a finger at the hon the Minister [Interjections]

The Ministers' Council was involved with this on a continuous basis. A request was made to the Cape Provincial Administration to investigate the possibility of establishing a normal town at Orania for all population groups—not for Coloureds—with a fully fledged local authority [Interjections] The matter was discussed at a meeting of the Ministers' Council on 12 June 1990, and the following decision was taken at that meeting:

Die Raad besluit dat die dorp vanaf die Departement van Waterwese oorgeneem word met die uiteindeleike doel om die huise aan die inwoners te verkoop om sodoende huiseienaarskap te bevorder

[Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order!

\*Mr L J HOLLANDER Surely this proves once again that the administration [Time expired]

\*Dr I ESSOP Mr Chairman, many discussions were held with Mr Koos Botha and he gave me the assurance that Orania would be given back to the Administration House of Representatives and that I need not worry about it

†However, I would like to say that the governing party's tender for Orania was too low, and once again this shows their inability to negotiate on behalf of the people. I as an hon member of Parliament could not go and negotiate with the people who were on the list of tenderers [Interjections]

\*Mr J D SWIGELAAR What about GongGong? [Interjections]

\*Dr I ESSOP I took care of GongGong. You bought GongGong, but why were you not able to buy that place?

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE MINISTERS' COUNCIL AND MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE And where were you?

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! [Interjections]

\*Dr I ESSOP Ask the people where I was! Where was the hon the Chairman of the Ministers' Council? [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! This dialogue must come to an end. The hon member for Griqualand West may proceed [Interjections]

Dr I ESSOP The hon the Minister of Housing has thrown 400 Coloured people to the wolves [Interjections] He and the hon the Chairman of the Ministers' Council should today explain why they did not approach the hon the State President or the hon the Minister of Finance or any other financial institution to ensure the security of those people. Now the hon the Minister is not a junior partner anymore. He is an affiliated partner of the NP [Interjections] He has given leverage to the concept of a Boerestaat [Time expired]

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS Mr Chairman, the hon members are attempting to make political capital out of the situation

\*Mr P A CHENDRICKSE Mr Chairman, on a point of order. The hon member for Griqualand West has just told an hon member here, "Shut your mouth ('Hou jou bek!)"

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Did the hon member for Griqualand West say that? [Interjections]

\*Dr I ESSOP Yes, Sir, because he told me to I withdraw it [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member for Dysselsdorp must contain himself. The word "bek" is not permissible [Interjections] The hon member for Riversdal's time is being wasted. He may proceed

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS Mr Chairman, these two hon members are now trying to make political capital out of a certain situation. I just want to state for the information of the hon member for Macassar that there is no management committee in Orania

I have come to know the hon member for Griqualand West as a chap who, whenever he has suffered damage, has always suffered damage to the tune of R2 500. If it is damage to his car, it is R2 500, if they break into his house, it is R2 500. Anything that happens to him, causes damage to the value of R2 500 [Interjections] I just want to tell the hon member for Griqualand West that no provision was made in the Budget for the purchase of this small town of Orania. I just want to tell him that the hon the Minister need not apologise, because since February 1990 we have made a start on negotiations with a view to seeing whether we cannot purchase Orania and develop it for Whites and non-Whites [Time expired]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Mr Chairman, this is understandable. We all know how State finances work. It is understandable that provision should not have been made for this in the course of the financial year. However, what prevents two departments from making an arrangement among themselves?

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS One does not simply purchase without any further ado, man!

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN At the end of the day it is merely a book entry [Interjections] If one had kept one's negotiating channels open [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member for Riversdal must contain himself [Interjections] Order! Yes, but now he must be quiet [Interjections]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN What I find strange, is that everyone is so sensitive now [Interjections]

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS One must plan!

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN This is hurting them, because they know that the truth is weighing on them today. Now they come along with the wonderful excuse that they wanted to purchase it for Whites and non-Whites, it makes no difference who [Interjections]

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS Why are you not in the Official Opposition? [Interjections]

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN That is beside the point [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member for Riversdal really ought to know better [Interjections]

\*Mr D W N JOSEPHS I apologise, Sir

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member for Macassar may proceed

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Mr Chairman, let them flounder, let them shout, let them say whatever they want, the fact of the matter is [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Would the hon member for Riversdal resume his seat, please. I regret to inform the hon member for Macassar that his time has expired

\*Mr C B HERANDIEN Those are their tactics! \*Mr P A CHENDRICKSE Mr Chairman, may I ask the hon member a question?

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! No, his time has expired [Interjections]

\*The MINISTER OF HOUSING Mr Chairman, people are playing games with our people here because this has now become a CP town [Interjections]

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order!

\*The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION Who was the first to play games with our people?

\*The MINISTER If there were not a CP town, this would not have been mentioned here. Our department negotiated. The costs of the town

\*The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! We cannot allow further interjections when the hon the Minister is replying. He is replying—he is summing up and saying what has been done or what has to be done

\*The MINISTER We are not going to buy ourselves a pig in a poke. The entire sewerage system of this town has to be replaced. If hon members have read yesterday's edition of Die Burger, they will know that there is already a Black woman living in Orania. He is not aware of the fact that there are irrigation lands in Orania. The farmers are moving there in order to farm there, because a dam has been built. He does not even know that [Interjections] That is why the town was built. The people were employed to build a dam. The Whites who are moving there are going to farm there [Interjections] Hon members know just as well as I do that there is not a single farm that does not make use of Coloured or Black labourers. Those Coloured people are going to live in that town because job opportunities have been created for them by the Whites who have moved there [Interjections] All of a sudden those hon members are believing in the CP's story that this town is going to become totally White forever [Interjections] The point is that those people are going to find

work there because job opportunities have been created there. The Department of Water Affairs is already providing for its workers by seeking alternative accommodation for them

Negotiations took place for a year. When Mr Pretorius bought the land, he wanted to resell it to us at a profit. We shall make the facts available because we do not have time to mention them all today

These are prefabricated houses. The sewerage and water systems will have to be examined and attention will also have to be paid to operating costs. Would the poor people who are living there be able to afford the services if the town were to be upgraded to a town for Coloured people only? A thorough investigation has been conducted and we cannot simply give way if hon members wish to play political games. Just because the CP has purchased the town. Just read yesterday's edition of Die Burger, because there is a Black woman working there as a domestic servant

\*The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION You have never come forward and explained what you are saying now!

\*The MINISTER Do hon members believe that all the Whites who are going to move there will do all the farm work themselves? [Time expired]

Debate concluded

HOUSE OF DELEGATES

INTERPELLATION

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language

General Affairs

Spokesperson: National Health matters

Mr M RAJAB asked the Minister of National Health

(1) Whether her Department has issued a document entitled "Department of National Health and Population Development Guidelines for Media Liaison on Health Services", if so,

(2) whether, in effect, these guidelines amount to the Minister of National Health being appointed as the sole spokesperson for national health issues, if so, for what reasons was this document issued?

The MINISTER OF NATIONAL HEALTH Mr Chairman, I welcome the opportunity to give the correct information on this document. The answer to the question as to whether the Department of National Health and Population Development issued a document entitled Department of National Health and Population Development Guidelines for Media Liaison on Health Services is yes

The question as to why this document was issued relates directly to a Cabinet decision taken on 28 March 1990, whereby the Minister of National Health and of Health Services in the House of Assembly was assigned the task of managing a national communication plan. This plan makes provision for the co-ordination of statements regarding aspects of national policy by the central Government. Furthermore, all statements by health administrations regarding national health policy matters should fall within the framework of such a communication plan

The Minister of National Health was not appointed by this document as the sole spokesperson for national health. This document merely clarifies who is responsible for what. There

should, as a matter of course, be only one mouthpiece regarding general national health matters, and that is the Minister of National Health and of Health Services in the House of Assembly. Should a specific political incumbent or institution, such as an own affairs administration, touch upon matters that also have a bearing on general national health matters, consultation at national level will be required at the outset. In all other cases the co-ordination of media liaison concerning issues that are not related to national policy takes place within own ranks at executive level

An exception to this rule is when health services are run on an agency basis on behalf of the provincial administration, for instance in the case of family planning, when consultation is vital before statements are issued. A further example is where a province renders a service on behalf of an own affairs administration

Executive functions rest mainly with the provinces and they themselves offer comments if the issue is not of national interest as far as policy is concerned

It should be clear that the intention was not to gag anybody. In fact, greater co-ordination regarding statements pertaining to policy aspects at national level will prevent confusion among the public, the media and other interested parties

Mr MRAJAB Mr Chairman, I was very pleased to hear the hon the Minister say that this document was not meant to gag the media. However, I have looked at this document and—I say this with respect to the hon the Minister—if one reads this document one gains the impression, from the authoritarian tone used to formulate the guidelines, that this document is out of step with this Government's policy of moving towards a democracy which also includes freer communication through the media. I say, also with great respect to the hon the Minister, that these guidelines are a retrogressive step

It is our considered view that these sanitised guidelines create an unhealthy mood which effectively gags the media. It also effectively prevents officials from commenting publicly on health matters

I would just like to raise one or two issues from these guidelines and ask the hon the Minister to comment in this regard. In the introduction to

## Offer for Orania Star 20/2/91 refused - Curry

257

The House of Representatives Administration had negotiated with the Department of Public Works in June on the acquisition of Orania, the "boerestaat" farm in the northern Cape, the Minister of Housing, David Curry, said yesterday.

Replying to a question by C B Herandien (DRP Macassar), Mr Curry said the department had informed him on August 21 that another offer for the area had been accepted.

Mr Herandien said: "Never did I think that once apartheid was scrapped, we'd have to deal with economic apartheid"

Dr Ismail Essop (Ind Griqualand West) said the fact that the tender for Orania put in by the House of Representatives was too low showed an inability of the Minister. (257)

Mr Curry said in reply that Orania was never meant to be a whites-only area. It was intended to be farmed and job opportunities would be created for non-whites by the farmers

But on January 31 Orania was bought by the Orania Management Services, of which the chairman of the Afrikaner Volkswag, Professor Carel Boshoff to be developed along the lines of a boerestaat - Sapa.

# Parity or we withdraw from Parliament, says Labour

If parity on pensions and in other fields was not made in this Budget, the Labour Party would selectively withdraw from Parliament, the Minister of Health Services and Welfare in the House of Representatives, Mr Chris April said in Parliament yesterday

Speaking during the Part Appropriation debate, Mr April said that he could no longer go back to his voters with nothing but promises when what was needed was money

*Sfor 21/2/91*  
The Government had decided in principle that there should be parity in old-age pensions six years ago but this had still not occurred

## Backlogs 257

It looked as if the Government was not prepared to back its commitment to dismantle apartheid

Not one house or school was put up in the year since the announcement of a R2 billion fund

to eliminate housing and education backlogs, he said

There was still a disparity between the money spent on education for white, coloured and black children

There were more than 400 old-age homes for whites while there were only 40 for coloureds, who had to make do with smaller pensions

"We are tired of being told we must be patient. We are tired of saying there are no

funds for housing, education and welfare

"There is money for whites, but there is no money for us"

If sufficient funds for housing and education were not allocated to the House of Representatives, and there was no parity of pensions in the Budget, the Labour Party would suspend its Parliamentary participation and would withdraw from sitting on joint committees, Mr April said — Sapa

~~257~~  
~~257~~  
**LP poised  
to put Govt  
in a fix** (257)  
Star 22/2/91  
**over Bills**

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party walked out of Parliament yesterday, starting a campaign to block the passage of legislation and force the Government to increase the budget for the House of Representatives.

LP members filed out after the debate on the mini-Budget, just before scheduled voting on several minor Bills.

Their aim was not to vote on the Bills — and compel the Government to take the embarrassing option of forcing the legislation through the deadlock-breaking President's Council.

But the acting Speaker of Parliament, Dr Helgaard van Rensburg, unexpectedly adjourned Parliament an hour early and the Bills were, therefore, not voted on.

LP members suspect he did this to thwart their strategy.

Voting on the Bills is likely to be on the agenda today when the LP is again expected to refuse to vote. If so, President de Klerk can call upon the House of Representatives to vote in two weeks.

If they fail to, they will be deemed to have rejected the Bills and he may then send them to the National Party-packed President's Council to be passed. The LP is calculating that he will not take this option as it is so clearly undemocratic.

The party has also threatened to close down the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives if the Government refuses to renegotiate a better budget.

One complaint is the Government's failure to close the R51 gap in social welfare pensions of whites and coloureds.



## House of Representatives calls for access to housing fund

It was important that the House of Representatives got access to the Independent Trust of Jan Steyn for housing, Minister of the Budget in the House, Mr Miley Richards, said yesterday.

Replying to the First Reading debate on the House's mini-Budget, Mr Richards said it was

<sup>8/27/29/</sup> noted with disdain that nothing had been done with the R2 billion in the trust. The future was too ghastly to contemplate if access to these funds was not granted.

Only if the fears and aspirations of all were understood could reconciliation take place

in South Africa

All South Africans had the same aspirations and values, and these must be met.

In reality South Africa was not a rich country and had not developed to its full potential. Sacrifices had to be made on all sides, he said — Sapa

257

## Labour shuns joint committee

Political Staff

257

The Labour Party is boycotting the sitting of joint parliamentary committees to push their demands for the Government to spend more money meeting the socio-economic needs of coloured people.

Bills have to pass through the joint committees before they reach the parliamentary extended public committee for debate.

Labour Party members of the House of Representatives stayed away from sittings of two extended public committees on Friday.

The Minister of Finance, Barend du Plessis, has already met the Labour Party caucus to discuss their demands. He has also spoken to President de Klerk about Labour's position, and will raise the issue at a Cabinet meeting.

# Laws planned to cover open local government

Blouin 27/2/91

GERALD BEEBEY

PRETORIA — Draft legislation to provide for multi-racial metropolitan authorities was expected to be tabled in Parliament before the Easter recess, a spokesman in the office of Planning and Provincial Affairs Minister Hernus Kriel said yesterday.

This would ensure the legalisation of bodies such as the Central Witwatersrand Metropolitan Chamber (CWMC) even before a new constitution was negotiated.

At meetings of the chamber so far 22 bodies have participated, including city and town councils, civic associations and provincial officials.

The chamber will be formally established next week. Deputy Constitutional Development and Provincial Affairs Minister J P Delport told the President's Council recently government was ready to take the initiative in introducing legislation enabling local authorities to enter into agreements with each other.

In this way new structures would be created on a basis of "one city, one tax base".

A framework had to be created to provide for a joint rendering of services and the establishment of one administration.

Delport said two practical consequences of the proposed framework were that communities could negotiate the dissolution of management committees and direct representation for those areas on the council, and a metropolitan council could be established.

THEO RAWANA reports the Alexandra Civic Organisation (ACO) held talks with the Sandton and Midrand town councils over the establishment of a non-racial municipal structure and a single tax base for the area.

The meeting, which was meant to have included the Johannesburg and Modderfontein councils, had been requested by the ACO. An ACO spokesman said Modderfontein did not attend and Johannesburg sent an apology.

## MPs criticise housing fund

Blouin 27/2/91

HOUSE of Representatives MP Les Abrahams (LP Diamant) said yesterday

speaking during Second Reading debate on the Part Appropriation Bill, he said it was time the House invited Steyn to clarify how he planned to spend the funds.

As a direct result of the ANC's call for a rent boycott, the housing revolving fund had been reduced by R100m since 1988.

By calling for the rent boycott, the ANC and its

followers in the civics had contributed to the chronic housing shortage in the country.

"These false prophets must be exposed for what they are," he said.

Minister of the Budget in the House, Miley Richards, also said it was important that the House get access to the trust.

He said they noted with disdain that nothing had been done with the R2bn in the trust.

He said the future was "too ghastly to contemplate" if access to these funds was not granted — Sapa.

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

## General Affairs

## Law students, departmental bursaries

7 Mr P R E DA GAMA asked the Minister of Justice

- (a) How many (i) Blacks, (ii) Coloureds and (iii) Indians are studying law with the aid of departmental bursaries and (b) in respect of what date is this information furnished?

*Hansard 27/3/91 C42E*

## The MINISTER OF JUSTICE

- (a) (i) LLB part-time 2  
B Iuris (through Justice-College) 5  
B Iuris part-time 49  
Diploma Iuris part-time 74  
(ii) LLB part-time 4  
B Iuris (through Justice-College) 3  
B Iuris part-time 4  
Diploma Iuris part-time 3  
(iii) B Iuris (through Justice-College) 2  
B Iuris part-time 8  
Diploma Iuris 1

- (b) Information is furnished for the 1991 academic year

## Own Affairs

## Administration: buildings used

- 6 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of Housing
- (1) (a) How many office complexes and other buildings, excluding clinics, are currently being used by the Administration House of Representatives in George, Port Elizabeth, East London and Middelburg (Cape), respectively, (b) to what extent is the above-mentioned accommodation being used, (c) (i) what is the current rental per month for each of these buildings and (ii) at what percentage does it escalate, (d) since what date have these buildings been rented, (e) what type of floor cover

does each of these buildings have, (f) which of these buildings are provided with air-conditioning, (g) who are the present owners of each of these buildings and (h) in what way was the office accommodation obtained,

- (2) whether each of these buildings has sufficient parking spaces, if so, to what extent are they being used,

- (3) (a) what amount is paid per month for parking spaces for each building and (b) (i) what amount in rental per month in respect of parking spaces is charged at each of these buildings and (ii) in what way, *Hansard 27/3/91*

- (4) whether the Administration has disposed of unused parking spaces, if so, (a) at which buildings, (b) as from what date, (c) for how long were they unused and (d) (i) how much was paid per month for these unused parking spaces and (ii) why?

C27E

## The MINISTER OF HOUSING

- (1) (a) George One  
Port Elizabeth Four  
East London One  
Middelburg (Cape) One  
(b) Average 98%  
(c) (i) + (ii) George  
(a) Rentzбург Court R57 200,06 per month, escalation 9%  
(i) + (ii) Port Elizabeth  
(a) Elizabeth House R87 621,41 per month, escalation 10%  
(b) Noma House R4 235,00 per month, escalation 10%  
(c) Edufin Building R52 937,50 per month, escalation 10%  
(d) Bridgeway House R58 225,00 per month Market related adjustment every two (2) years  
(i) + (ii) East London  
(a) Deals House R37 189,81 per month, escalation 10%  
(i) + (ii) Middelburg (Cape)  
(a) Educof Building R7 682,70 per month, escalation 9%

- (d) Rentzбург Court 1 September 1987  
Elizabeth House 1 December 1985  
Noma House 1 July 1988  
Edufin Building 1 July 1988  
Bridgeway House 1 October 1988  
Deals House 3 December 1987  
Educof Building 8 June 1987

- (e) Rentzбург Court Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Elizabeth House Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Noma House Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Edufin Building Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Bridgeway House Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Deals House Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)  
Educof Building Carpeted and tiled (vinyl)

- (f) Elizabeth House, 8 offices  
Noma House 4 offices  
Educof Building 2 offices

- (g) Rentzбург Court Mr L Janse van Rensburg  
Elizabeth House Puddler Investments  
Noma House Noma Investments  
Edufin Building Corfou Invest-

ments  
Bridgeway House Kapbro Industrial Complex  
Deals House Gorfill Brothers Investments  
Educof Building K A Beherend

- (h) Consideration of proposals and the invitation of tenders

- (2) Yes for government vehicles and private motor vehicles of staff in accordance with laid down instructions

- (3) (a) Tariffs in respect of parking areas are not separately specified in all lease agreements

- (b) (i) Indoor parking R10,00 per month and open parking R2,00 per month as determined by the Department of Finance  
(ii) Per stop-order

- (4) Yes

- (a) Port Elizabeth, Bridgeway House

- (b) 1 July 1990

- (c) Nineteen months

- (d) (i) R3 000,00 per month

- (ii) It was in accordance with the conditions of the lease agreement

# Teargas, chairs thrown at student protesters

Staff Reporter

POLICE yesterday fired teargas at 200 Bellville pupils to stop a march to the local Department of Education and Culture (DEC) offices.

And a subsequent attempt to enter the offices was stopped by security guards who threw chairs at the protesters.

The students were protesting at the dismissal of three temporary teachers.

Police liaison officer Captain Attie Laubscher said teargas was used to disperse the march because it was an illegal gathering.

Protests have plagued Bellville South Senior Secondary School since February, following the dismissal of three temporary teachers whose contracts had expired.

The march, organised by the North-

ern Suburbs Schools Congress, started at 11.30am. Police confronted the marchers about 10m from the school, and reporters saw a stone thrown at a police van before the teargas was fired.

## Chairs flung

Pupils, accompanied by teachers, later travelled to the DEC offices by bus.

Security guards stopped them from entering the building by flinging chairs at them.

Mr V Fester, vice-principal of Bellville South Senior Secondary, was eventually allowed into the building, accompanied by another teacher. They handed a petition calling for the reinstatement of the teachers to a DEC representative.

MONDAY, 11 MARCH 1991

Prison	Awaiting-trial prisoners		Sentenced prisoners	
	Escaped	Recaptured	Escaped	Recaptured
Warmbokveld			2	1
Worcester Men			4	3
Total			9	7
<b>ZONDERWATER PRISON COMMAND</b>				
Zonderwater			2	5
Total			2	5

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES The MINISTER OF HOUSING

QUESTIONS

† Indicates translated version

For written reply

Own Affairs

College complex/flats purchased

3 Mr C E GREEN asked the Minister of Housing †

- (1) Whether the Administration House of Representatives recently purchased the college complex and flats of *The Church of the Nazarene*, if so, (a) when, (b) for what purpose, (c) for what sum and (d) what was the valuation of the buildings before they were purchased,
- (2) whether the complex and flats concerned are being used for the purpose for which they were purchased, if not, why not,
- (3) whether the buildings are standing empty at present, if so, since when,
- (4) whether sections of the buildings are being let, if so, (a) to whom and (b) from whom applications to rent them have been received,
- (5) whether an agreement in respect of the use of the buildings was entered into with the church association concerned, if so, what are the relevant details?

C19E

Handwritten: 257

(1) Yes

(a) 8 August 1990

(b) Centre for cultural activities of the Department of Education and Culture and for the purposes of the Department of Health Services and Welfare

(c) R2 100 000,00

(d) R2 265 000,00

(2) No A probe into the best possible use to which the property could be put within the framework of the purpose for which it was acquired, is still under way

(3) No In order to avoid vandalism it has been partly let since purchasing

(4) Yes

(a) The buildings are being partly let to the Church and Hall to the Church of the Nazarene, the two dwellings to the Reverend L Cupido and Mr J A Hamilton respectively and the three flats to Civil Servants Messrs R Abrahams, A Josephs and G Chatty at market related rentals

(b) Applications to hire were received from Messrs R Abrahams, A Josephs, R Uren, P P Kivido, Mrs M S Petersen, The Church of the Nazarene and the Uitenhage Congregational Church on behalf of the Gelvandale Congregational Church, Port Elizabeth

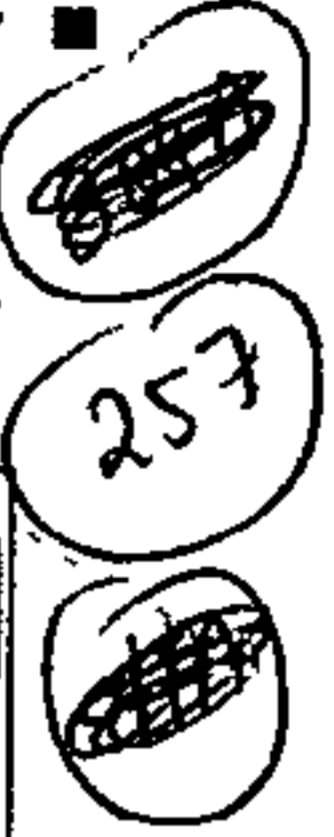
(5) No Only a legal verbal understanding was reached as the property will shortly, upon conclusion of the inquiry be utilised for the purpose for which it was acquired

# What are we doing here? query MPs

Star 7/3 91

On  
The  
House

SHAUN  
JOHNSON



For what is arguably the first time in several years, the House of Representatives has been debating an important question

The question is: "What are we doing here?"

As the politically aware reader will know, others outside the tricameral Parliament have been wanting this answered since 1984. Now they are getting some satisfaction in the Reps' twilight days.

The formal topic for discussion was the Budget, but the interleaving theme was "Our Relevance" (Research shows that the word "relevance" was used in the House this week as often as most prepositions. Indeed, it was frequently used as a preposition)

"All the signs are that if we do not now act with resolve we will be written off by history," declaimed Jac Rabie (UDP, Reiger Park), at the time of writing the Leader of the Official Opposition. No one was prepared to argue with that.

His proposal to the majority Labour Party (Proprietor Hendrickse and Sons), was that all Reps should stop their silly debate and "march to Tuynhuys to deliver our demands to the State President"

It was not immediately clear what

ourable Member?" he demanded.

"He has been in Parliament since time immemorial. It is now the golden opportunity for him to get a golden handshake"

Making allowances for poetic licence — the Hon Member for Bishop Lavis had in fact been in Parliament since the early 1980s, not time immemorial — Mr Roper was touching on a crucial issue.

Those Reps who have been in the system from the beginning already



Jac Rabie.

qualify for parliamentary pensions, while more recent arrivals do not. Hence the consuming interest in matters which may otherwise appear to the casual observer to be somewhat parochial, trivial, and — dare we say it — "irrelevant"

It is a hard fact that the Reps have very close to no influence whatsoever in Parliament in these pre-New South Africa days. The time when they could block group areas legislation and embarrass the Government by forcing Bills through to the Presidents' Council has now passed.



Thus the House sees out its autumn in a state of something approaching amiable chaos, contemplating its collective navel and

search shows that the word "relevance" was used in the House this week as often as most prepositions. Indeed, it was frequently used as a preposition.

"All the signs are that if we do not now act with resolve

we will be written off by history," declaimed Jac Rabie (UDP, Reiger Park), at the time of writing the Leader of the Official Opposition. No one was prepared to argue with that.

His proposal to the majority Labour Party (Proprietor Hendrickse and Sons), was that all

Reps should stop their silly debate and "march to Tuynhuys to deliver our demands to the State President"

It was not immediately clear what these demands were, besides that overarching issue which is concentrating the mind of the nation "Will the Reps get full pensions when the playhouse is abolished?"

Nic Isaacs (DRP, Bishop Lavis, until a week before himself the Leader of the Official Opposition), was also all for walking out.

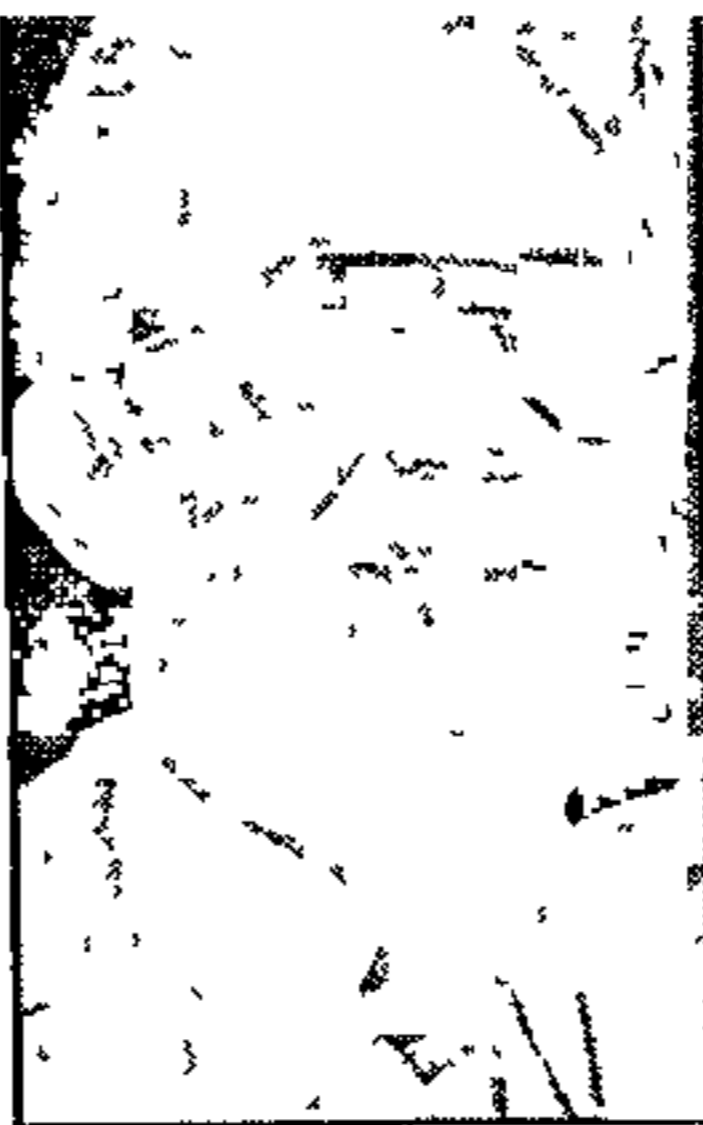
"There is no more honour in this House," he added, begging a question or two.

The Labour Party, which had earlier staged a protest boycott of a parliamentary Joint Sitting (a piece of mass action which seemed to escape the notice of everybody except the Labour Party), got very cross about this.

Boycotts were fine to pressure for more money for the Reps' constituents, they said, but a permanent walkout was beyond the pale.

Arthur Roper (LP, Alra Park) went straight to the point.

"Who will profit more financially (from walking out) than that Hon-



Jac Rabie

sions, while more recent arrivals do not. Hence the consuming interest in matters which may otherwise appear to the casual observer to be somewhat parochial, trivial, and — dare we say it — irrelevant."

It is a hard fact that the Reps have very close to no influence whatsoever in Parliament in these pre-New South Africa days. The time when they could block group areas legislation and embarrass the Government by forcing Bills through to the Presidents' Council has now passed.



Allan Hendrickse.

Thus the House sees out its autumn in a state of something approaching amiable chaos, contemplating its collective navel and convincing itself of the urgent need to continue doing whatever it was doing in the first place, which no one can

quite remember for the moment.

While South Africa changes beyond recognition, the men in the Reps (irreverently known as the "House of Reprobates" or "House of Hyperbole") stay much the same. The heroines of Hansard carry on filling in party affiliations in pencil because they change so often.

The intensity of insult is raised to an ever higher plane. The Speaker, like the boy with his finger in the dyke, barely manages to avoid scenes of epically unparliamentary proportions.

More than anything else, though, the House of Representatives is home to the most extraordinary characters, all of them under grave threat of extinction in the new South Africa.

Be warned in the weeks to come, their final acts will be preserved for the historical record.



## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

Own Affairs

## Posts of assistant director

1 Mr C E GREEN asked the Minister of the Budget †

(1) (a) How many posts of assistant director are vacant at each of the regional offices of the Administration House of Representatives in Port Elizabeth, (b) how long has each of these posts been vacant and (c) why the posts have not been filled permanently as yet,

(2) whether the posts concerned are being utilised by the said Administration, if so, (a) in what way and (b) where,

(3) whether Brown officials are available locally for these posts, if so, (a) from what date have these officials qualified for the posts and (b) why have they not been appointed to them as yet?

C17E

## The MINISTER OF THE BUDGET

(1) (a) One vacant post of assistant director exists at the regional office of the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture

(b) Since 1 May 1990

(c) Since the candidate nominated by the Minister's Council does not occupy the first position on the current priority list, the Commission for the Administration has indicated that a thorough motivation be given for each of the officers occupying higher

positions than the nominated officer as to why they are not being considered suitable for appointment in the post. This action is receiving attention

(2) No, (a) and (b) Fall away

(3) (a) and (b) Refer to paragraph (1)(c) above

## Transport of personal effects

2 Mr C E GREEN asked the Minister of the Budget †

(1) Whether the personal effects of a certain Ministerial Representative, whose name has been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, were transported with Government vehicles to a private residence in Jeffreys Bay on or about 14 December 1990, if so, (a) why, (b) what are the circumstances surrounding this matter and (c) who is this Ministerial Representative,

(2) whether these effects were transported in terms of regulations which apply to the Administration House of Representatives, if so, what regulations, if not, why not,

(3) (a)(i) at whose request and (ii) on whose instructions were the above-mentioned effects so transported and (b) who authorised it,

(4) whether any steps have been taken or are contemplated against the persons concerned, if not, why not, if so, (a) what steps and (b) when?

C18E

## The MINISTER OF THE BUDGET

(1) No, (a), (b) and (c) Fall away

(2) Falls away

(3) (a) (i), (ii) and (b) Fall away

(4) (a) and (b) Fall away

## HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

(ii) Local Citizens 9 Administrative posts (this includes consular clerks, accountants, translators, typists, etc)

4 General posts (chauffeurs, cleaners, messengers, gardeners, etc)

## QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

General Affairs

LOMÉ

(i) South Africans

1 Line function post

1 Administrative post

(ii) Local Citizens

3 Administrative posts

6 General posts

ABIDJAN

(i) South Africans

2 Line function posts

2 Administrative posts

(ii) Local Citizens

6 Administrative posts

11 General posts

PORT LOUIS

(i) South Africans

2 Line function posts

2 Administrative posts

(ii) Local Citizens

7 Administrative posts

7 General posts

POSTS PLANNED

PRAGUE

(i) South Africans

2 Line function posts

2 Administrative posts

(ii) Local Citizens

7 Administrative posts

4 General posts

BUCHAREST

(i) South Africans

2 Line function posts

2 Administrative posts

(ii) Local Citizens

7 Administrative posts

4 General posts

(2) (a) and (b)

BUDAPEST

(i) South Africans

3 Line function posts

3 Administrative posts

# Wits bursary department feels the cash squeeze

By PORTIA MAURICE

W/Ment 113 - 7/3/91

THE bursary department at the University of the Witwatersrand is falling over its feet to meet increased student demands for financial assistance, but fears are that in a deteriorating economic climate the middle- and working-class will lose out on a university education.

Given an allocation of just over R4-million for Wits bursaries and about 5 000 needy students awaiting money to be credited before the March 8 deadline, senior assistant registrar (bursaries and scholarships) Joyce Beffon said the university was "trying to spread the money as far as it will go", but that there were obvious constraints.

This year, the department received 550 more bursary applications than last year because, said Beffon, "the economic climate has forced those who could cope before to apply".

Candidates are screened on the basis of financial need and satisfying academic requirements, and graded in turn. "The neediest are given tuition and residence fees and, in order of need, others are allocated tuition fees or percentages thereof."

Beffon said that "double dipping" — when students hold more than one bursary from external organisations — was still a problem, but that an efficient computer network enabled the department to "monitor it very closely."

Where this is the case, one of the donors immediately withdraws its funds and these are re-allocated to another, more deserving student," she said.

She advised, though, that middle-income families start planning early to cater for tertiary education, as they are most likely to be caught in the crunch of financial cuts to subsidised schooling. The poor will, of course, always suffer under the present system, although they are more eligible to fall back on bursaries.

The department is still processing late applications, and will "continue making awards as long as the money lasts".

# Parents decide to pay teachers themselves

W/Ment 113 - 7/3/91

PARENTS at a school in Bosmont, Johannesburg, have decided they will pay teachers out of their own pockets if the Department of Education and Culture (House of Representatives) does not officially appoint and remunerate them soon.

At a Parent-Teacher Association (PTA) meeting this week, parents of children at RW Fick Senior Secondary volunteered, albeit reluctantly, to subsidise eight teachers needed to complete the school's complement to the tune of R18 000 to R20 000 a month, rather than see their charges miss the opportunity to learn.

Since DEC schools opened in the third week of January, RW Fick has been waiting, along with other institutions, for a departmental response to its application for eight extra teachers. Currently in transition from a primary to a high school, it has Standards Four to Eight and 29 teachers to 850 students.

Stationery which has not been forthcoming from the printers thus far has been borrowed from a nearby school, and textbooks have been arriving in "draps and drabs", said principal Ivor Montgomery.

PTA spokesman Aziz Jardien said equipment was also not available for new subjects like woodwork which the school wanted to introduce, and that the teacher shortage was all the more urgent because of an influx of students from Soweto and adjacent townships. Many DEC schools have this year accepted African students, although they are not officially declared "open" by the department.

"These children need to learn somewhere and, as long as they are there, we must try and provide," said Jardien.

He added that timetables at the school were only finalised last Wednesday because of the teacher vacancies, and that "at the moment many children are just sitting and being su-

pervised".

On Friday last week, parents picketed outside the regional offices of the DEC, demanding attention to their grievances, but at a Tuesday meeting they resorted to payment of teachers selected from a waiting list at their disposal, "although the department should not be allowed to shirk its responsibility to pay them" and representations will continue to be made through the regional inspector.

Parents also decided to call for the resignation of the school committee, most members of which, they claim, have not participated in the protests. A new one cannot be elected, said Jardien, because the committee has a "racially based constitution" and parents not classified coloured would not be eligible for election.

Contacted for comment this week, DEC representative Theunis Dempsey had not responded by the time of going to press.



# DEC suspends teacher for his links with ANC

New Nation (Kearney Nation) 1/3-7/3/71

**A** West Rand teacher has allegedly been suspended because of his membership of the ANC.

Labour Party politics play a major role in the affairs of the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) in the house of representatives.

This was reported by an inspector in the Transvaal's DEC, Johnny Francis, at a meeting with Randfontein Senior Secondary School teachers.

According to the teachers, Francis told them that the fact that the leader of the Labour Party (LP), Rev Allan Hendrickse, was the minister of education and culture, it could not be ruled out that the philosophy of the party had an impact on the DEC

## Expulsion

The surprise revelation was allegedly made at a meeting called by the teachers to discuss the expulsion of their colleague, Thomas Luthers.

Luthers is an ANC member and a prominent figure in the Toekomsrus Crisis Committee (TCC).

Last year the committee spearheaded the rent boycott in the township which culminat-



Rev. Allan Hendrickse

ed with the resignation of the LP's management committee.

Luthers was effectively barred from teaching when he reported for work at the beginning of the current quarter. This step was taken after he refused to sign a leave form for his absence on September 11.

The day in question was the one in which residents marched to demand the resignation of the management committee.

Luthers was served with a letter from the DEC headquarters telling him not to report for duty until the director-general had taken a decision. His January salary was withheld, he claimed.

According to information given to PUPILS FORUM, on the day of the march there was no schooling at all in the township. Most of

Luthers' colleagues also took part in the march.

Luthers said that although all the leave forms were rejected by other teachers, he was singled out for disciplinary action.

## ANC-aligned

PUPILS FORUM was also told that the department has been reluctant to confirm the employment of several teachers in the area because of their involvement with ANC aligned organisations.

Students at the school have embarked on a class boycott in protest against Luthers' plight. The students are demanding his immediate re-instatement

"We cannot afford to lose a teacher of such a crucial subject," said one irate student

Luthers teaches accountancy in seven classes, all of whom are presently without a teacher as a result of the suspension.

Concerned parents have also decided to take the matter up but so far no action is forthcoming from the DEC for Luthers' re-instatement.

Meanwhile, a teacher in Pietersburg lost his post after he had resigned from the LP.

Spokesperson, Peter Hendrickse for the NP denied the allegations, saying there have been similar ones in the past and the initiators have been unable to prove them.

257

C

With regard to sentenced juvenile prisoners I would like to refer the honourable member to section 21 of the Prisons Act, 1959 (Act No 8 of 1959) which states, inter alia, that any prison or any part of a prison may be used for the detention, treatment and training of juveniles. Existing prisons or parts thereof are therefore set apart where required for this purpose and sentenced juvenile prisoners are transferred to these prisons on a regional basis for detention, treatment and training.

In regions which do not yet have separate prisons for sentenced juvenile prisoners or where centralised detention has not yet been implemented, they are accommodated in prisons in separate sections or cells as far as possible, and depending on their needs, the available programmes are also offered to them if feasible.

Furthermore, it can be mentioned that the centralised detention of sentenced juveniles in certain regions is a direct consequence of the successes obtained with the youth centres at Leeuwkop (since 1986) and Pollsmoor (since 1987).

Generally the intention with these programmes is to equip the juvenile with the life skills which could contribute to his successful reintegration into the community after release.

The following basic guide-lines are followed

- The achievement of a certain level of education in order to facilitate adaptation into the community. In other words— acceptable norms and values must be acquired.
- Education and training as the basis of the programme. Depending on the present level of education, intellectual capabilities of prisoners and the term of sentence it is endeavoured to achieve a specific level of education. The aim is to achieve at least a Std 4 qualification.
- Meaningful utilisation of time which is aimed at positive orientation after release.
- Maintenance of present social structures to counteract institutionalisation and so doing prevent recidivism, eg maintenance and strengthening of family ties.
- The fulfilment of religious needs.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

of heavy bobbin gear is undesirable and that the use of such gear will be phased out within two years. It must be stressed that this concession applies to only two Japanese vessels.

#### Fish/marine products: statistics

197 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs

Whether he will furnish export statistics in respect of fish and other marine products, if

	1988/89	1989/90	1988/89	1989/90	1988/89	1989/90
(a) West Coast Rock Lobster	3 009 tons whole mass exported	2 684 tons whole mass exported	429 tons tail mass exported	411,7 tons tail mass exported	551 tons whole mass exported	568,3 tons whole mass exported
South Coast Rock Lobster						
Abalone						
Other Fish						
(b) West Coast Rock Lobster	75,2%	76,8%	95,3%	91,4%	84,7%	90,9%
South Coast Rock Lobster						
Abalone						
Other Fish						

#### White fish: landed

198 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs

How many tons of each species of white fish were landed during the 1990 fishing season?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS

Final figures are being processed and will be available by May 1991

#### Walmer Estate ministerial houses

209 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Public Works and Land Affairs

- (1) Whether, with reference to his statement on 11 May 1990 (see Debates of Parliament (Hansard), cols 8929 and 8930), any progress has been made with regard to the (a) letting or (b) selling of the seven

not, why not, if so, (a) what was the quantity of the Republic's exports of each specified type of fish or other marine product in 1989 and 1990, respectively, and (b) what percentage of the total catch in each case does this represent?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS

Yes

ministerial houses in Walmer Estate, Cape Town, originally intended for occupation by members of the Ministers' Council of the House of Representatives, if not, why not, if so, what progress in each case,

- (2) what was the original (a) estimated and (ii) actual cost and (b) estimated market value of the complex,

whether these houses have been completed, if so, what was the cost of the (a) furniture and (b) curtaining for each house,

- (4) whether any of these houses have been occupied to date, if so, (a) by whom, (b) for what periods and (c) why,

- (5) whether this complex is guarded, if so, (a) by whom and (b) at what cost?

B557E

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

— Healthy physical development through physical training and care

Should the need arise, the further centralised detention of sentenced juvenile prisoners will be considered at certain centres which are deemed suitable for this purpose

#### Fishing heavy bobbin gear

196 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs

- (1) Whether the use of heavy bobbin gear for fishing is permitted in South African waters, if so, (a) by whom and (b) why,
- (2) whether any scientific research has been conducted into the amount of damage particularly on in-shore bank areas, resulting from this fishing method, if so, (a) by whom and (b) what were the findings,
- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS

(1) Yes

(a) Department of Environment Affairs

(b) To enable two Japanese trawlers to catch their panga quota in RSA waters in 1991

(2) No, not in South African waters

(a) Not applicable

(b) Not applicable

(3) Yes

The use of heavy bobbin gear is not prohibited by law. The South African trawling industry does not use heavy bobbin gear. The local inshore trawling industry is limited to the use of bobbins with a maximum diameter of 375 mm by means of a permit condition.

In terms of the existing Bilateral Fisheries Agreement between the RSA and Japan, Japan has a quota of amongst others 1 000 tons panga in 1991. Panga occurs mainly on a rocky seabed and heavy bobbins are necessary to protect the trawl net, which is dragged over the bottom, from damage. Japan was informed last year that the use

**The MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS AND LAND AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) and (b) *257*  
*Hansard 8/4/91*  
 The Department of Public Works and Land Affairs has investigated the possibility of letting the residences However, as the present group area status of Walmer Estate and evident political considerations within the Coloured community inhibit the occupation, letting or selling of the residences at this stage, it is considered expedient to keep the matter in abeyance until the Group Areas Act has been repealed In the interim, the best method of sale will also be investigated in the event of the residences not being required in future

(2) (a) (i) The preliminary estimate, early in 1986 at the start of the project, was R2 560 000, including the access road

(ii) The final cost in 1989, including escalation, was R4 945 244

(b) The market value of the complex has not been established

(3) Yes

(a) New furniture, R24 392 per house on average

(b) New curtains and re-upholstering of existing furniture, R29 393 per house on average Some of the items of furniture have since been removed and used elsewhere

(4) No

(5) Yes

(a) Guards appointed by the Department of Public Works and Land Affairs

(b) R2 413 per month

*Hansard* Foreign vessels tunny *8/4/91*  
 220 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs *8/4/91*

(1) What quantity of tunny was landed at South African ports by foreign vessels in 1989 and 1990, respectively,

(2) whether the fish so landed consisted entirely of tunny caught in South African

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

waters, if not, what estimated quantity was caught in South African waters,

(3) how many vessels from each specified foreign country had permission to fish for tunny in South African waters in each of the above years?

*Hansard 8/4/91* B573E  
**The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS**

(1) Not available at present Final figures are being compiled

(2) Not available at present Final figures are being compiled

(3) 1989 Japan—89 vessels

Republic of China—38 vessels

1990 Japan—90 vessels

Republic of China—30 vessels

**Pelagic fish landed**

221 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs

(1) How many tons of (a) (i) anchovy and (ii) pilchard and (b) non-quota pelagic fish were landed during the 1990 fishing season,

(2) what estimated percentage of the catch of (a) anchovies and (b) pilchards in 1990 were immature juveniles?

B578E

**The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) (i) 150 100 t anchovies

(ii) 56 740 t pilchards

(b) 52 503 t

(2) (a) 90,5%

(b) 22,8%

**Foreign media representatives visas**

240 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Home Affairs *Hansard 8/4/91*

(1) How many applications for (a) new, and (b) the renewal of, visas were received from foreign media representatives in 1990, *8/4/91*

(2) how many such applications (a) had been granted and (ii) refused and (b) were pending as at 31 December 1990,

(3) what was the average time taken before such applications were decided upon?

B625E

**The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) 1 941 of which 149 applications were withdrawn

(b) 303 of which two were withdrawn

(2) Statistics on the basis required are unfortunately not available The applications not finalised during 1989 and therefore carried over to 1990 are included in the following figures which are given for the purpose of the reply

*Carried over from 1989*

New applications 123

Renewal applications 8

(a)(i) 1 766

(a)(ii) 92

(b) 300

1

8

**SABC annual report**

275 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Home Affairs *8/4/91*

Whether any delay is being experienced in connection with the tabling of the latest annual report of the South African Broadcasting Corporation, if so, what are the causes of the delay, if not, what is the position in this regard?

*Hansard 8/4/91* B731E

**The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS**

No The honourable member is referred to the provisions of section 27 of the Broadcasting Act, 1976 (Act No 73 of 1976), in terms of which the South African Broadcasting Corporation's annual report has to be furnished to the Minister yearly on or before 30 April The tabling of the report shall be done within the seven-day period referred to in section 27(2) of that Act

**The MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS AND LAND AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) and (b) ~~257~~ *Hansard 8/4/91*  
 The Department of Public Works and Land Affairs has investigated the possibility of letting the residences However, as the present group area status of Walmer Estate and evident political considerations within the Coloured community inhibit the occupation, letting or selling of the residences at this stage, it is considered expedient to keep the matter in abeyance until the Group Areas Act has been repealed. In the interim, the best method of sale will also be investigated in the event of the residences not being required in future

(2) (a) (i) The preliminary estimate, early in 1986 at the start of the project, was R2 560 000, excluding the access road  
 (ii) The final cost in 1989, including escalation was R4 945 244

(b) The market value of the complex has not been established

(3) Yes

(a) New furniture, R24 392 per house on average

(b) New curtains and re-upholstering of existing furniture, R29 393 per house on average. Some of the items of furniture have since been removed and used elsewhere

(4) No

(5) Yes

(a) Guards appointed by the Department of Public Works and Land Affairs

(b) R2 413 per month

*Hansard 8/4/91*  
 220 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs ~~257~~

(1) What quantity of tunny was landed at South African ports by foreign vessels in 1989 and 1990, respectively,

(2) whether the fish so landed consisted entirely of tunny caught in South African

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

waters, if not, what estimated quantity was caught in South African waters,  
 (3) how many vessels from each specified foreign country had permission to fish for tunny in South African waters in each of the above years?

*Hansard 8/4/91* B573E  
**The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS**

(1) Not available at present. Final figures are being compiled

(2) Not available at present. Final figures are being compiled

(3) 1989 Japan—89 vessels

Republic of China—38 vessels

1990 Japan—90 vessels

Republic of China—30 vessels

**Pelagic fish landed**

221 Mr R J LORIMER asked the Minister of Environment Affairs

(1) How many tons of (a) (i) anchovy and (ii) pilchard and (b) non-quota pelagic fish were landed during the 1990 fishing season,

(2) what estimated percentage of the catch of (a) anchovies and (b) pilchards in 1990 were immature juveniles?

B578E

**The MINISTER OF ENVIRONMENT AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) (i) 150 100 t anchovies

(ii) 56 740 t pilchards

(b) 52 503 t

(2) (a) 90,5%

(b) 22,8%

**Foreign media representatives visas**

240 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Home Affairs ~~257~~ *Hansard 8/4/91*

(1) How many applications for (a) new, and (b) the renewal of, visas were received from foreign media representatives in 1990, ~~257~~

(2) how many such applications (a) had been granted and (ii) refused and (b) were pending as at 31 December 1990,  
 (3) what was the average time taken before such applications were decided upon?

B625E

**The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS**

(1) (a) 1 941 of which 149 applications were withdrawn

(b) 303 of which two were withdrawn

(2) Statistics on the basis required are unfortunately not available. The applications not finalised during 1989 and therefore carried over to 1990 are included in the following figures which are given for the purpose of the reply

*Carried over from 1989*

New applications	123	1 766	92	57
Renewal applications	8	300	1	8
		(a)(i)	(a)(ii)	(b)

**SABC annual report**

275 Mr P G SOAL asked the Minister of Home Affairs ~~257~~

Whether any delay is being experienced in connection with the tabling of the latest annual report of the South African Broadcasting Corporation, if so, what are the causes of the delay, if not, what is the position in this regard?

*Hansard 8/4/91*

B731E

**The MINISTER OF HOME AFFAIRS**

No. The honourable member is referred to the provisions of section 27 of the Broadcasting Act, 1976 (Act No 73 of 1976), in terms of which the South African Broadcasting Corporation's annual report has to be furnished to the Minister yearly on or before 30 April. The tabling of the report shall be done within the seven-day period referred to in section 27(2) of that Act.

*Answered*  
TUESDAY, 9 APRIL 1991

e(iii) Name of officer	Rank	(b) Post occupied	(c) Period occupied	(d) Years of service (public service)	e(i) Age	e(ii) Previous occupation	Remarks
Perring I W	Senior Community Development Clerk	Senior Community Services Clerk	4 years	4 years	30	Clerk	
Didloft B E	Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	1 year	1 years	20	—	
Harris L U	Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	1 year	2 years	24	Typist	
Ward C	Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	2 years	10 years	37	Typist	
Jappie H J	Senior Community Services Clerk	Senior Community Services Clerk	4 years	4 years	30	Clerk	
Muller A N	Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	4 months	4 months	21	Clerk	
Rusford G	Senior Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	5 years	5 years	28		
Edwards B B T	Senior Community Services Clerk	Community Services Clerk	5 years	5 years	25		
Green K E	Property Inspector	Property Inspector	5 years	5 years	28	Ambulanceman	
Draai G	Property Inspector	Property Inspector	1 year	5 years	26	Security Guard	

*Answered*  
TUESDAY, 9 APRIL 1991

e(iii) Name of officer	Rank	(b) Post occupied	(c) Period occupied	(d) Years of service (public service)	e(i) Age	e(ii) Previous occupation	Remarks
Speelman K M	Rural Development Clerk	Senior Rural Development Clerk	2 months	2 months	25	Security Guard	
Dagleish Q W	Senior Engineer	Senior Engineer	4 years	5 years	55	Project Engineer	Head Office (Establishment)
Stupard D B	Senior Town and Regional Planner	Senior Town and Regional Planner	3 years	3 years	53	Town and Regional Planner	Head Office (Establishment)
Van Dyk J E	Senior Quantity Surveyor	Senior Quantity Surveyor	4 years	4 years	38	Quantity Surveyor	Head Office (Establishment)
Hamilton T W S	Senior Architect	Senior Architect	4 years	4 years	56	Architect	Head Office (Establishment)
Leo B G O	Pupil Industrial Technician	Pupil Industrial Technician	3 years	3 years	26		

**White/Brown officials: transferred**

11 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of the Budget <sup>(257)</sup> whether he will furnish the names and ranks of the officials referred to above, if not, why not, if so, what are their (a) names and (b) (i) former and (ii) present ranks?

(1) How many (a) White and (b) Brown officials of the Administration House of Representatives have since 1 January 1984 been transferred (i) with and (ii) without promotion?

(2) (a) how many White officials have since this date been transferred from other State Departments to departments of the said Administration and (b) how many such officials have since (i) resigned and (ii) been transferred to institutions outside the Administration,

- Answered 9/4/91*
- The MINISTER OF THE BUDGET
- (1) (a) (i) 20 (ii) 39  
(b) (i) 58
- (2) (a) 106  
(b) (i) 19 (ii) 10
- (3) (a) See annexure  
(b) (i) See annexure (ii) See annexure

ANNEXURE B

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
Hattingh D L M		Director Personnel Management		X
Kloppers M H O	Director Local Government and Development	Chief Director Local Government, Housing and Agriculture		
Saueremann J A		Director Welfare Services		
Heyns D J		Director Management Services		
Van der Merwe F H	Deputy Director Financial Administration	Director Financial Administration		
Kelly W P		Director Financial Administration		
Foune C J		Deputy Director Financial Administration		
Patterton C H F		Deputy Director Community Services		
De Kock F P		Deputy Director Computerised Information Systems		
Heydenreich J S S	Regional Representative Health Services and Welfare	Deputy Director Health Services and Welfare		
Steffens W G		Deputy Director Health Services and Welfare		
Booyesen A J		Deputy Director Health Services and Welfare		
Muller J P		Deputy Director Dentistry		
Wolmarans P S		Regional Representative Budgetary and Auxiliary Services		

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
Foune J J		Deputy Chief Quantity Surveyor		
Loots J H		Head Agricultural Training		
Burt N C		Senior Legal Officer		
Wilding R J C		Chief Specialist		
Du Toit F J		Head Works Inspections		
Woensdregt B J	Artisan (Group C)	Artisan (Group B)		
Deane L C		Pharmacist		
Joyce-Clarke M L I		Pharmacist		
Saacks B S		Pharmacist		
Van Zyl D		Chief Occupational Therapist		
Van der Westhuizen C	Senior Outdoor Officer	Property Inspector (2nd Leg)		
Cooper A H	Outdoor Officer	Property Inspector (2nd Leg)		
Loubser G C	Outdoor Officer	Property Inspector (2nd Leg)		
Dekenah J M	Senior Physiotherapist	Chief Physiotherapist		
Van der Merwe S C		Assistant Director Community Services		
Van der Walt J L		Assistant Director Community Services		
Du Plessis W H		Assistant Director Community Services		
Van der Walt A E		Senior Community Services Officer		
Van Niekerk B J		Senior Community Services Officer		
Van Heerden S P		Senior Community Services Officer		
Meyer M C		Senior Community Services Officer		
Esterhuizen K H J		Laundry Supervisor	X	



*Hansard*  
257

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
Eramus J A		Deputy Director Computerised Infor- mation Systems	X	
Pohl A A		Senior Subject Advi- sor		
Van der Walt A		Senior Subject Advi- sor		
Cilliers H J		Senior Personnel Of- ficer	X	
Cornelissen G C		Assistant Director Personnel Manage- ment	X	
Avenant L P		Community Services Officer		
Keiller A S H		Assistant Director Community Liaison		
Kotze F P		Assistant Director Health and Welfare Administration		
Le Roux B S		Senior Health and Welfare Administra- tion Officer		
Blatchford D B E		Chief Health and Welfare Administra- tion Clerk		
Koch F R		Senior Commercial Art Technician		
Ashton P W		Registrar (2nd Leg)		
Horner M R		Assistant Director Rural Development Administration		
Jansen van Vuuren L D P		Assistant Director Welfare Services		
Erasmus M		Chief Social Worker		
Elus A S		Chief Social Worker		
Mackay G F		Medical Superinten- dent		
Bester D		Principal Dentist		
Loots J P	Senior Technician	Principal Industrial Technician		

*Hansard*

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
De Wet N J B		Principal Medical Of- ficer		
Strauss B E		Principal Medical Of- ficer		
De Bont R K J		Principal Medical Of- ficer (Temporary)		
Venulet A		Principal Medical Of- ficer (Temporary)		
Dubow G		Medical Officer (1st Leg)		
Southey H M		Medical Officer (1st Leg) (Temporary)		
Smuts M J		Control Officer		
Van Wyk J J		Assistant Personnel Manage- ment		
Plaskitt H		Assistant Personnel Manage- ment		
Morkel J D		Assistant Personnel Manage- ment		
Alsemgeest E		Personnel Practitio- ner (2nd Leg)		
Minnie J H		Control Programmer		
Orr D M N		Chief Speech Thera- pist		
Strauss M		Senior State Account- ant (2nd Leg)		
Crous C F		Senior State Account- ant (2nd Leg)		
Munday F A		Senior State Account- ant (2nd Leg)		
Oelofse J A		Senior State Account- ant (1st Leg)		
Hille J J		Senior Specialist (Temporary)		
Steyn H J		Senior Town and Re- gional Planner		

935

936

TUESDAY, 9 APRIL 1991

937

TUESDAY, 9 APRIL 1991

938

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
Smith W		Town and Regional Planner (2nd Leg)		
Venter I		Principal Nutritionist		
Henegan D G		Principal Nutritionist		
Swart E C		Senior Nutritionist		
Van Wyk J		Chief Nutritionist		
Booyesen C J		Senior Provisioning Administration Offi- cer		
Du Plessis A M		Typist	X	
Jongeling N C		Medical Officer	X	
Bischoff P J		Specialist	X	
Aitkenbury A M		Nutritionist	X	
Rall H J S		Senior Medical Offi- cer	X	
Steyn N P		Chief Nutritionist		X
Woest D		Senior Nutritionist	X	
Struwig J M		Senior Data Technol- ogist	X	
Sorrell L J		Town and Regional Planner	X	
Scott F P		Works Inspector (2nd Leg)	X	
Briers R J		Senior Dental Tech- nician	X	
Fourie H M		Typist (2nd Leg)	X	
Van der Merwe E P		Senior Registry Clerk	X	
Van Zyl L A		Deputy Director Personnel Manage- ment		X
Du Toit L		Property Inspector	X	
Gordon-Graham E E		Pharmacist	X	
Louw S A		Cook	X	
Fouché J H		Deputy Director Community Services	X	

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

937

938

TUESDAY, 9 APRIL 1991

(3)(a) Names	(3)(b)(i) Former rank in ad- min	(3)(b)(ii) Present rank	(2)(b)(i) Retirement	(2)(b)(ii) Outside inst
Van Vuuren H F		Senior Works Inspec- tor (2nd Leg)		
Palmer G R		Senior Works Inspec- tor (2nd Leg)		
Stevenson R		Senior Works Inspec- tor (2nd Leg)		
Compton R D		Principal Works In- spector		
Lombard C C		Control Works In- spector		
Burkheiser A N		Principal Medical Of- ficer		
Parsons A C		Principal Medical Of- ficer		

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

# Hendrickse seeks redress

Star 16/4/91

Attention should be given to making restitution for gross injustices caused by the policies of the past, the chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, said in Parliament yesterday (257)

The State was morally obliged to make land, which had been taken away from communities, available to them again, he said in debate on the Budget.

The Government had to look at the question of the dispossession of the Fingos and other communities.

The Fingos had been deprived of nearly 9 428 ha of ground between Knysna and Humansdorp "In spite of the fact that this ground became the Fingos'

traditional home, they were moved to Keiskammahoek near King William's Town against their will in the 1970s"

This example of forced dispossession underlined the need for attention to rightful requests for the restoration of ground which had been taken from communities to further the policy of homelands and partition, Mr Hendrickse said.

The State was morally obliged to provide the same financial support, that they had given to white farmers, to those communities which wanted to return to their land so that they could buy the land back.

The Government should attend to paying compensation for past injustices. — Sapa

previous investigating officer would proceed with his investigation of the case

Leader of LPSA: alleged assassination plot

\*2 Mr P A C HENDRICKSE asked the Minister of Law and Order (257)

- (1) Whether he or the South African Police has received any information on an alleged assassination plot against the leader of the Labour Party of South Africa, if so, what are the details of this plot,
- (2) whether the matter has been investigated, if not, why not, if so, with what result,
- (3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

17/4/91  
The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER C54E

- (1) Yes, that the hon leader of the Labour Party of South Africa and his family would be obliterated by a parcel bomb
- (2) Yes, it was found that the informer is a swindler and that the information about the mentioned plot, as in various other instances, was a fabrication  
He has since been found guilty on seven charges of theft and fraud and sentenced to seven years' imprisonment
- (3) Yes, I would like to give hon members the assurance that the security of Members of Parliament receives high priority from the South African Police. Any allegation which may threaten the security of members will always be investigated with a view to tracing the accused and bringing them to justice

†Mr S D FISHER. Mr Chairman, may I ask the hon the Deputy Minister a supplementary question?

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Is the hon the Deputy Minister prepared to answer a question?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER. Yes, Mr Chairman

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon the Deputy Minister is prepared to answer a question

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

†Mr S D FISHER. Mr Chairman, the hon the Deputy Minister mentioned that all possible arrangements were being made for the protection of members of Parliament. Half of these hon members do not even have guard services. The other half do have guard services from midnight till four o'clock in the morning

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member must put the question only I cannot allow a discussion

†Mr S D FISHER. I am sorry, Mr Chairman. I just want to ask the hon the Deputy Minister what supervision is being exercised over the guards who have to protect us

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Chairman, if there is any problem with any guard service which is being rendered, the hon member is more than welcome to discuss the matter with me personally. He can do so today or on any day which suits him. <sup>17/4/91</sup> <sup>257</sup>  
If I am correct, a week or two ago a question relating to the protection of MPs was also asked in this House and the Department's policy was set out clearly. That service is being provided to a certain number of MPs, including hon members of this House, on a 24-hour basis. If there are any complaints about the normal protection of MPs, I would like to hear about them

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE. Mr Chairman, may I ask the hon the Deputy Minister a question?

The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Is the hon the Deputy Minister prepared to answer a question?

The DEPUTY MINISTER. Yes, Mr Chairman  
The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon the Deputy Minister is prepared to answer a question

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE. Mr Chairman, further arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, is it the policy or the practice of the SA Police to, when they are given information such as that which my question implies, come back to the person who has laid the complaint?

The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Chairman, if the hon member wants to discuss the contents of this particular case with me he is most welcome to do so. I am available to discuss the whole issue with him, as well as the investigation that the police

launched in connection with this particular complaint

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE. Mr Chairman, my question is whether it is the policy or the practice of the police to go back to the person who laid the complaint. In this case the hon the leader of the LPSA brought this to the attention of the SA Police, but to date no information has been received from the police. Not all members of the public have the privilege of asking the hon the Minister questions

The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Chairman, if the hon member has not yet received a reply from the police that is wrong. A reply should have been communicated to him after the investigation had been completed and I shall see to it that he will get a reply soon

†Mr J J KRUGER. Mr Chairman, may I put a supplementary question to the hon the Deputy Minister?

The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Is the hon the Deputy Minister prepared to answer a question?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Yes, Mr Chairman

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon the Deputy Minister is prepared to answer a question

†Mr J J KRUGER. Mr Chairman, further arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply, was it a casual informant who gave the police the information?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Chairman, this matter was investigated on the instructions of the hon the Minister of Law and Order in consequence of a matter which had been raised with the hon the Minister himself. It is not apparent from the documents which are now at my disposal who lodged the complaint personally with the Minister. I do not want to deduce that the hon leader personally discussed the matter with the hon the Minister, but in view of the existing good relations, I would presume that that was probably the case

I just want to reiterate that if the complaint first originated from that source, I shall see to it that the hon leader gets a reply. I doubt if this matter was investigated merely on the strength of

certain particulars revealed by an anonymous informant

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Does the hon member wish to put a question?

†Mr S SIMMONS. Yes, Mr Chairman

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I first want to ask the hon the Deputy Minister whether he will answer another question

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Yes, Mr Chairman

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! Yes, the hon the Deputy Minister is prepared to answer another question. The hon member may continue

†Mr S SIMMONS. Mr Chairman, I want to ask the hon the Deputy Minister if it is a standing rule that all members of Parliament must have a night-watchman. If so, from what time are their homes guarded at night, because in my case this is not done regularly. The men arrive very late. Recently my night-watchman was shot. I mention this only to point out the danger

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! The hon member must realise that this is a totally different question. The hon member only has to ask "Arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply..." The hon member himself can put a question such as the one put by the hon member for Mitchell's Plain Order! The hon member may continue

†Mr S SIMMONS. Mr Chairman, arising out of the hon the Deputy Minister's reply to the hon member for Mitchell's Plain, I just want to enquire whether the homes of all members of Parliament are in fact protected. If so, at what times is this done, because in my case the night-watchman was attacked

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE Order! I am going to allow it, but I really do not think that this is being fair to the hon the Deputy Minister. I am certain he did not prepare himself for this question, he prepared himself for Question 2 specifically. I will, however, allow the hon the Deputy Minister to answer the question. I shall then give the hon member for Addo an opportunity

†The DEPUTY MINISTER. Mr Chairman, on a previous occasion the question was put in virtu-

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

ally the same words, and has therefore already been fully reported in Hansard. However, for the hon member's information I just want to add that any member who requires better protection than what he is getting at present, must feel free to get in touch with me or with the Department about this matter. It would not be in the interests of hon members to disclose how many of them receive protection and on what basis.

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE: Mr Chairman, may I ask a further question? (257)

The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE: Order! Is the hon the Deputy Minister prepared to reply?

The DEPUTY MINISTER: Yes, Mr Chairman.

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE: Mr Chairman, further arising from the reply of the hon the Deputy Minister I would like to come back to the question on the Order Paper. Is the hon the Deputy Minister aware of the fact that the person who provided this information to the hon the leader of the LPSA was able to mention dates and places? A photograph appeared in a Police "wanted" advertisement in the *Cape Times*, giving the name of a police officer and a telephone number where members of the public with information could contact him. I would like to know if the hon the Deputy Minister is aware of the fact that up to this day the hon the leader of the LPSA has not received a reply from that particular office. (Hansard 17/4/91)

The DEPUTY MINISTER: Mr Chairman, I have answered the last part of the question about the reply to the hon the leader of the LPSA. Regarding the first part of the question, I have already mentioned that this person/informer is a swindler and that the information about an alleged plot, as in various other instances, was a fabrication.

#### Shooting incident in Beaufort West

\*3 Mr A ESSOP asked the Minister of Law and Order: (Hansard 17/4/91)

- (1) Whether in December 1990 a member of the South African Police, whose name has been furnished to the Police for the purpose of the Minister's reply, was involved in a shooting incident in Beaufort West in which a member of the South African Defence Force was fatally injured, if so, (a) what were the circumstances surrounding this incident and (b)

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

what are the names of the persons involved,

- (2) whether he has taken any action in respect of this policeman, if not, why not, if so, what action,
- (3) whether this policeman is still in the service of the Police, if so, why,
- (4) whether any further action is being contemplated against this policeman, if not, why not, if so, what steps?

C56E

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes

(a) A criminal charge of murder is still being investigated. Once the investigation has been concluded, the case docket will be referred to the Attorney-General for a decision regarding prosecution, or not. The matter is thus *sub judice* and I can at this stage unfortunately not make available any further information regarding the incident.

(b) I do not regard it to be in the interests of the member of the South African Police to furnish the particulars.

(2) No, because the investigation has not yet reached such a stage that a final decision can be taken.

(3) Yes, because the available evidence does not justify the suspension of his services.

(4) After conclusion of the legal process, further steps will be considered against the member.

†Mr A ESSOP: Mr Chairman, may I ask a supplementary question?

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE: Order! The hon the Deputy Minister of Education and Culture must please be careful of the line [Interjections]

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE: Mr Chairman, I shall quickly slip by before the line comes into existence.

†The CHAIRMAN OF THE HOUSE: Order! That is fine thank you. Is the hon the Deputy

Minister of Law and Order willing to reply to another supplementary question?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER: Yes, Mr Chairman.

†Mr A ESSOP: Mr Chairman, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, why was the policeman not temporarily relieved of his duties, as a

criminal complaint of attempted murder against him is being investigated?

†The DEPUTY MINISTER: Mr Chairman, the answer is simply that as soon as the Attorney-General comes to a decision in this case, a decision will immediately be made on the matter [Interjections]

HOUSING

**WHITE ELEPHANTS**

**Taxpayers** are spending R2 413 a month to guard seven ministerial mansions in Cape Town. But the mansions have been unoccupied since they were completed nearly two years ago at a cost of almost R5m.

The seven houses — in Walmer Estate, a "coloured" group area on the boundary of District Six — were built for ministers and deputy ministers of the House of Representatives. But they refused to occupy them as a

protest against the Group Areas Act

In a written reply tabled in parliament last week to questions by the DP's Peter Soal, the new Public Works & Land Affairs Minister Jacob de Villiers said the future of the houses remained unclear. "It is considered expedient to keep this matter in abeyance until the Act has been repealed."

Meanwhile, however, De Villiers says the State is investigating the possible sale of the houses if they are not needed for official purposes. Nearly a year ago, former Public Works Minister George Bartlett told parliament that his department was investigating

the sale or letting of the houses

Work on the "White Elephants of Walmer Estate" began in 1987. After a string of construction and contractual problems, they were finally completed in mid-1989 — by which time Labour Party ministers had decided not to move in. The original contract price was R2,6m, which escalated to a final cost of nearly R5m.

The houses, set in a heavily fortified compound on the lower slopes of Devil's Peak overlooking Table Bay, vary in size from 251m<sup>2</sup> to 331m<sup>2</sup> space. The compound includes a pool and tennis court. ■

# Hoor, hoor, ou Louis 'spare the rod and spoil the child' is back

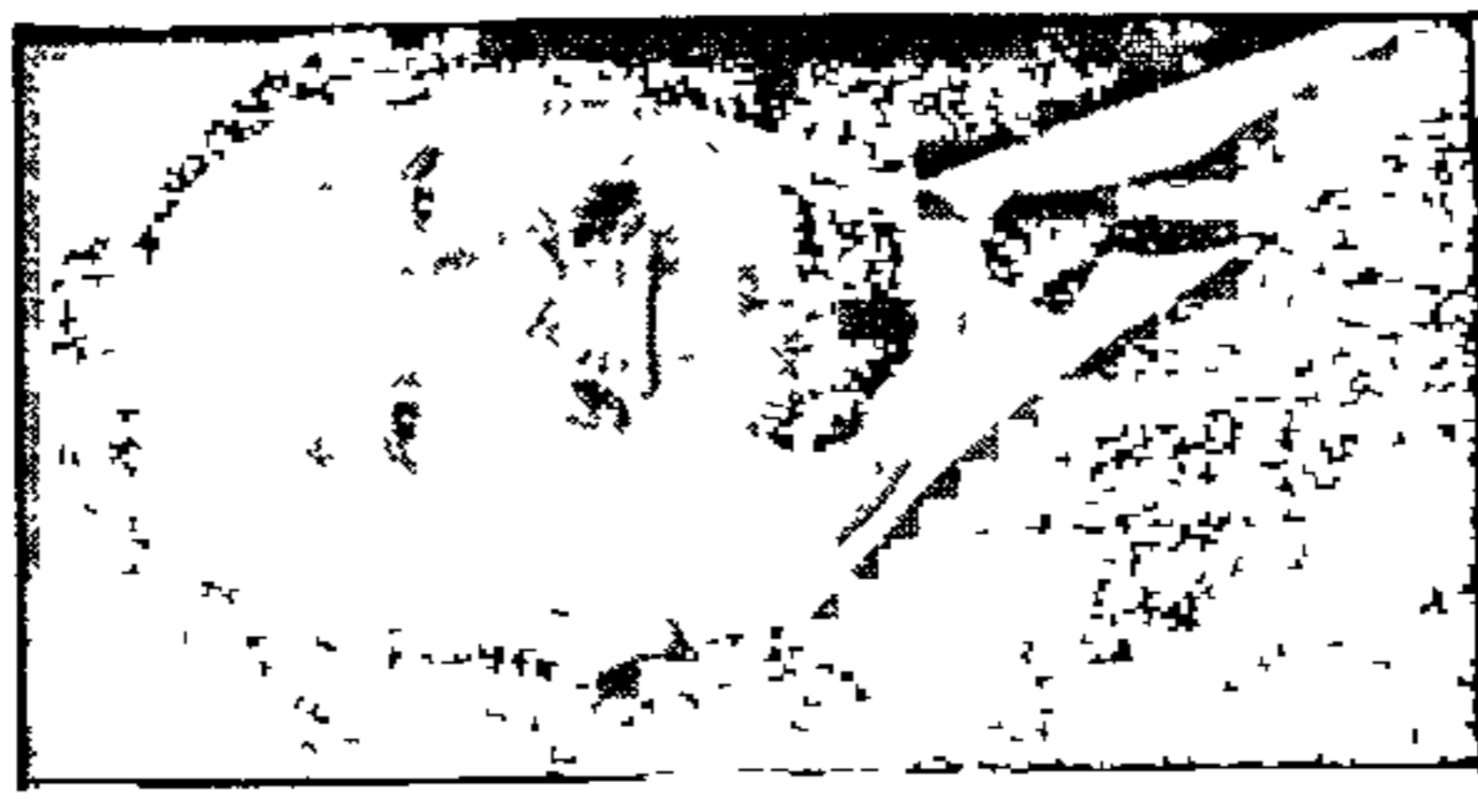
What a bunch of shloeps there are in the Reform School in Cape Town, which we otherwise refer to as Parliament. This week the Speaker, the formidable and forbidding Louis le Grange, resumed his position in the Chair after a long and trying illness from which he appears to have made a remarkable recovery.

Now everybody in Parliament, without exception, is sincerely delighted that he has conquered his ailment, and it was only proper that they should say so in the chamber. But it is one thing to record such congratulations for future generations of Hansard readers, entirely another to claim one is actually looking forward to being ruled with a rod of iron again.

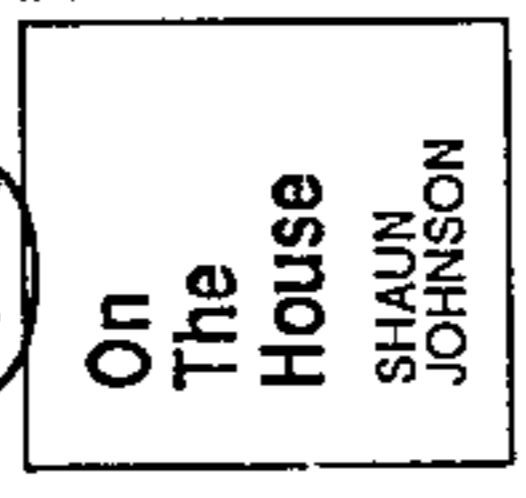
## Anecdote

The naughty boys, as usual, are the biggest culprits. They are rather like the illicit smokers of the playground who exploit to the full the absence of a feared headmaster, and then appear on his return with angelic smiles and protestations about how awful life was without him.

The leader of the House of Assembly, Dawie de Villiers, reminded such honourable members of what they were in for with an anecdote "I am



Backchat from the Rev Allan Hendrickse aware," he said to Mr le Grange, "that during your absence and hospitalisation you continued to retain an active interest in the activities of Parliament. A television



On The House SHAUN JOHNSON



Stew 215191

monitor was installed in your ward a few days after your operation to enable you to follow the proceedings, particularly the opening of Parliament.

"As honourable members will recall, the events during that opening ceremony were pretty rough at one stage. I understand from the hospital staff that at that point they found Speaker le Grange, I can almost say in typical Speaker le Grange fashion, sitting up straight in his bed, with pipes and drips and all, ready to restore order."

Looks of mixed horror and relief passed over the faces of the Conservative Party members who had caused that fa-

mous uproar in the Assembly horror at what might have happened if Speaker le Grange had actually left his bed at that time, and relief that he hadn't.

Yakoob Makda, standing in for House of Delegates leader J N Reddy, told Mr le Grange he and his colleagues were "very gratified to see that you are sufficiently restored in health to be able to begin the very important duties of your office again welcome home, Parliament was just not the same without you"

The Rev Allan Hendrickse, leader of the House of Representatives, came closer to the truth when he said "I want to assure you that we are cer-

your figure — and I can assure you that it is very difficult to miss that figure when it is present.

Now that was honestly which Mr le Grange will no doubt appreciate.

This sentiment was shared by Koos van der Merwe, the beefy Conservative Party MP for Overvaal. But he will not relish the prospect of having his incessant interjections monitored by Mr le Grange once again.

## Timorous

When Dawie de Villiers thanked Dr Helgard van Rensburg for his "distinguished performance", as Acting Speaker during Mr le Grange's indisposition, "hoor, hoor" and then promptly shut up on receiving a withering glance from the Chair.

One has to sit right in Parliament to understand the importance of the Speaker's position in the institution. If you think of the parliamentary complex as the Vatican, then Mr Speaker is the Pope.

And, as popes go, Mr Speaker le Grange falls squarely into the no-nonsense-taken-no-quarter-given category. The loudmouths and bullies of the backbenches are in for a rough term.



Speaker returns. Louis le Grange

tamly pleased that God has spread His healing hand and has returned you to your rightful place here in Parliament. "We have certainly missed

prisonment The charge was withdrawn against three other brown males

*Date of incident 10 August 1990*

Public violence at the One Stop Hypermarket The building was looted and destroyed Damage amounting to R700 000,00 was caused Sixteen brown males and three brown females will be tried shortly

*Date of incident 10 August 1990*

Malicious damage to property at the Van Willing Game Centre Windowpanes were broken The damage amounts to R80,00 The charge against one brown male was withdrawn on 22 November 1990

*Date of incident 10 August 1990*

Arson at the Congregational Church Damage amounting to R500 000,00 was caused Four brown males were taken into custody and will be tried in July 1991

*Date of incident 10 August 1990*

Arson at Kumyatias' Café and Martin General Dealers The damage amounts to R100 000,00 One brown male was taken into custody and sentenced to R400,00 or 12 months' imprisonment The charge against another brown male was withdrawn on 15 February 1991 Two brown males were fatally wounded The inquest docket is still being investigated

*Date of incident 10 August 1990*

Public violence at the Gamble Service Station Damage caused by stone throwing amounts to R1 000,00 The charge against two brown males was withdrawn on 22 November 1990

(4) Yes

(a) Guard posts were created at all large shopping centres Target persons were identified after discussions with the hon member and their residential premises were guarded

(b) The South African Defence Force assisted the South African Police with the patrolling of the area

(c) Additional manpower of the South African Police was sent to the area on

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

11 August 1990 to restore law and order

(d) Intensified police patrols were instituted

(5) Yes, the task of the South African Police and the South African Defence Force was made more difficult in that radical elements were active over the entire area and struck uncontrollably at targets to commit acts of violence and crime

However, incidents of arson, looting and damage which arose from the unrest situation, did occur in respect of which no arrests were made because the accused could not be identified and information, which could contribute to solving the case, was not obtained

I make an earnest appeal to all persons to supply the Police with any information which can lead to the solving of these cases, so that the accused persons can be brought to trial

Leader of LPSA. hand-grenade attack

12 Mr M A HENDRICKSE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether the South African Police investigated a hand-grenade attack on the home of the leader of the Labour Party of South Africa which occurred on or about 2 September 1988, if so, what progress has been made in this regard,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

C65E

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes, the matter was investigated No suspects have thus far been identified or arrested

(2) Yes, the Government despises all deeds of violence, also this abhorrent act It threatens the good order and peace in South Africa and cannot be condemned strongly enough, especially if it is directed against a person who is actively striving to find a peaceful constitutional solution for South Africa

The South African Police are using all the means at their disposal to solve cases of

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

this nature successfully and to trace the suspects and bring them before court

Violence in PE. SAP steps

15 Mr M A HENDRICKSE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether any steps were taken by the South African Police after the flaring up of violence in Port Elizabeth in August 1990, if so, what steps,

(2) whether order was restored as a result of these steps, if so, to what extent, if not, (a) why not and (b) what further steps were taken,

(3) whether the Police had received information to the effect that shops had been earmarked as targets of rioters, if so, what steps were taken to protect shop-owners, their families and their property,

(4) (a) on what date was it decided to call in the South African Defence Force and (b) when was the Defence Force deployed in this area,

(5) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

C63E

The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes, on 6 August 1990 all the members of the Regional Riot Unit were deployed in the area On 7 August 1990 a large

number of members from the Eastern Cape Region were sent to the area On 8 August 1990 additional members from Pretoria, and the South African Defence Force, were also sent to assist in restoring law and order

(2) Yes, from 9 August 1990 the situation started stabilising and unrest incidents decreased after the additional manpower was deployed

(3) No

(4) (a) 7 August 1990

(b) 8 August 1990

(5) Yes, the appearance of unrest and violence in communities cannot be condemned strongly enough The Government and the South African Police have a deep understanding and compassion for the loss of life and damage to property, caused by the riot situation

The fact that the situation normalised in a very short period of time is a source of thankfulness I request all residents of Port Elizabeth and the surrounding areas that, if they experience problems or grievances in their respective communities in future, to rather resolve it in a peaceful and responsible manner through negotiation

That is the correct road to follow and that is the road on which South Africa is building the future

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES



## LP condemns homeland policy

The Labour Party believed in a simple federal structure for South Africa with anything between 15 to 20 nonracial states which would cut through existing boundaries, T Abrahams (LP Wentworth) said yesterday.

It did not make sense to have "patchwork-quilt territories like KwaZulu" or to ignore the historical dispersion of, say, the Ndebele and to try to "collect them all together" into a homeland, he said in the development aid debate.

Federal boundaries had to be geographic, Mr Abrahams said.

84-145791  
"I assume that next year we will not be discussing self-governing territories and the promotion of self-government." The political climate made it unlikely, he said — Sapa.

# LP members to join white Nat caucus

CAPE TOWN — Five former members of the Labour Party's parliamentary caucus are set to make history by becoming the first coloured members of the hitherto exclusively white National Party caucus

President's Councillors Peter Marais and Billy Ross, with House of Representatives MPs Stan Fisher (Mitchell's Plain), Abraham Bale (Steinkopf) and Moritz Friedburg (Springbok) are holding discussions with Cape NP leader, Dr Dawie de Villiers

A spokesman added that good progress was being

made in their move to join the NP.

Mr Marais caused a stir at the President's Council sitting on Monday afternoon when, as chief Labour Party spokesman in the debate on the Post Office Amendment Bill, he announced his resignation from the LP

Mr Marais yesterday said the NP without its apartheid policy was the natural political home for the majority of the coloured community, from both cultural and Christian aspects.

The possible crossing-over of Mr Marais could lead to

● To Page 3



Peter Marais . . . new NP natural home for coloureds.

ved to be much higher.

## LP members moving to NP

● From Page 1  
at least another 500 LP members from the Bishop Lavis constituency following suit.

"For us to join the NP is like a divided family reuniting," said Mr Marais

In Parliament yesterday, the LP leader and chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, said the media regarded the spate of resignations from the LP as the downfall of the LP rather than as a purifying process.

"The deserters (wag-lopers) are looking for security in the National Party. But you will be judged according to the company you keep."

Sapa

# BROWN MPs flock to join Nats

THE National Party may have as many as 25 new MPs within weeks — all of them in the House of Representatives.

President FW de Klerk's party is also about to become the official Opposition in the coloured house.

This weekend the five MPs from the official opposition's United Democratic Party voted to disband and join the National Party.

UDP leader Jac Rabie confirmed yesterday that the decision to disband and join the NP was unanimously endorsed by all 48 NEC members at a special meeting at Klerksdorp in the Western Transvaal.

The UDP claims a membership of

By NORMAN WEST Political Reporter

40 000

Other recent acquisitions by the NP include four MPs from the Democratic Reform Party and a number of independents who originally deserted the Labour Party.

President De Klerk will meet all the former members of the House of Representatives who have joined the Nats and is expected to make an announcement on the matter this week.

Early next week, at a joint session of Parliament where the Land Reform Bill is to be debated, the "brown Nats" will make a historic crossing of the floor to

take their seats with white colleagues

The MPs who are to join the Nats said they had made their decision because they were "fed up" with "ethnic politics".

They said President De Klerk was a leader of stature who reflected the ideal of a non-racial South Africa.

They added that their branches and constituencies had given them the green light to join the Nats rather than the ANC.

Their voters had been persuaded by President De Klerk's positive and "correct" image rather than by the NP itself, they said.

It is understood that all those accepted as NP MPs will be subject to the strict merit selection procedures of the Nats

and, as members of that party's caucus, will be subject to caucus discipline and confidentiality.

The NP has indicated it will not automatically accept every application for membership.

There are also signs that some MPs in the Indian House of Delegates, particularly members of Dr JN Reddy's Solidarity Party, are keen to join the NP — although none have yet applied for membership.

So far this year, eight Labour Party MPs have resigned from the party, bringing to 11 the number of former LP members who are now independents. Reliable sources said that most of them had inquired about joining the Nationalist Party.

It is also known that some members of the LP caucus have made application for NP membership.

Last week two LP members of the President's Council, Peter Marais and Billy Ross, resigned and are now independent members of the PC. The two have indicated they intend applying to join the Nats.

The first "white" party to have Indian MPs as members is the Democratic Party in the House of Assembly.

In terms of the present Constitution, coloured and Indian MPs may only participate in their "Own Affairs" Houses.

## Debates

They take part in joint debates on matters of "General Affairs" in the Chamber of Parliament — but even then their votes are recorded separately.

The Rev Allan Hendrickse is clearly upset about the "deserters" from his Labour Party and the intention of other coloured MPs to join the NP.

He has warned them to beware of "leaving the nest of the hen" to fall prey to the "vultures".

He claimed most had resigned from Labour because they had failed to meet their financial obligations, and he revealed in Parliament this week how much they owed the party in arrears pledges.

Yesterday another Labour MP, Anwar Ismail, announced his resignation from the party and said he intended joining the Nats.

# Tricameral defectors a headache for Nats

Star 20/5/77

By MICHAEL MORRIS  
Political Staff

**P**RESIDENT de Klerk's new-look National Party is attracting growing interest from jittery MPs in the House of Representatives who are considering defecting to the Government to boost their chances in the new SA National Party.

One of the most ironic consequences of Mr de Klerk's political success is the attractiveness with which it has endowed his party.

If the Nats are relishing the extent to which opinion polls reflect growing support in the

black, coloured and Indian communities, the eagerness with which many MPs in the House of Representatives are viewing the party as a haven in uncertain times is filling them with unease.

Some say as many as 30 Labour MPs are considering leaving the party — and most are considering the NP option.

A week ago, the Democratic Reform Party decided to disband and its three MPs elected to seek NP membership.

The sudden interest from tricameral MPs is almost an embarrassment for the NP.

The imminent demise of the tricameral system and the widely discredited — and

often prodigal House of Representatives and House of Delegates have concentrated the minds of coloured and Indian MPs, many of whom won their seats with pitifully small tallies.

Now, with the unbanning of the ANC and other groupings, political activity outside Parliament, outside the "system", has become the most acute focus of opposition.

For coloured and Indian MPs, the political future looks bleak.

One option, if they are to leave the sinking ship, remains the old foe, the NP.

Having opened its ranks to all last year to give conviction

to its policy for a nonracial future, the National Party cannot turn anyone away in the ordinary course of events.

But the MPs are different. Some of them have staked their claim to credibility on the basis of the vituperation they have hurled at the NP.

Equally, the NP does not want simply to inherit all the problems that have bedevilled the tricameral politicians.

It is, as one observer put it, a "political prickly pear for FW".

One party source said "We are looking to the new South Africa now and we have to be careful that we don't end up just picking up the pieces

"We don't want to jeopardise the chances of gaining wide support outside Parliament among people who have been reluctant to support the tricameral system but are in favour of joining the NP under a new constitution".

What emerges clearly is that the National Party is more interested in gaining fresh, widespread support among people of colour than in simply inheriting the relatively scant support of tricameral-sympathetic voters.

The feeling in party circles is that the NP will resist becoming a safe haven for harassed MPs whose time has come. □

# Labour holds emergency talks

By MICHAEL MORRIS  
Political Correspondent

A SLIMMER Labour Party went into an emergency caucus meeting today to count the cost of last week's defections and mount a last-ditch effort to save the party from losing any more MPs

A Press conference was expected later.

While the defectors claimed that more MPs — possibly as many as 12, and including one of the party's ministers — were on their way across the floor, sources loyal to leader the Reverend Alan Hendrickse said last night the "tide has stopped"

They even speculated that two of the defectors were thinking of returning to the Labour fold

Today's caucus meeting follows a fretful weekend for the party. There was much phoning around to test the loyalty of remaining MPs after a week that shook the party to its foundations

The National Party — which was strenuously fighting off the impression last night that it

had entered the fray in the House of Representatives as predators with a deliberate strategy to neutralise the irksome opposition of the Labour Party — will parade its LP conquests at a Press conference today

NP sources said the swing to the government "just happened at this time — there was no strategy"

The LP said, however, that the move was directly linked to its opposition to what it described as the "discriminatory" norms and standards clauses in the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill, due before parliament today

"They (the government) didn't like the fact that we were standing in their way on this issue and they decided to try and do something about it," a source said.

Attention also turns today to the possibility of Indian MPs in the House of Delegates seeking NP membership

The NP has confirmed it has been approached, but denies it has been canvassing support in the Indian House

# Hendrickse defiant as Labour split looms

By MICHAEL MORRIS  
and TOS WENTZEL

Political Staff

THE Labour Party is heading for a major split after further defections and the threat of more to come.

Eleven MPs have left and more are threatening to go.

But party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse remained defiant today, dismissing the threat of a split and insisting that the "handful" of defections would "purify" the party.

In the latest blow two MPs, Mr Basil Cupido (Southern Cape) and Mr Lester Sampson (Dias), crossed the floor yesterday to become independents

Senior party members have advised Mr Hendrickse to resign, but he remained adamant that only a party congress could get rid of him

The chief reasons for the defections are dissatisfaction among MPs over what they describe as Mr Hendrickse's imperious leadership style and the growing interest in the party's ranks in joining the National Party.

While suggestions in some party circles are that a host of MPs are considering quitting or are about to leave, Mr Hendrickse disclosed today that he expected at least four more of his MPs to ditch the party.

But he rejected the prospect of the LP losing control in the House of Representatives as "non-sense"

Emerging from an SABC interview this morning Mr Hendrickse scoffed "Those two (Mr Cupido and Mr Sampson) have left the party before and came back with an apology. Now they are gone again I don't think they can have been very serious about their participation in the progress the Labour Party has made"

The defections were no surprise, he said. "I would expect that there will be at least another four MPs to leave. We have known about them."

Mr Hendrickse denied there was discontent over his leadership. "We had a caucus meeting last night and more than 50 members attended There were some apologies. There is no doubt there is support for the leadership from the caucus.

"What is important is that the real power of the

party lies not in the caucus, but in the national executive and the congress I have no problem as far as support for my leadership is concerned."

Two senior Labour MPs, Mr Gerald Morkel of Retreat and Mr Glen Carelse of Hawston, went to see Mr Hendrickse this week to advise him to resign.

Confirming this today, Mr Carelse said this had been a personal initiative of the two MPs because they were concerned about the future of party

According to Cape leader of the NP, Dr Dawie de Villiers, several Cape LP MPs had spoken to him. Their membership of the NP was being finalised and a meeting with President De Klerk would follow.

The  
Argus  
SPOORNET



RADIO  
GH  
GOOD HOPE  
STEREO  
94-97 FM

SIGHT  SOUND

THIS is Clue No 10 in The Argus Good Hope Stereo Sight and Sound Competition.

Cut it out and paste it on the appropriate block on your entry form — and you could become the winner of a 1.8ℓ Volkswagen Citi Golf Sport with a Robbiduck inflatable boat complete with engine and trailer, plus extras to the value of R53 000, courtesy of Spoorinet — we mean business.

It's easy to play — just like BATTLESHIPS — and lots of fun.

The competition is called SIGHT AND SOUND because The Ar-

MUSIC  
from 5am  
till  
midnite

# Labour rejects NP's land reform package

May 23 1991

257

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party has rejected the amended land reform package — a move which could force President F W de Klerk to push the legislation through the President's Council, if it is to be passed during this year's sitting.

Government is eager to enact the land reform Bills this year in order to assure the world — and particularly the Americans whose requirements for lifting sanctions include the scrapping of the Group Areas Act — that the reform process is on track

But Labour, currently the majority party in the House of Representatives, has moved to pre-empt any attempt by De Klerk to turn to the President's Council if the House of Representatives votes against the legislation, which is due to come up for debate on Monday

It has challenged him to keep a promise he made in Parliament last year not to implement new legislation on norms and standards — the basis of the party's rejection — without the support of all three Houses

Labour had rejected the principle of the new Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill because it provided for the imposition of norms and standards in certain exclusive areas, its land reform committee chairman Desmond Lockey said yesterday

"The Labour Party strongly objects to the fact that the abolition of apartheid

legislation is intrinsically coupled to inherently racially prejudiced measures that will substitute for it," he said

The new Bill was tabled in Parliament on Monday

This came after the Cabinet decided to scrap the original Residential Environment Bill and incorporate a scaled-down version of its proposals in the Bill, which proposes the abolition of discriminatory land legislation

In a statement issued after a meeting of the parliamentary joint committee on land reform yesterday, Labour stressed that it supported the abolition of the Group Areas and Land Acts

But it interpreted proposals for regulations that provided for norms and standards in exclusive areas as a form of "economic apartheid", Lockey said

Labour noted that there were adequate legislative measures for the maintenance and protection of norms and standards on an equitable basis

These included the provincial authorities' ordinances, the National Building Regulations and Building Standards Act, the Health Act and the Slums Act

The only explanation for the new provisions were "the inherent prejudice whites had towards people of colour and an undertaking the NP had given its white voters", Lockey said

LESLEY LAMBERT

Continued on page 2

# Four more MPs quit Labour

Two more MPs announced yesterday that they had left the Labour Party, bringing the total number of resignations from the caucus this year to 13

Two other MPs quit the party late on Tuesday

There are indications that more LP members, including senior members, will resign before the end of the week

Sources in the House of Representatives have indicated that this may only be the beginning of an en masse defection from the party

James Kuler (Manenberg) and Hendry Cupido (Kasselsvlei), who resigned yesterday, said they were convinced that the party and its leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, would be known in history as the champion and

the voice of the brown people in the fight against apartheid

"However the hour has arrived for us to address and accept political reality, and this is that we (the LP) have no chance to preserve our identity or play a role in the new South Africa

"We believe that the State President and the National Party government must be supported in their efforts to create a new SA where there will be equality, economic progress and democracy"

Basil Cupido (Southern Cape) and Lester Sampson (Dias) left the party on Tuesday to become temporarily independent, but are expected to stand in the lengthening queue to join the NP

The LP now faces the very real possibility of being ousted as a majority party if the

NP allows the defecting members in

Nine MPs from the opposition parties, the Democratic Reform Party (DRP) and the United Democratic Party (UDP), have disbanded their respective parties and are also hoping to join the NP

Mr Hendrickse last week dismissed the defections as a "purifying" of the party

"The big move will be on Friday. Then you will see the Labour Party lose members including some very senior ones," Cecil Herandien (DRP Macassar) said

He said there were people in the LP who were secretly consulting with the Nats with a view to joining

People were fed up with the direction the LP leader was taking, especially with regard to the recent decision

to selectively boycott legislation in Parliament

LP spokesman and son of the leader, Peter Hendrickse, said the defections were an orchestrated move by those opposed to the Labour Party

"I believe a whole group decided to resign but they are doing it one by one for effect"

The resignations were not due to dissatisfaction with the party but because people were looking out for their own interests

He said he did not foresee the NP becoming the majority party in the House of Representatives as faith in the leader had not dimmed

Mr Hendrickse snr has been unopposed for 13 years, six of which have been within the structure of the tricameral Parliament — Sapa



# LP rejects new land reform Bill

The Labour Party has rejected a Bill on land reform. It branded it racist and "a form of economic apartheid".

This poses a setback for President de Klerk's intention to scrap the Land Acts and Group Areas Act in this parliamentary session.

The Government will now

have to resort to the President's Council to ram the Abolition of Racially-Based Land Measures Bill through Parliament, because the LP has a clear majority in the House of Representatives, which must approve a Bill before it becomes law.

LP spokesman Desmond

Lockey said his party fully supported the elimination of the apartheid Acts.

But it opposed a chapter in the Bill imposing fresh "norms and standards" in neighbourhoods.

"Now that the Group Areas Act is being repealed and all

South Africans will have access to residential areas, the need has suddenly arisen for a measure to maintain norms and standards in certain exclusive areas. We regard this as a perpetuation of the status quo," Mr Lockey said.

"It is sad that once again the country has to bow to the wishes of the white voters and the National Party."

# MP denies he plans to defect

Political Correspondent

THE Labour Party MP for Liesbeek, Mr Peter Klink, has denied reports that he is poised to join the exodus from Mr Allan Hendrickse's disintegrating party

Mr Klink's name appeared on a list circulating in Parliament this week of dissidents who were seeking a new political home in the National Party

Mr Klink acknowledged yesterday that he had been approached by other MPs to join them in defecting, but he had not agreed to have his name placed on a list of seven MPs who were thinking of leaving

"Up to this moment, I have not given it any thought," he told the Cape Times

"The Labour Party has always meant something to me, you just cannot drop them now," he said.

Two more Labour Party MPs crossed the floor yesterday bringing the number of defections this session to 13 — more are expected today as the National Party works behind the scenes to bring the Labour Party down

16/5/59

157

158

16/5/91  
23/5/91  
D  
257

## Labour LPs' 'Judas-betrayal'

DEFECTIONS from the Labour Party were similar to Judas' betrayal of Jesus, LP whip Mr Patrick McKenzie said yesterday.

Speaking in the debate on the Local Government and Housing Budget vote, he said: "A lot of public representatives are nothing but a lot of backstabbers."

He now understood the meaning of the phrase "Et tu Brute" uttered by Julius Caesar after he was assassinated by his friend Brutus, and the biblical reference to Judas betraying Christ.

It was no big deal if people resigned from the LP and joined another party. Defecting LP members were betraying the mandate they had received from voters by crossing the floor, he said — Sapa

# National Party admits coloured defectors

CAPE TOWN — The NP yesterday admitted 21 coloured MPs and two President's Council members to its ranks, making the party the official opposition in the House of Representatives

The NP predicted many more were set to follow in the next few days

And pointers suggest a number of House of Delegates MPs may also be admitted to the NP within days, although it is understood that government may be more hesitant to accept them because of the recent relative stability in the 45-seat chamber

Seven of the MPs were from the Labour

Political Staff

Party (LP), and the others independents or from the smaller opposition parties.

Among those who joined the NP yesterday was Bethelsdorp MP Willie Dietrich, who on Wednesday said he planned to link up with the DP

Yesterday's announcement of the NP's new status by President F W de Klerk brought the retort "It's war" from Labour leader Allan Hendrickse. Another senior Labour MP, referring to a "veiled threat" by De Klerk that Labour must co-operate

or else, said "De Klerk can go to hell" Peter Hendrickse (LP Addo) said those elected on a Labour ticket should resign, and he challenged them — particularly Dietrich — to do so

There are predictions that the NP may have a majority in the 85-seat House by Thursday — the day on which all three Houses are due to vote on a Bill scrapping the Group Areas Act and Land Acts, two clauses of which Labour plans to oppose

The President said in his announcement, that the new members fully accepted the NP's principles and policies

Key Market

# Defections put NP in line for majority in Reps

By TOS WENTZEL  
Political Staff

THE National Party could become the majority party in the House of Representatives if defections to it from the Labour Party continue

The party has already qualified to be the official Opposition in the house after 21 members joined it

Thirteen of the MPs are former members of the Labour Party, five from the United Democratic Party and three from the Democratic Reform Party

Further defections to the National Party are expected

One Labour Party source today predicted that a further 10 to 15 MPs of the party would

soon cross over to the National Party

At present Labour still holds 59 of the 85 seats. There are five independents in the house

Dr Dawie de Villiers, Cape Nationalist leader, said today the possibility of the party assuming the majority could not be excluded

He was still having discussions with some MPs and quite a number could join

Two Labour Party members of the President's Council have also been granted membership of the National Party

Announcing this President De Klerk said they would now be members of the parliamentary and the President's Council caucus

The former Labour Party MPs who are now Nationalists are Mr Abraham Balie (Stenkopf), Mr Basil Cupido (South Cape), Mr Henry Cupido (Kasselsvlei), Mr W J Dietrich (Bethelsdorp), Dr Ismail Essop (Griqualand West), Mr S D Fisher (Mitchell's Plain), Mr Moritz Friedberg (Springbok), Mr T R George (Bosmont), Mr Anwar Ismail (Esselen Park), Mr J R Kuler (Manenberg), Mr D H Mateman (Eldorado Park), Mr R I Rhoda (Silvertown) and Mr Lester Sampson (Diaz)

Former UDP members are Mr Dennis de la Cruz (Ottery), Mr Sulaiman Ebrahim (Grassy Park), Mr J S Rabie (Reigerpark), Mr Pieter Saaiman (Middle Karoo) and Mr Gordon Thomas (Matroosfontein)

Former DRP members are

Mr C B Herandien (Macassar), Mr N M Isaacs (Bishop Lavis) and Mr A F Johannes (Heideveld)

Former Labour members of the President's Council are Mr Peter Marais and Mr William Ross

Labour Party spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse MP said those who were elected on the party ticket had a moral obligation to resign their seats and to fight an election

The government's attitude to the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures showed that the National Party was still a white-orientated party with white interests as its top priority

A measure aimed at setting norms and standards was aimed at the white electorate

16/5/91  
REGUS



# 21 coloured MPs walk over to NP

Star 24/7/91.  
By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

Constitutional history was made yesterday when 21 MPs from the House of Representatives and two President's Councillors became members of the National Party in a dramatic realignment in racially bound parliamentary politics.

And another 10 to 15 Labour Party members of Parliament are expected to cross the floor today.

The NP yesterday effectively became the official Opposition in the House of Representatives, opposing the LP.

Making the announcement, President de Klerk — who leads the NP, which holds the majority in the House of Assembly — said "I have no doubt these historical events are merely the beginning of a process."

## Formalities

"In fact, more admissions to membership of the National Party may be expected in the coming weeks."

It is believed the "brown Nats" — as they are being called — met Speaker of Parliament Louis le Grange yesterday to go through the formalities of becoming official Opposition.

But they may have little chance to perform as opposition because most observers believe it will become the majority party in the House of Representatives soon — possibly within days.

The new members would immediately become mem-

precipitate further defections, which could put the NP in power by next week.

After yesterday's moves the LP has 57 MPs and the NP 21 in the 85-seat House. By today the ratio may be more like 45-33.

NP sources made it clear yesterday that their strategy was now to go for power.

The aim was to "stabilise" the House of Representatives and eliminate the "obstructionism" of the LP.

LP sources yesterday claimed their MPs were being lured across to the NP by promises of jobs and positions in the House and in its administration.

"These people say they are going because they have problems with the party leader (the Rev Allan Hendrickse) but the real reason is personal greed and ambition," one source said.

The source said the defections were being engineered by NP Cape leader Dr Dawie de Villiers, who had been angered by the LP's opposition to his legislation to commercialise the Post Office.

The source believed that Dr de Villiers had prevailed against other members of the Cabinet, such as Finance Minister and Transvaal NP leader Barend du Plessis, who were against taking in the new MPs for fear that they were discredited and would harm the NP's efforts to win broad support in the coloured community.

It is not clear who the NP's leader in the House of Representatives will be — although MP Jac Rabie, former leader of the United Democratic Party, is tipped.

Eight of the MPs who have joined the National

Political Correspondent

THE National Party, who dominate the House of Assembly, are now the official Opposition in the House of Representatives.

The party has clearly set its sights on wresting control of the 85-member chamber from the Labour Party

President F W de Klerk yesterday announced that 21 coloured MPs had officially joined the NP and NP Cape leader Dr Dawie de Vilhiers last night predicted that the spate of defections to the NP would continue

As the NP's wholesale poaching of LP MPs moved into top gear, LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse is understood to have told his rapidly dwindling caucus that "It's war" with the government from now on

LP MPs said the government was using

# Nats now official opposition

promises of senior positions once the NP took control of the House in a bid to lure more MPs across the floor

Describing the defections Mr De Klerk said pointedly "I have no doubt that these historical events are merely the beginning of a process

"In fact, more admissions to membership of the NP may be expected in the coming days and weeks"

It is understood that a number of MPs in the House of Delegates have also shown an interest in

following the example of their colleagues in the House of Representatives, but the government appears wary of accepting MPs from the politically volatile House.

The MPs who joined the NP yesterday are Mr Abraham Balie (Stinkopf), Mr Basil Cupido (Southern Cape), Mr Hendry Cupido (Kassiel), Mr Dennis de la Cruz (Ottery), Mr Willie Dietrich (Batheldorp), Mr Sulaiman Ebrahim (Grassy Park), Dr Ismail Essop (Griqualand West), Mr Stanley Fisher (Mitchells Plain), Mr Moritz Friedberg (Springbok), Mr Trevor George (Bosmont), Mr Cecil Herandien (Macassar), Mr Nic Isaacs (Bishop Lavis), Mr Anwar Ismail (Egaseion Park), Mr Andries Johannes (Heideveld), Mr James Kuller (Mansberg), Mr Don Matzeman (Eldorado Park), Mr Jek Rabie (Reigerspark), Mr Rodney Rhoda (Silvertown), Mr Pieter Saaiman (Mid-Karoo), Mr Lester Sampson (Diaz) and Mr Gordon Thomas (Matroosfontein)

The two members of the President's Council who joined the NP are Mr Pieter Marais and Mr William Ross.

16/5/79

DE  
L  
P  
O  
E  
R  
E  
H  
P  
U  
P  
T  
E  
R  
I  
E  
S

# Blow to Labour as nine more MPs quit

ARGUS 25/5/91

**MICHAEL MORRIS**

Political Correspondent

ALLAN Hendrickse's Labour Party has suffered another humiliating blow with the defection of nine more MPs to the National Party, whose domination of the House of Representatives is predicted by next weekend

This — the biggest bloc to defect in one go and effectively a vote of no confidence from the Peninsula and Boland branches — brings the NP's conquest tally so far to 30 MPs. They were expected to gain at least another 12 by Wednesday next week — including a Minister.

However, observers say that while NP control of the House of Representatives will indeed achieve the government's objective of "stabilising parliament" and neutralising what had become an irritating Labour Party strategy to block Bills and force President De Klerk to use the President's Council to rubber stamp new laws, it will not bring overwhelming benefits to the NP

Some Nationalists have mis-

givings about the quality of the MPs now rushing for places in the ruling party. Against the background of the generally scant support for Labour Party MPs, these Nationalists say would have preferred to attract wider support from people who were reluctant to support the tricameral parties in the first place

But the provincial leaders of the party are pressing ahead with what party sources say is a determined effort to wrest control of the coloured House, suggesting they are convinced the former Labour MPs will be more attractive as Nats.

Labour now has 49 seats, the NP 30, there are five Independents and one Freedom Party MP

The latest to take the gap are Mr Gerald Morkel (Retreat), chairman of the Peninsula branch of the party, Mr Stanley Simmons (Belhar), secretary of the Peninsula branch, Mr Patrick McKenzie (Bonteheuvel) party Whip and treasurer of the Peninsula branch — who only a few days ago likened other defecting MPs to Judas in his betrayal of Christ

— Mr Glen Carelse (Hawston), secretary of the Boland branch, Mr Peter Harmse (Suurbraak), Mr Christiaan Wyngaard (Wuppertal), Mr Paul Kleinsmidt (Elsies River), Mr John Krieger (Hantam) and Mr William Meyer (Robertson)

Mr Morkel confirmed that a minister was among those expected to leave the party in the next few days. Observers say this will be Minister of Local Government and Agriculture Mr Andrew Julius, and that Deputy Minister of Education and Culture Mr Abe Williams is also expected to quit, along with a group of at least 10 other MPs

Mr Morkel said "We predict we will take over the House by next Wednesday. I'm convinced the avalanche is on the roll. Each one of us has had an important executive position in the party. We have been part of the hierarchy, but the position became untenable."

The defectors told a Press conference at parliament that the LP had served its purpose but was now ineffective in helping to create a new South Africa. They said the NP was best placed to meet the challenges of the future.

They all said they had the backing of their constituencies. Some even claimed they had been urged as long ago as last year to consider joining the NP



Star 25/5/81

254

## Army chief's chance remark leads to Operation Hacksaw

PHALOMBE — Edward Matemba was asleep the morning that the "snake" came down from Michesi Mountain and took away his infant son and elderly father.

"It happened so quickly just 10 minutes and it was all over," he said.

More than 500 other people died and another 85 000 were left homeless when the same family of "snakes" came down from the mountain and raged through the villages nestled on the lower slopes of the mountain in the early hours of March 10.

The "snakes" consisted of thousands of tons of mud and water, carrying rocks weighing up to 200 tons, that suddenly came crashing down the mountain in several walls of destruction that carried away everything in their paths.

The unreasoning wrath of a family of giant "snakes" is how the people of Phalome describe the disaster that befell them.

They say that the mother and father snake quarrelled before fleeing down the south-east side of the mountain. The children fled down the northern slopes.

From a Malawi Air Force helicopter, the aptness of the snake analogy becomes startlingly clear.

Where the "mother and father" fled, two swathes of destruction 100 m wide and 40 m deep twist and turn through the remains of what used to be prosperous villages, before spreading out to destroy thousands of acres of rich farmland.

The paths of the "children" are just as visible on the other side of the mountain. It was one of these "children" that took away the son and father of Edward Matemba, as well as all his possessions and most of his farming land.

"The water came like a big wall and in a few minutes it was gone. I don't know what I can do. My wife and I have nothing left," he said.

### Story and Pictures by KEN VERNON

The flood waters also swept away 20 bridges that span the normally gentle streams flowing off Michesi, effectively cutting off the area from relief operations except by helicopter.

In was in this situation that the South African Defence Force stepped in, in an operation that may set a precedent for future operations in Africa.

According to South Africa's ambassador to Malawi, Hugh Stroebel, a chance remark at a diplomatic gathering led to the SADF intervention.



BRIDGE—BUILDERS SADF engineers worked closely with members of the Malawi Defence Force in rebuilding roads and bridges after the disaster



NEW ROLE. Envoy Hugh Stroebel

neers that managed to temporarily open roads and clear washaways within three days.

"Operation Hacksaw", as the relief effort came to be called, eventually repaired or rebuilt nine bridges and repaired kilometres of roads at a cost of almost R1 million.

Quietly, without any publicity, the SADF has been involved in similar operations before. But what made "Operation Hacksaw" unique was that for the first time the SADF personnel worked openly in SADF uniforms, using SADF material and equipment far beyond South Africa's borders.

Handing over the repaired bridges to Malawi this week, Ambassador Stroebel said South Africa's new role in Africa was to build bridges between South Africans and Africans who had been separated for too long by chasms of destruction.

"Building bridges is a symbol of what is happening inside South Africa as well as from South Africa by the South African Government" he said.

Recounting the difficulties the tiny Malawi Defence Force was having coping with the disaster, Malawi Army Chief, General M Khan, asked SADF liaison officer Colonel Nic Ackermann.

"What are you people going to do about it?" Picking up on that remark, the South African Embassy quickly obtained Cabinet approval for a relief operation that included a Puma helicopter. Thus quickly airlifted more than 50 tons of supplies into the area, as well as a team of engineers.

# Nats set to take over as LP teeters

CAPE TOWN — A further spate of resignations by senior Labour Party MPs, who have applied to join the National Party, could see the NP take control of the House of Representatives by the end of next week.

Nine LP MPs — eight of them senior office bearers — announced their resignation at a press conference yesterday.

Gerald Morkel, chairman of the LP Peninsula region, said further resignations would be announced early next week.

"These include at least one member of the Ministers' Council. We predict we will take over the House (of Representatives) by next Wednesday. I'm convinced the avalanche is on the roll now"

All the MPs who resigned yesterday said they had the blessing and approval of their constituencies.

The resignations followed "tremendous soul searching" but all said they felt they could play a

better role in bringing people together and building a new South Africa within the NP.

The state of the parties in the House of Representatives now stands at 49 LP members, 30 NP, five Independents and one Freedom Party.

Several MPs said they had been approached by their constituencies as far back as last year with the request that they make overtures to the NP.

One of the reasons given for making the final break with the LP was the Rev Allan Hendrickse's refusal to accept or realise there were specific problems concerning his leadership of the party.

Nepotism was given as another reason for much unhappiness. Mr Hendrickse's son, Peter, is the MP for Addo and PRO for the party. Another son, Michael, is MP for Schauderville and a son-in-law, Desmond Lockey, is MP for

Northern Cape.

"Why should one family earn nearly half a million rand a year from Parliament?" Mr Morkel said.

Last week Mr Morkel and Glen Carelse met Mr Hendrickse and other senior members, including the Leader of the House, Miley Richards, to air their grievances and ask Mr Hendrickse to resign as leader of the party.

"Mr Richards, when he heard we were thinking of resigning, said it was no loss. That really made us take stock of the situation. A good shepherd goes after one lost sheep and here 35 members were being lost and that was their attitude."

A surprise resignation announced yesterday was that of Whip and MP for Bonteheuwel, Patrick McKenzie. On Wednesday, during debate on own affairs Local Government, he launched a tirade against those LP MPs who had joined the NP. — Sapa

star 25752

25752

257

# Nats set for 'COUP'

Times 25/1/71.

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

## THE National Party could have control of the House of Representatives by Wednesday.

Nine Peninsula and Boland MPs yesterday spearheaded the disintegration of the Labour Party by quitting and predicted that a further flood of defections would see the NP wresting control of the coloured House by Wednesday.

The latest band of aspirant "New Nats" to desert the floundering LP follows the about-turn of 21 MPs in the 35-strong House of Representatives who turned their backs on the "Hendrickse dynasty" on Thursday.

At least another 13 MPs, who will be consulting their constituencies at the weekend, are expected to quit the embattled LP early next week — giving the NP control of the House. The latest spate of defections has meant that more than 50% of the LP officials in the Western Cape and Boland regions have deserted the party, the dissidents said at a news conference yesterday.

The LP's Peninsula chairman, Mr Gerald Morkel,

A CAPE TOWN Labour Party MP who on Thursday slammed the defection of his colleagues to the National Party as similar to Judas's betrayal of Jesus, yesterday followed their example.

The extraordinary about-face was performed by the MP for Bonteheuwel, Mr Patrick McKenzie, who yesterday joined a group of nine Western Cape and Boland MPs in deserting the LP.

After President FW de Klerk's announcement that 21 LP MPs had defected and that more were likely to cross the floor, Mr McKenzie also said he now understood the meaning of the phrase "et tu Brute" uttered by Julius Caesar when he was assassinated by his friend Brutus.

Wuppertal MP Mr Chris Wyngaard, another member of the rebel group which unsuccessfully demanded the resignation of LP leader Mr Hendrickse earlier this week, declared: "Our aim is to take over the House by Wednesday."

A statement issued by the dissident group said "Rev Hendrickse's inability to realise that there are specific problems concerning his leadership as well as his refusal to address these, eventually com-

elled us to resign".

The Labour Party has dismissed the latest spate of resignations as "leaves falling from the tree" but defecting MPs yesterday countered that "the tree itself is rotten".

The ongoing rebellion in the LP produced the resignations of a number of senior and long-standing members of the party.

Apart from Mr Morkel (Retreat) and Mr Wyngaard, the latest batch of defectors includes the MP for Elsie's River and national treasurer, Mr Paul Kleinsmidt, the MP for Belhar and secretary of the Peninsula region, Mr Stanley Simmons, and LP whip and MP for Bonteheuwel Mr Patrick McKenzie.

Others are the MP for Hawston and the secretary of the LP's Boland region, Mr Glen Carelse, the MP for Suurbraak and deputy chairman of the LP's Boland region, Mr Peter Harmse, the MP for Robertson and LP spokesman on correctional services, Mr Willie Meyer, and the MP for Hantam, Mr John Kriegler.

Members of the dissident groups said that at least 13 more members were ready to defect early next week, including the Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, Mr Andrew Julies, and the chairman of the House, Mr Philip Sanders





Alan Hendrickse ... unhappy with leadership style.

# NP steals Hendrickse's thunder

Special Correspondent

IT now seems only a question of time before the National Party controls two of the three houses of Parliament.

This week there was drama in the House of Representatives when 13 MPs resigned from the Labour Party and indicated they would join the NP.

President FW de Klerk announced on Thursday the NP had accepted 21 members of the "coloured" house of Parliament as members. And on Friday nine more LP members resigned.

Seven of the 21 have left the LP since last month, indicating they would join the NP with five independents and nine members from two minority parties.

The state of affairs in the House of Representatives now is: Labour Party, 49; NP, 30, independents five and the Freedom Party one.

The NP still needs 15 members to become the ruling party in the house if, as seems probable, it gets the backing of four independents and the Freedom Party.

With the creation of the trilateral parliament in 1984 82 of the 85 members in the House of Representatives were Labour Party

members. Chris Wyngaard (Wuppertal), a member of the group of nine which resigned on Friday, said at a press conference. "We intend to be the majority party by next Wednesday."

It was reliably learnt that the issue of resignation from the LP was discussed behind closed doors over a period of two weeks.

The resignations follow unhappiness with the leadership of LP leader Rev Alan Hendrickse.

On Monday two senior LP members - Gerald Morkel (Retreat) and Glen Carelse (Hawston) -

asked Hendrickse to resign as leader to prevent further disintegration of the party. He refused. Both resigned on Friday.

On Tuesday afternoon two LP members, Basil Cupido (Suid-Kaap) and Lester Sampson (Diaz) announced their resignations.

Most LP members who resigned this week associated themselves with the statement made by Cupido and Sampson who said the LP had "reached the end of its road as a successful and relevant player. The hour has dawned that political realities must be accepted"

257



# Hendrickse: Nats have betrayed me

257  
S/Times 26/5/91

**LABOUR PARTY leader Alan Hendrickse has admitted that he could be toppled as leader of the House of Representatives within a week.**

The bitter politician accused President De Klerk of having plotted to grab power from him in the House

His attack came as the number of Labour Party defections to the National Party reached 30 — with striking distance of a majority

Mr Hendrickse said this week he felt "betrayed and double-crossed" by the National Party

"I am gearing myself, if

By NORMAN WEST Political Reporter

necessary, to lead the LP as official Opposition against those who defected to the Nats

"They must expect no mercy when I deal with them I have plenty of ammunition," he warned

## Abused

"The Nats prostituted the tricameral constitution they wrote They have used and abused me and my party and then dropped me"

He vowed yesterday that "on Monday I will deal with that betrayal when I speak in Parliament, be

damned the consequences"

Mr Hendrickse's opposition to provisions in one of the five Hennis Kriel land reform Bills aimed at scrapping the Group Areas and Land Acts caused the government to drop the Residential Environment Bill — apparently the last straw in the government's patience with Mr Hendrickse's "confrontation" politics

Mr Hendrickse was yesterday a dejected and frustrated man He spoke bitterly of Mr De Klerk's role in his political career

He said Mr De Klerk

"had helped me to bring about reconciliation in my caucus, then went behind my back and gave moral support to deserters from my party"

Last Thursday, he said, President De Klerk personally intervened, at his request, to stop dissident Labour MPs from staging a coup planned for the next day

## Downfall

Mr De Klerk, he said, "then finished the demolition job against me" when he accepted 21 coloured MPs of the House of Representatives as Nat MPs

A further 11 joined on Friday, making the NP tally of "Brown Nats" 30 against 50 of the LP

Mr Hendrickse said he was aware an attempt at his downfall was being plotted over a long period After covert meetings, the plan was to come together last Friday on the Vat Bill

which the Labour Party intended opposing

Unbeknown to him, he said, Mr De Klerk and provincial leaders Dr Dawie de Villiers (Cape), George Bartlett (Natal) and Bar-end du Plessis had met the MPs who had applied for membership of the NP at Tuynhuys on Wednesday night

On Thursday morning, another special caucus was called, attended by the rest of the LP MPs

By then his former colleagues had handed in their resignations and walked out on him — into the arms of a delighted National Party

President De Klerk said he had "no doubt" the NP would eventually become "the political home of all moderate South Africans"

He said "these events" did not mean the NP would discontinue seeking co-operation and alliances with other parties

● See Page 17

# Land Bills Showdown

By MIKE ROBERTSON  
Political Correspondent

**TOUGH** opposition from the Labour Party has put President FW de Klerk in a dilemma over his efforts to dump the last of South Africa's racially based laws.

In April 1990 the President promised he would not push five important Bills scrapping the controversial Land and Group Areas Acts through Parliament without the support of the coloured and Indian houses

But unless he can reach agreement with the houses, there is a danger that he will not meet international commitments to scrap the last of the discriminatory laws by the end of this parliamentary session

At the heart of the dispute is a government attempt to write into law measures which ensure "standards and norms" in residential areas. The Labour Party insists the provisions are racially motivated

Initially, the the provisions were contained in the Residential Environment Bill — but it was dropped after fierce opposition inside and outside Parliament

## Racist

Now the government is trying to include watered-down versions of the same measures in the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill — but the Labour Party will not be mollified

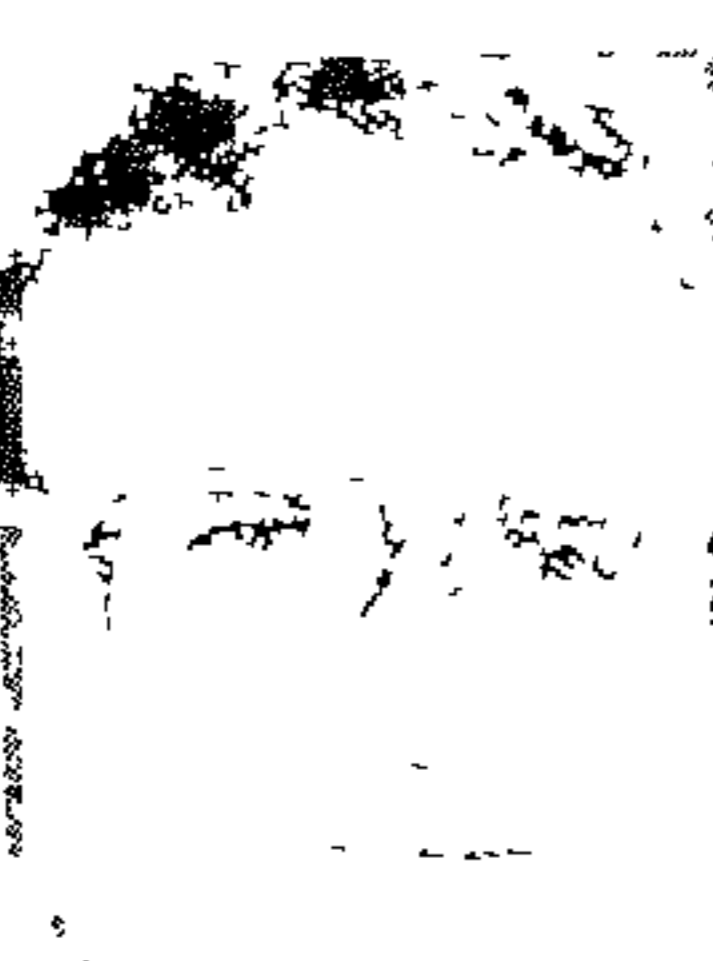
It believes existing council bylaws are enough to enforce the maintenance of norms and standards. The inclusion of additional measures in a Bill which seeks to scrap the Group Areas Act, it argues, is racist and tantamount to an attempt to perpetuate the status quo

The Bills are up for debate in Parliament tomorrow

Under normal circumstances, the National Party would overcome opposition by forcing the Bill through the President's Council where it has a built-in majority

But Labour Party members said this week they would hold Mr De Klerk to his undertaking not to rush the Bills through

FW DE KLERK  
Facing foreign deadlines



HERNUS KRIEL  
Land may be returned

Deputy Education and Training Minister Piet Marais, who chairs the parliamentary committee which has been trying to resolve differences on the Land Bills, said there would be no opportunity to amend the Abolition Bill when it came before Parliament this week

This leaves Mr De Klerk with little room to manoeuvre

The repeal of the Group Areas and Land Acts is one of the provisions of the American Comprehensive Anti-Apartheid Act. Mr De Klerk wants the Bills scrapped by the end of this parliamentary session so that President George Bush can start lifting sanctions

One option is to persuade enough Labour Party members to break ranks and support the government on this measure

The row with the Labour Party is not the only problem for Mr De Klerk on the land issue

The government's package, which originally consisted of five Bills, represented a first attempt not just to repeal discriminatory legislation but to set in place laws that would promote non-racial urban and

rural development

Mr Marais's committee is still discussing the remaining three Bills — the Rural Development Bill, the Less Formal Township Establishment Bill and the Upgrading of Land Tenure Rights Bill

So far, the committee has received representations from 282 organisations and individuals

A common complaint from many of the organisations was the government's initial refusal to appoint a land commission to investigate claims for restitution by those who were victims of the Group Areas or Land Acts

This was partly offset this week by the inclusion of a provision for the establishment of an advisory commission on land allocation in the repeal Bill

Planning and Provincial Affairs Minister Hernus Kriel said the commission would advise the government on

● The identification of state-owned land which had been obtained by the state to further the aims of the Group Areas Act and the 1936 Land Act and which had not been allocated for other purposes,

● The identification of rural land with the aim of establishing agricultural units,

● The development, within the state's financial ability, of land so identified

## Sensible

Mr Kriel said the government would look at the possibility of returning state-owned land to the original owners

He mentioned District Six in Cape Town as an example

Urban Foundation executive director Anne Bernstein said this was a "partial response" to opposition to the original package

Miss Bernstein said that by pressing ahead with the Bills, the government would miss a unique opportunity to devise sensible development strategies

Instead of seeking com-

# Dilemma for De Klerk as vows to block 'flawed'

## Labour reforms

Bill should go through this year and that a development strategy be worked out in consultation with all parties

Mr Marais said the government's legal experts were studying the Urban Foundation proposals and objections to the Bills. He said the committee still had to decide whether to call for further evidence on the remaining Bills

Asked whether the government would attempt to get the Bills through Parliament this year, Mr Marais said no decision had been taken as this had to be worked out with the Chief Whip of Parliament

Tenure Rights Bill sought to change peoples' tenure rights without consulting them

The Rural Development Bill proposed setting up a development institution without first conceiving a development strategy

Miss Bernstein said the Urban Foundation had the support of several foreign governments for its proposal that only the repeal

organisations should be appointed to investigate the issues and propose comprehensive development strategies that would have the support of the majority

Commenting on the Bills, Miss Bernstein said the Less Formal Township Establishment Bill would hinder, not help, the supply of housing

The Upgrading of Land

menty involvement, it was proposing bureaucratic ways of handling development

The foundation, she said, proposed that the government should go ahead with the repeal Bill while dropping the other four

It proposed that instead, rural and urban working groups consisting of representatives of all political parties and development

SITimes 20 15 191

# NP could outvote LP on land reform

CAPE TOWN — Should the NP manage to wrest control of the House of Representatives from the Labour Party (LP) before Thursday, it will have removed the only real obstacle in Parliament to the land reform legislation, expected to be voted on on that day

The NP is 13 members away from a majority in the coloured house after nine LP MPs resigned on Friday and indicated their intention to join the NP

Another spate of defections is expected today or tomorrow. Those who resigned on Friday are confident that the NP, which qualifies as the official opposition in the house after winning the support of 21 LP MPs, will be in control of the house by Wednesday

If this happens, the NP will have effectively removed the only real obstacle in Parliament to much of the reform legislation it has to pass this year to convince foreign governments, particularly the US, that its reform process is on track

Significantly, the land reform legislation, which the majority LP rejected after a committee meeting last week, will be voted on on Thursday, the day after the LP

LESLEY LAMBERT

is expected to lose its majority

It was LP rejection which forced then acting President Pik Botha to refer the controversial Post Office Amendment Bill to the President's Council for a decision earlier in the session — a move which drew criticism that Parliament was being used as a rubber stamp

Last week, the LP threatened to oppose the Vat Bill because of the tax on municipal and other services which would affect the pockets of the poor. It was placated at the 11th hour when Finance Minister Barend du Plessis promised to address the areas of concern

Friday's resignations brought the number of NP members in the 85-member Coloured house to 30 and reduced the LP's numbers to 50. There are five independents in the house, four of whose support sources say the NP could rely on

This means that to win majority control, the NP needs the support of nine more LP members

But, an LP spokesman contested this on Friday, saying the NP was unlikely to win the majority this week

Both President F W de Klerk and Cape NP leader Dawie de Villiers indicated last week that they were expecting more LP members to sign up

It is understood that a number of MPs in the House of Delegates are keen to follow their counterparts but the NP is said to be wary of taking on board members of the "politically volatile" house

● See Page 6



FOR the first time in the National Party's 76-year history, those attending next Thursday's parliamentary caucus meeting will not all be classified white. The tricameral system is of passing relevance, but it is still a momentous occasion for the NP.

The gathering will be a large one. President F W de Klerk, his 103 white MPs and 35 President's Counsellors will be joined by some 30 coloured MPs and President's Counsellors. The number will probably have grown by Thursday as more defect to the NP from Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party, and small independent parties.

The caucus meeting will be unusual for other reasons.

Unless the stream of defectors has already become a flood strong enough to sweep Hendrickse from power in the coloured House of Representatives, De Klerk's new band of loyal Nationalists will not all have a say in running the country.

**H**is caucus will consist of white MPs in government and coloured ones at least temporarily in opposition. It is a strange position for a ruling party.

It will be even stranger for Hendrickse, long-standing Labour leader who has spent most of his life in opposition to the NP and may soon find himself reduced to an opposition leader in the House of Representatives he has dominated since its inception in 1984.

The sudden rush to join the NP is one of the final ironies of the apartheid era. The NP threw the country into constitutional turmoil in the 1950s because of its determination to deprive coloured people of the vote, having done that by packing the Senate to form the High Court of Parliament, it then set about depriving coloured people of their homes under the Group Areas Act.

It was not just the evictions from District Six, coloured families were shunted out of Kenilworth, Claremont, Newlands, Wynberg and other Cape Town suburbs, and from numerous towns across the country.

The scars run deep, as Hendrickse himself will testify, but it is these

# FW's land reforms give his NP the keys to two Houses

27/5/91  
MICHAEL ACOTT

people or their descendants who are joining the party that made those laws and is now repealing them; that is sorry for what it did but will not say so.

The spark for Thursday's historic caucus meeting was the NP's decision earlier this year to open its doors to all races, the reasons for the development are more complex.

When NP provincial congresses approved the end of whites-only membership last year, they were looking at ridding themselves of a racist label and at tentative steps towards accepting black, coloured and Indian members.

They did not expect a rush, and were not then contemplating coloured MPs. The NP believed firmly in the tricameral Parliament, which puts white, coloured and Indian MPs in separate chambers and in charge of racially separate administrations for "own affairs" such as education, housing, agriculture, health and local government.

Once the NP's doors were open, the Labour split was precipitated by a number of factors. The "own affairs" system is crumbling together with apartheid, Hendrickse's party was obstructing the passage of legislation and coloured MPs were attracted by possibilities ranging from helping to build a post-apartheid SA to the inducements of lucrative

office in a new House of Representatives administration.

The NP maintains that it has done nothing to entice the coloured MPs to join, that Labour was founded on opposition to apartheid and as apartheid goes, the party is losing its glue. That may be at least partly true, but Hendrickse has long been a thorn in government's flesh, it supported him only because he helped give credibility to its tricameral system, and now appears ready to dump him.

There is little point in precipitating the break, only to be left with an



□ HENDRICKSE

opposition party in the House of Representatives. The objective must be to get enough of the 85 coloured MPs (80 elected and five nominated) to take over the administration. It is not only possible, but likely in the near future.

Hendrickse's previous co-operation with a Nationalist government was as one of the Labour leaders in the Coloured Persons' Representative Council, one of apartheid's "toy telephones". Labour went into the CRC, as it went into the House of Representatives, maintaining that its objective was to do something for coloured people and to bring down the apartheid system.

Labour brought down the CRC by refusing to pass the council's budget; in the House of Representatives it has refused to endorse apartheid legislation. It went further this year, boycotting committees to slow the parliamentary process, delaying the VAT Bill and raising objections to the measure providing for Post Office corporatisation.

The final straw for the NP has been the threat to delay repeal of the Group Areas Act and the Land Acts because Labour says some racist provisions would remain.

The NP would certainly not object to a more amenable administration in the House of Representatives, whether it sought the present situation after receiving a few cautious

approaches is open to debate.

The coloured chamber has not been as riven by disputes as the Indian House of Delegates, where control has changed hands. Hendrickse has remained comfortably in command, but there has been a succession of minor breakaways by Labour MPs accusing him of nepotism and dictatorial ways.

This time the break is serious, involving both opposition and Labour members looking to form a new coloured administration. They will face inevitable jibes about a gravy train, that they were motivated by a desire for jobs and not by conviction.

The jobs are there, 24 of them at additional income, from five Ministers' Council posts carrying ministerial salaries to chairmanships and whips' posts.

Once the NP controls the House of Representatives as well as the white House of Assembly, and starts accepting applications from Indian MPs in the House of Delegates, the "own affairs" system is in jeopardy even before it goes with the introduction of a new constitution.

**T**he coloured and Indian chambers lack nationwide legitimacy, their members were sent to Parliament in often tiny percentage polls after boycotted elections. The "own affairs" system is a triplicated, inefficient and expensive bureaucracy.

When white Nats run white affairs, coloured Nats run coloured affairs and Indian Nats join the party caucus, the tricameral system's careful divisions along racial lines will become superfluous.

The system is widely mocked and accused of being irrelevant, that argument would be made with more force if the NP ran the House of Representatives. But at least the influence of some of those on apartheid's receiving end, previously brought to bear in Parliament's corridors and committees, would be felt inside the government caucus.

The NP has acknowledged the identity and unworkability of its apartheid past. It may soon, by its own doing, have to make the same admission about its present.

That would be another welcome step towards the new SA it has promised.

# Defections are over, says Hendrickse

CAPE TOWN — Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse says the rot in his party has stopped in spite of NP efforts to "coerce" more MPs into its camp

However, spokesmen for the group of 30 new Nats were confident their ranks would have swelled to a majority of 47 by Friday

Yesterday Labour still had 52 members and Hendrickse told a Press conference he was "100% sure" there would be no more defections

Rumours were rife in Parliament, however, that two more Labour members — Local Government and Agriculture Minister the Rev. Andrew Julius and Bonteheuvel MP Patrick McKenzie — were poised to make the move

## Political Staff

There was also speculation about similar moves in the House of Delegates. Sources said yesterday that about five opposition members had approached the NP.

Although the NP has denied canvassing support in the House of Delegates, sources in the Indian House have said the aim is to take over the official opposition from Amichand Rajbansi's National People's Party

Hendrickse accused government of launching a "total onslaught" on his party

At a subsequent Press conference three of the new NP members, Jac Rabie, Nic Isaacs and Stanley Fisher, said the decision to join the NP had been taken by members of their constituencies

16/5/82  
8/10 day 28/5/82

257 3090

# The labours of Labour



TOS WENTZEL,  
Political Staff

**T**HE Labour Party, now facing its biggest crisis since it was formed in 1965, has had more than its share of ups and downs in that time

Its political graph has gone up most of the time but it has now taken a dramatic plunge

There were attacks on it from other coloured groups when it was started, but from early on it drew considerable support from the coloured community — mainly because it had dedicated itself to fight against apartheid

In 1965 its first leader, Dr R E van der Ross, later Rector of UWC, explained that it had in fact been started as a protest against the policy of segregation for coloured people

When, in 1969, it took part in the elections for the first Coloured Representative Council which was not entirely nominated, it made it clear that it was doing so in order to wreck the system

It succeeded in doing this in the end and could claim credit for having pushed the government into the tricameral system which brought coloured people and Indians into Parliament

IN 1969, the party won 26 of the 40 seats up for election. The Federal Party won 11 seats. The Republican Party and the Nasionale Kleurling Volksparty won one seat each and there was one independent

The Labour Party did well although it had little money to fight the election. Operating from an office in Bree Street the then party leader Mr M D Arendse did not even have a telephone

In spite of appeals from Mr Arendse, the Government nominated 20 supporters of the Federal Party which gave it a majority in the council and control over the executive committee.

In the 1975 election the party won 31 seats and could not again be kept from power by Government-nominated members

The party went into the new council vowing to "close the doors" of the council

Throughout it resisted all Government plans to co-opt it into some advisory body which was supposed to give it a say at the highest level

In 1974 it turned down Mr John Vorster's proposal for a Cabinet Council to consist of the Prime Minister, the five members of the Coloured Council executive, five members of the Indian Council and five members of the Cabinet. Through various boycott and obstruction tactics, among other things refusing to pass the Budget, the Labour Party forced the Government to disband the council in March 1977

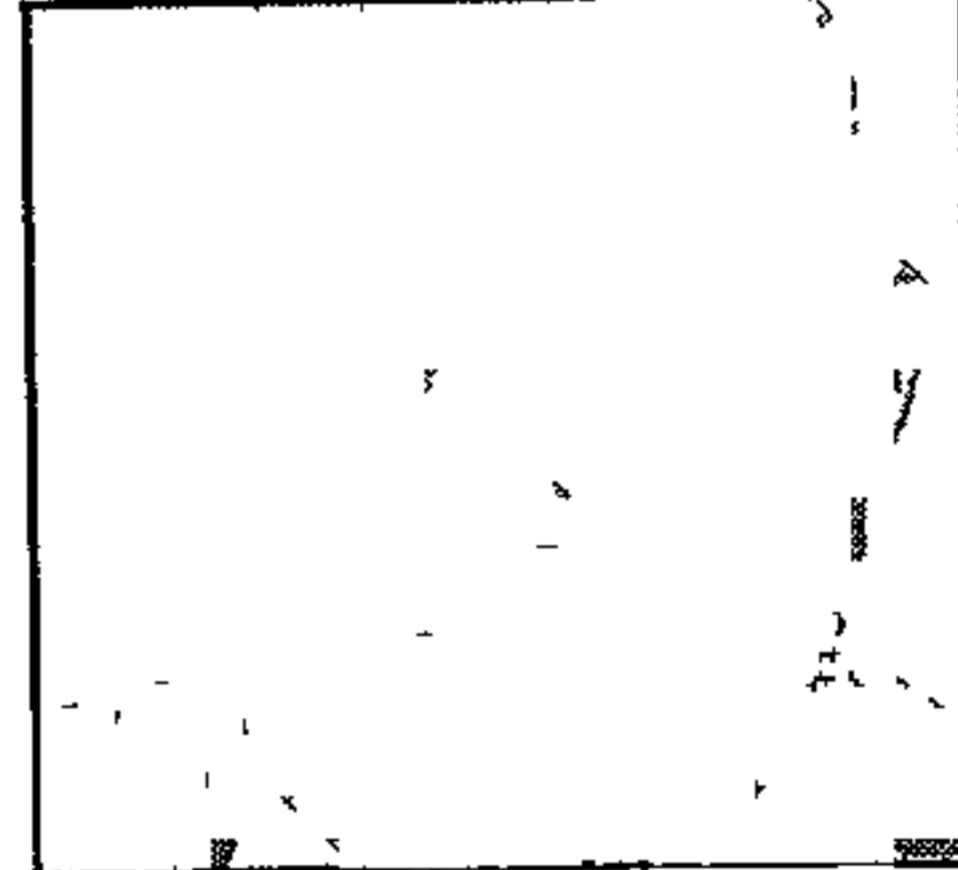
IT was only in January 1983, at a congress in Ulundi, that the party decided to go into a



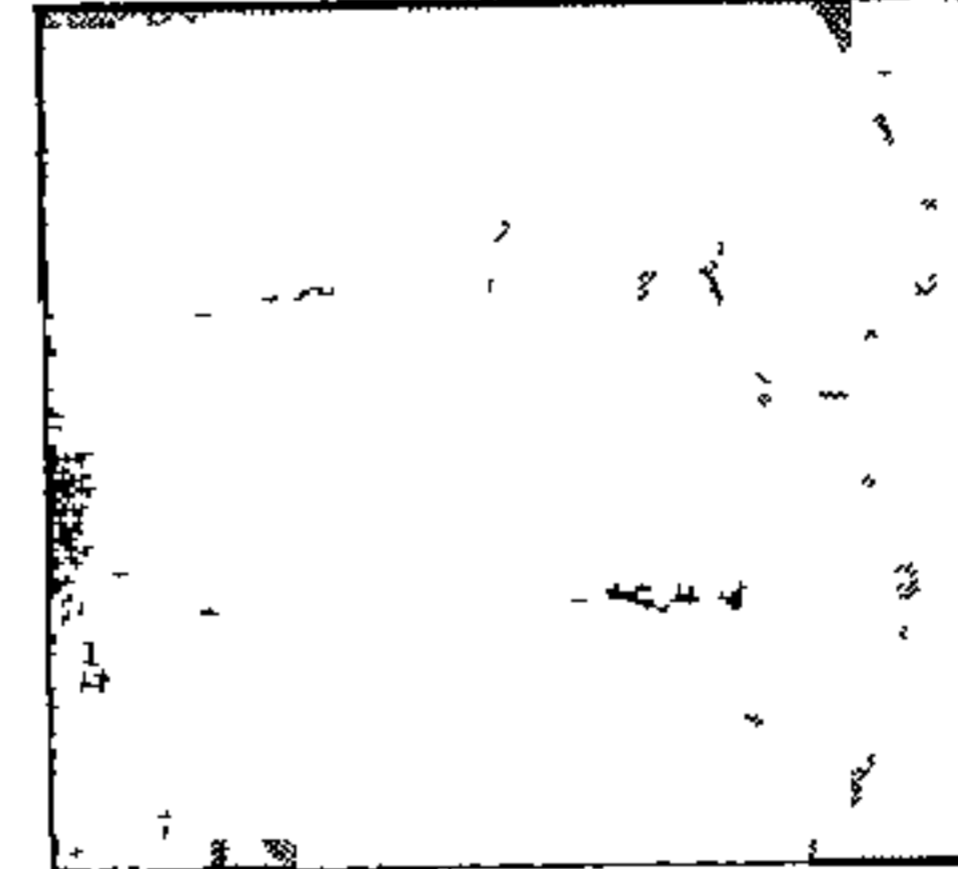
Mr HENDRICKSE



Mr VAN DER ROSS



Mr ARENDSE



PW BOTHA

power sharing deal embodied in a tricameral system with separate white, coloured and Indian Houses of Parliament.

It reaffirmed its belief in one man, one vote, but decided that it could achieve its aims better by taking part in the new system which it at least regarded as a step in the right direction

This led to a break between the party and Inkatha.

In the August 1984 general election the party won 76 out of the 80 seats in the House of Representatives. In the 1989 election the party won 69 of the 80 seats

There was, however, an extremely low turnout of voters in many constituencies, especially in seats in the Peninsula and the Western Cape

Many prominent coloured leaders outside politics dissociated themselves from the party's move to co-operate in the new system and urged a stay-away.

It became clear that the party had more popular support in the days when it fought apartheid all-out

From 1984 until 1987 Mr Allan Hendrickse was a member of the central Cabinet as a Minister without portfolio

EARLY in 1987 he clashed with the then President P W Botha after he and other Labour leaders had gone for a swim on a Port Elizabeth beach reserved for whites. This ended in Mr Hendrickse apologising

When he resigned in August 1987 he lashed out at the government's racial policies and Mr Botha's unwillingness "to acknowledge the feelings and perceptions of others"

IN its time in Parliament the Labour Party has in various ways tried to apply pressure on the government on aspects of security legislation and the Group Areas Act but these were delaying tactics only. The Government was able to push through legislation blocked by the Labour Party by way of the President's Council

There were some defections from the Labour Party in the past few years and most of the members of the two small parties in the House of Representatives were former Labour supporters

Often there were no deep ideological differences

Invariably one of the reasons given for people leaving the party has been Mr Hendrickse's imperious leadership style. There have also been allegations of nepotism and some concern about the way some party funds have been administered

Now that the scrapping of apartheid is being completed the Labour rebels maintain that the National Party has become attractive to their followers and that they have been under pressure from their constituencies to join it. There is also concern about violence

THE Labour leadership has hit back with allegations that some of those who left owed the party money

Mr Hendrickse has also accused the National Party of active recruitment in the House of Representatives. The defectors have denied this, saying that there has not been any coercion and that no undertakings were given to them

The Labour Party has tried to achieve some relevancy in the tricameral system, but it is clear that it is losing the battle on the way to a new South Africa

ster 28/5/71

## Land Bill a fraud, says LP



Hernus Kriel "no reversion to apartheid"

The legislation to repeal the Land Acts and Group Areas Act was a massive fraud, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, said in Parliament yesterday.

Speaking in second-reading debate on the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill, he said "It's a case of apartheid is dead, long live apartheid".

"It leaves me cold that people can give the indication to the rest of the world that we are moving on to discover that in terms of chapter 7 (of the Bill) we are going back to the protection of white rights."

The Labour Party had no problems with the rest of the Bill.

Minister of Planning Hernus Kriel, who introduced the Bill, had been a man speaking without conviction "It's a facade. The very man who tells us

about the injustices of the past has never regretted them"

It was Mr Kriel who, as a Cape MEC, had travelled to Port Elizabeth to force the city council to change the names of Steve Biko Street and Mandela Street in coloured areas.

The National Party, bowing to external pressures, had undergone a conversion without conviction, he said.

"If we want to be absolutely honest, what we have is a massive fraud."

The LP could never forget the harm, the injustice, the dispossession and the theft that had occurred in the past.

"You will never understand the feelings of the victims of apartheid," Mr Hendrickse said.

The 21 members of the House of Representatives who had joined the NP would continue to carry the stigma of being "coloured", he added. — Sapa

# NP coercing MPs, claims Hendrickse

By Michael Morris  
Political Staff

257

Star 28/5/91

CAPE TOWN — The tussle for control of the 85-seat House of Representatives continued yesterday as an embattled Labour Party and a smug National Party both predicted their own triumph

Both sides held press conferences in quick succession to send out much the same sort of message the majority is ours

LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said he was "absolutely sure" there would be no more defections from his party — which now stood at 52 MPs — and he lashed out at the NP for what he described as an active recruitment campaign in the House of Representatives

Mr Hendrickse also said two of the MPs named on Friday as defectors — Pat McKenzie and John Krieger — were in fact still in the LP fold

However, Mr McKenzie yesterday declined to say clearly where his future lay He said he was still consulting with his constituents

The NP's press conference presented a different picture

Stanley Fisher of Mitchell's Plain — one of 30 MPs who have joined the NP — predicted that there would be more defections

He said the NP could be the majority party in the House of Representatives by the end of the week, with the NP holding possibly as many as 47 seats

Mr Fisher, Jac Rabie (Reiger Park) and Nic Isaacs (Bishop Lavis) said there had been no coercion, nor had any offers been made to them

They claimed they had the backing of their supporters for their decision to join the NP

Mr Hendrickse, however, said that certain Nat MPs had actively put pressure on LP members to leave the party and join the Government

There had been "deliberate coercion", he said

"What is disappointing is that the President, who professes to be aloof, is involved as well"

President de Klerk was castigated for telling deputy LP leader Miley Richards at the weekend that the Nats "would take control of the House of Representatives by tomorrow"

Mr Hendrickse declared that this was "a poor reflection on the President"

na  
tal  
ns  
lic  
en)  
n  
ust  
rt  
et  
to  
fe-  
n  
m  
m  
nd  
m of  
14 of  
the  
to the  
to  
to  
hersdc  
fonteir  
ste boyc  
es for th  
lengthy  
d this r  
esentati

# LP leader claims defections to end

By ANTHONY JOHNSON

LABOUR PARTY leader Mr Allan Hendrickse yesterday claimed he had stopped the wave of defections from his party to the National Party and accused President F W de Klerk of having a personal hand in destabilising his embattled party.

However, spokesmen for the "New Nat" defectors from the LP in the House of Representatives remained confident that at least another 17 defections would allow the NP to wrest control of the House by the end of the week.

Mr Hendrickse said Mr De Klerk, although purporting to stand aloof from the process of destabilising his party, "is involved as well".

He claimed that Mr De Klerk had told LP deputy leader Mr Miley Richards at the violence conference at the weekend, that the NP would have control of the House of Representatives by tomorrow.

A defiant Mr Hendrickse told a press conference that despite ef-

THE people of Ocean View, who were forcibly removed from Simon's Town by the Nationalist Government in 1967, were now represented by a National Party MP, Simon's Town MP Mr Jannie Momberg noted yesterday.

"I do not think the people in Ocean View deserve such a fate," he said in reference to the defection of MP for Southern Cape Mr Basil Cupido to the NP last week.

"I find this move totally unprincipled. He joins the very party who was responsible for the evil happening of 1967."

Mr Momberg said the people of Ocean View were welcome to make use of his office if they needed any help.

forts — including alleged physical threats — to get his MPs to cross the floor to the NP, there was "no doubt in our minds" that the LP would continue to command the majority in the House.

He said he was "absolutely sure" that none of the 52 members remaining in his party would defect.

Mr Hendrickse said the party's

MPs in the Free State and the Transvaal had all pledged their loyalty to the the LP at the weekend.

He dismissed speculation to the contrary as stemming from "an orchestrated campaign of disinformation."

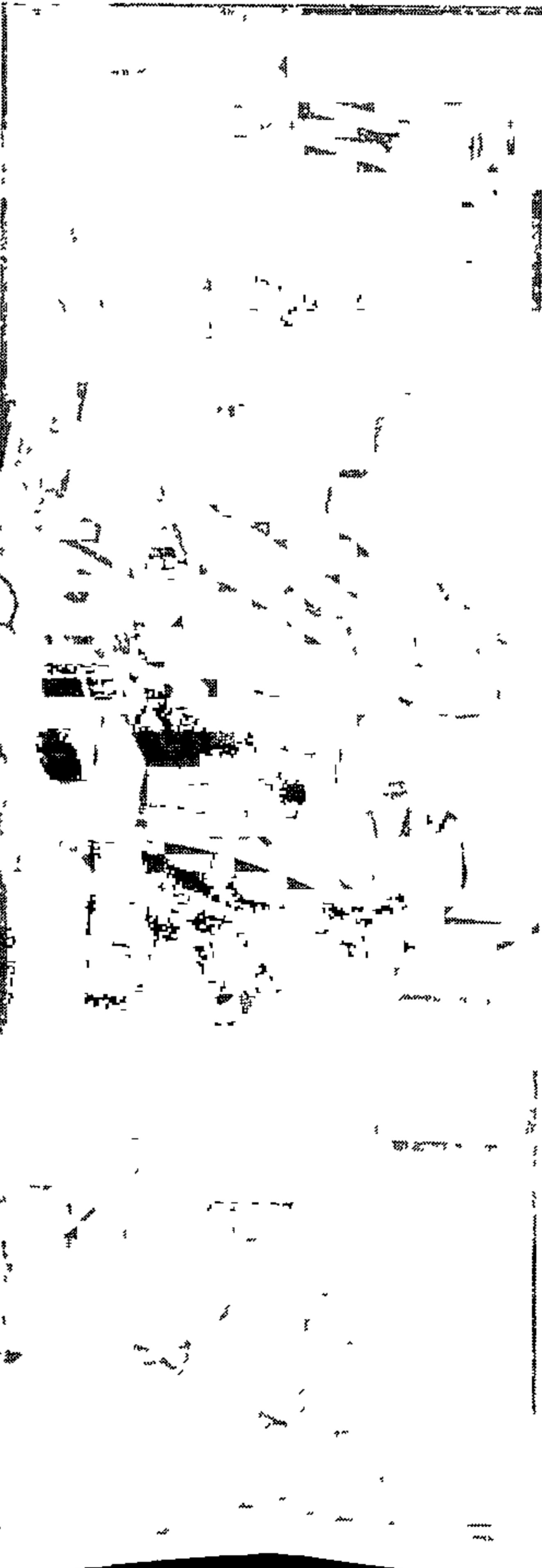
He said that two of the defectors named by a dissident group as defectors — Mr Patrick McKenzie and Mr John Krieger — remained loyal to the LP and would remain in the party.

Mr Hendrickse claimed that some of the defectors had been promised top jobs if they crossed the floor to the NP — including his job of chairman of the Ministers' Council — but the claim was dismissed by the NP and defectors yesterday.

Mr Hendrickse threatened to take legal action against those who had defected.

However, at a press conference organised by the National Party shortly afterwards, the MP for Mitchell's Plain, Mr Stanley Fisher, said that the NP would have 47 MPs in the House of Representatives by the end of the week — four more MPs than was needed to control the House.

**NEW NATS . . .** The first group of Labour Party defectors to the National Party in the House of Representatives yesterday justified their move at a parliamentary press conference. From left are Mr Stanley Fisher (Mitchell's Plain), Mr Jack Rabie (Reigerspark), Mr Renier Schoeman, the National Party Information Officer, and Mr Nick Isaacs (Bishop Lavis)



## Political Staff

LABOUR Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse yesterday accused the government of perpetrating a "massive fraud" in legislation repealing the Group Areas and Land acts.

Mr Hendrickse tore into the National Party as relations between the NP and Labour Party plunged to a new low against the background of defections and accusations that the NP was "coercing" MPs to join them.

## Hendrickse says govt perpetrating 'fraud'

Speaking during the second reading of the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill, Mr Hendrickse said the inclusion of two clauses that aimed to maintain norms and standards was a case of "apartheid is dead, long live apartheid".

Chapter 7 of the bill, he said, aimed at protecting white rights. Mr Hendrickse said the LP had no problem with the rest of the bill. Singling out Planning and Provincial Affairs Minister Mr Hernus Kriel, the Labour Party

presented a facade in which he spoke of the injustices of the past, but had never regretted them."

The Labour Party yesterday appealed to foreign governments to support them in their struggle to remove the two clauses from the bill.

A letter to this effect was handed to the ambassadors of all countries represented in South Africa. Mr Kriel criticised the party for its action.

Picture: RICHARD BELL

# Two more top Labour MPs cross the floor

Political Star (257)

CAPE TOWN — The embattled Labour Party suffered another setback last night in its tug-of-war with the NP when two leading Labour MPs joined the exodus to the Nationalist camp.

Abe Williams, labour strongman and confidante of party leader Allan Hendrickse, announced he was quitting as Labour's national secretary and throwing in his lot with the NP.

A short while later Labour's Local Government and Agriculture Minister Andrew Julius quit his party and applied to join the NP. At lunch time he had phoned Hendrickse from Canada to assure him he would remain with Labour.

The defections followed resignations earlier in the day from Karee MP Mario Masher — who wants to join the NP — and southern Free State MP Paul Bergman — who has become an independent MP.

"They're dropping like nine pins," said a government source close to the moves to oust Labour as the dominant force in the House of Representatives. However, Labour was last night fighting a rearguard action to retain control of the House.

Patrick McKenzie (Bonteheuwel) and John Kriegler (Hantam), who defected on Friday, were said to be back in the Labour fold, and it is understood that Robertson MP Willie Meyer might be getting cold feet about his move.

In another development, President F W de Klerk and Hendrickse held talks in Tuynhuys last night. Deputy Labour leader Miley Richards has said that De Klerk told him at the weekend that the NP would have control of the House by today.

During a heated debate in Parliament yesterday, during which the Speaker threatened disciplinary action against interjecting MPs, Provincial Affairs Minister Hernus Kriel taunted Labour MPs. After blaming the exodus from Labour on the party's obsession with colour, Kriel declared: "More will walk away."

Shortly afterwards the resignations of Williams and Julius were announced.

However, Labour loyalists said the battle was not over yet.

# Major blow as more quit LP

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

Embattled Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse suffered another heavy blow when two members of his Ministers' Council resigned to join the National Party yesterday

As the NP seemed poised to seize power in the House of Representatives, Mr Hendrickse held an urgent meeting with President de Klerk in Tuynhuys last night to discuss the crisis in his party

The latest to cross the floor yesterday were Minis-

ter of Local Government and Agriculture the Rev Andrew Julius and Deputy Education Minister Abie Williams

The defection of the two senior men from the six-man Ministers' Council — the first resignations by executive members of the House of Representatives administration — has sparked fears of a landslide defection

However, Mr Hendrickse was still adamant last night that he would maintain a majority and retain power in the House. He forecast that no more Ministers would quit.

The LP now appears to have 46 seats in the 85-seat House — a precarious three seats more than the 43 needed to ensure an outright majority. The NP appeared last night to have about 32 seats, with the rest held by independents

But the exact tally was far from certain as many members wavered in the middle

A shocked Mr Hendrickse said last night he had telephoned Mr Julius in Canada yesterday. Mr Julius had told him that "in spite of the bad treatment which he felt he had had from the LP", he would not be resigning

"When I phoned him later, he said he had reconsidered and was now faxing his resignation"

Cape NP leader Dr Dawie de Villiers said Mr Julius had applied to join the NP

LP sources said that earlier in the day Mr Hendrickse had been "visibly shocked" by the resignation of Mr Williams, an old and trusted friend

Mr Williams was once a well-known rugby administrator. He was secretary of the SA Rugby Federation and deputy manager of the Springboks on their 1981 New Zealand tour

He gave no explicit reason for his decision but said it was "important that all moderate South Africans should take each other's hands"

Mr Hendrickse said last night he had asked Mr Williams to resign his position as Deputy Education Minister, and had been told he would do so today

Earlier yesterday, two more MPs resigned to join the NP — Louis Hollander (Britstown) and Mario Masher (Karee)

According to sources, Paul Bergman, MP for South Free State, had also resigned but would remain independent

But Patrick McKenzie, the Bontenurwel MP who has been vacillating between the LP and NP for days, told The Star yesterday that he had definitely decided to stay in the LP

Chris April, Minister of Health Services and Welfare, yesterday denied rumours that he would resign to join the Nats



# Ministers

**Hendrickse  
strongman  
joins Nats**

# Quit Labour

152  
3044 CT 20/5/91

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

**TWO key Labour Party ministers quit the party last night in the most serious setback yet to its bitter battle with the National Party for control of the House of Representatives.**

First Mr Abe Williams, LP strongman and close confidant of party leader Mr Allan Hendrickse, announced he was quitting as the LP's national secretary and throwing in his lot with the Nats. The "betrayal" was compounded when the LP's Minister of Local Government and Agriculture, Mr Andrew Julius — after apparently assur-

ing Mr Hendrickse in a lunch-hour phone conversation from Canada that he would remain in the LP fold — quit the party and applied to join the NP. Mr Hendrickse said after his meeting with President F W de Klerk last night that he felt betrayed.

He said he had asked Mr De Klerk to exercise accepted convention by firing the two LP ministers who had defected to the NP.

Mr Hendrickse said Mr De Klerk would let him know today about the position of Mr Julius and Mr Williams. He emphasised that he had no intention of resigning himself, as he had been unanimously elected by the LP national congress in Cape Town in December last year.

Mr Hendrickse said Mr De Klerk "obviously denies" an orchestrated attempt by the NP to take over the House

of Representatives

However, he added that the NP's Cape leader, Dr Dawie de Villiers, admitted that Mr Julius had consulted him before yesterday's defection.

The defections followed hot on the heels of resignations earlier in the day of Karee MP Mr Mario Masher — who wants to be a Nat — and Southern Free State MP Mr Paul Bergman — who has become an independent MP.

"They're dropping like ninepins," said one excited government source close to the cloak-and-dagger moves to oust the LP as the dominant force in the House of Representatives.

Last night, however, the LP was fighting a strong rearguard action to retain control of the House.

Two MPs announced as defectors at a press conference last Friday, Mr Patrick McKenzie (Bonteheuwel) and Mr John

Kriegler (Hantam), were said yesterday to be back in the LP fold.

And it is understood that recent defector to the NP, Robertson MP Mr Willie Meyer, might be getting cold feet.

In another twist to the power play the two protagonists, President De Klerk and Mr Hendrickse, held talks in Tuynhuys last night.

LP deputy leader Mr Miley Richards says that Mr De Klerk told him at the weekend that the NP would have control of the House by today. During a heated debate in Parliament yesterday during which the Speaker threatened tough disciplinary action against interjecting MPs, the Minister of Provincial Affairs, Mr Hermus Kriel, taunted MPs in LP benches and predicted many more defections.

To page 2

ALPHAVILLIUS  
P.T.O.

# Labour

~~2014~~ 257

After blaming the exodus from the LP on the party's obsession with colour, Mr Kriel said "More will walk away, many more will walk away, and walk away before the day is out"

"Believe me as sure as I stand here"

Shortly afterwards the resignations of Mr Williams and Mr Julies were announced. Mr Williams issued a statement announcing his change of allegiance and the NP's Cape leader, Dr Dawie de Villiers, issued a statement claiming Mr Julies as a Nationalist.

The defection of Mr Williams, the Deputy Minister of Education and Culture, came as a body blow for the LP as Mr Hendricke was relying on him to organise a special LP caucus retreat this weekend to stem the tide of defections.

Dejected LP MPs acknowledged that the latest spate of defections would make it difficult for the party to hold the line on poaching by a "rampant" National Party.

They predicted that once the NP came close to its target of 43 MPs for controlling the House, the trickle of defections would turn into a flood.

However, other LP loyalists said the battle was not yet over and the party might still be able to ward off the NP's hostile take-over bid.

Later in yesterday's often tempestuous debate on the abolition of the Group Areas and Land Acts, the LP's Minister of Health and Welfare, Mr Chris April, said that despite President De Klerk's prediction to the contrary, the LP would still be in control of the House of Representatives by today.

Voting on the bill, which the LP believes contains racist elements to protect white norms and standards, is due to take place on Monday.

Mr April accused Mr Kriel of "arrogance" and said he needed to confess that he had hurt people and sinned by clinging to apartheid.

CT 29/5/91

# Another Labour MP joins Nats

6/02/91 30/5/91

Political Staff

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party is still in power despite losing one more MP — Patrick McKenzie (Bonteheuwel) — who yesterday announced he had now received a mandate from his constituency to join the NP.

McKenzie's decision ends six days of yo-yoing between the NP and Labour and leaves the latter with 46 seats plus the support of one independent.

That means that just five more defections stand between Labour and the loss of control of the 85-seat House.

The group who have joined the NP, now dubbed the "Brown Nats", will be attending their first caucus meeting this morning, although it is understood a small band of about six "new Nats" are already reconsidering and have been involved in talks with the Labour Party about a possible return.

A senior Labour MP said last night the talks were at an advanced stage and an announcement could be expected shortly.

As the "bruin twis" continues to dominate the political week, President F W de Klerk is becoming more involved.

Yesterday he declined to sack either the Minister of Local Govern-

ment and Agriculture, Andrew Julius, or the deputy-minister of Education and Culture, Abe Williams.

Last night Labour leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse put a formal request to President F W de Klerk to fire the two, and the LP caucus is expected to ratify that today.

While no confirmation could be obtained from Tuynhuys, a Labour source indicated De Klerk had told Hendrickse that he would only fire the two men who defected to the NP yesterday if it could be shown that they no longer enjoyed the support of the majority of MPs.

De Klerk clearly is banking on the NP winning a majority shortly, and does not want to fire two of the men who have already thrown their weight behind the NP.

While Labour sources quietly acknowledge that they were unlikely to be able to "hold the line", there was a creeping note of desperation among "white" MPs in the NP that they may not be able to get a majority by Monday when voting on the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures is due to take place.

● See Page 12

# Feast of browns for the Great White

William 30/5-196/91 (257)  
The state president is showing predatory characteristics as he gobbles up the minnows of the House of Representatives  
By ARTHUR MAIMANE

**W**HEN PW Botha ruled he was feared for being an old crocodile that snapped its huge jaws at any sign of dissent — and woe befell any outspoken dissident. His successor is taking on the shape of a Great White Shark gobbling up the minnows in the House of Representatives. FW de Klerk's recent underwater manoeuvres are not important in themselves because this colourful, not to say confusing, house-born of apartheid is not of any national importance. Only a laughable minority of coloureds bother to vote for its 85 MPs.

But the wheeling and dealing should be a warning to all other politicians who wish to negotiate a new constitution with him. This man is dangerous.

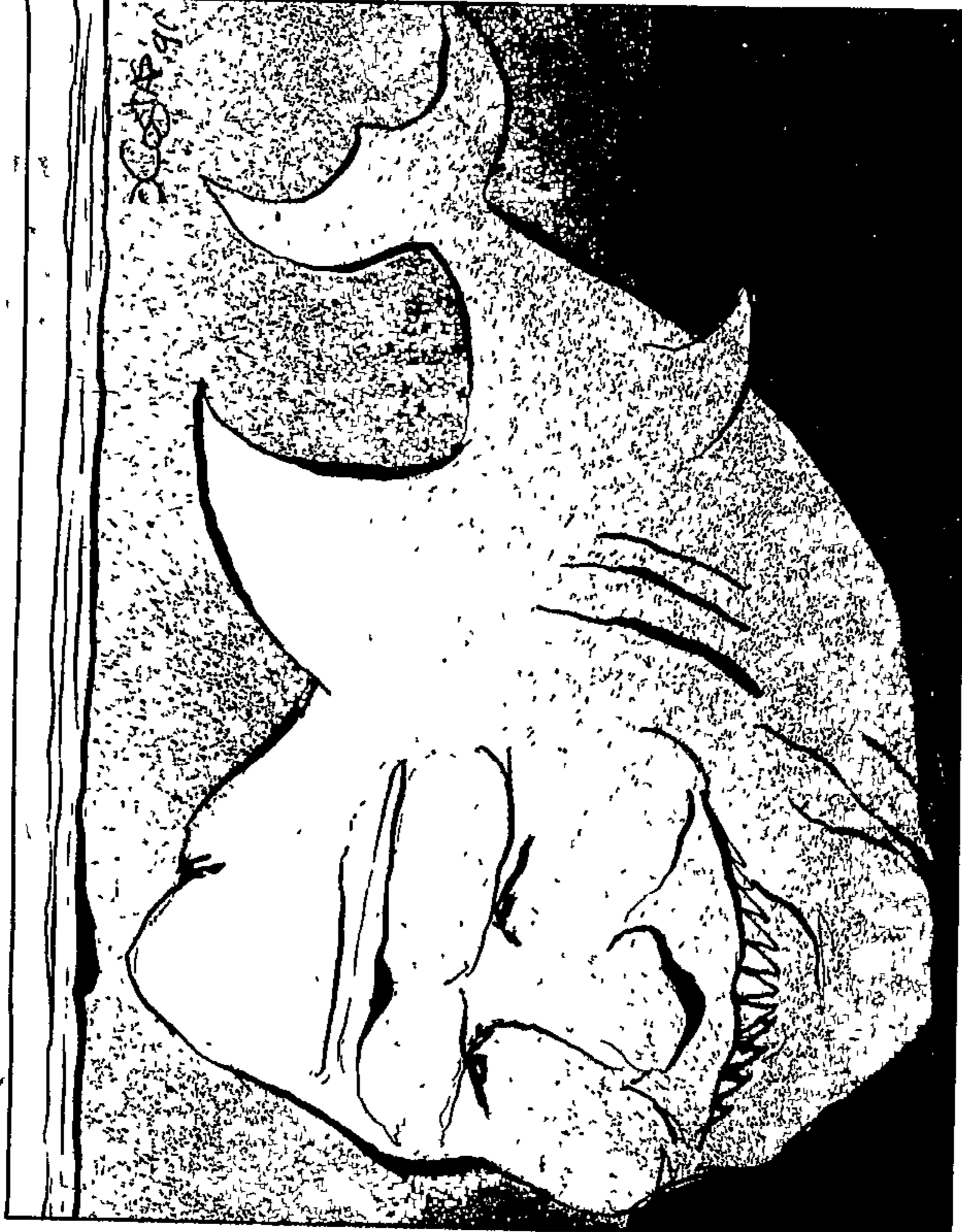
And worse, according to Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse who's losing his seven-year majority in the Reps to the Nats. The goateed reverend gentleman has complained that he was "betrayed and double-crossed" by Nats who have "prostituted the tricameral constitution they wrote". They "used and abused me and my party" before dropping him in the — Well, enough said.

De Klerk, he claims, "finished the demolition job against me" when, a week ago, the president welcomed 12 Labour Party MPs into his own party the very day after he had promised Hendrickse he would stop the rot of defection. What did he expect from fellow politicians after 13 years as leader of a party?

Hendrickse has, like a true politician, tried to put a brave face on the massacre of his ranks by describing the brand-new "brown Nats" as a few leaves falling off a tree, their politicised riot is that they've fallen off because the tree is dead.

On Monday the defectors claimed there would be 17 more by Friday, giving the National Party a majority of 47. If they're proven right, then Hendrickse will lose the power he has wielded for all seven years of the tricameral system. He will this weekend have to adjust to losing the trappings and perks that go with a Cabinet Minister's salary, the chauffeur Mercedes to which he's entitled and much more; but there'll be a fat pension — his six-figure salary for life if he decides to retire — and free travel on South African Airways Tickets to ride, but where to?

The lure of office is evidently enticing, and the "brown Nats" can't be unaware of what lies ahead when they hold the reins in the



House of Representatives. Admittedly Nick Isaacs quit Labour some time ago to form his own Democratic Reform Party with four others, but they dissolved it three weeks ago to join the Nats. And he angrily insists they have not been lured or enticed with promises — or even threats — by De Klerk's press gang that Hendrickse claims has shanghaied his once-loyal followers.

Minnows could say the same after rising to bat floating in the water — or swimming into the wide-open mouth of a Great White Shark. They think is a safe underwater cavern. It's a danger that may still not be apparent to aspiring constitutional negotiators.

This is not meant to suggest the head of state is not an honourable man — and quite charming too, when I've met him. Only a warning that he's a canny politician who has even

turned the Nats completely round from the credo of apartheid which, according to Planning Minister Henrus Kriel, has become "a political dodo".

When he introduced the repeal of the Group Areas and the Land Acts on Monday, Kriel paid tribute to his president for being a visionary "who recognised the fact that we were defending the indefensible" and had "put his political career under the gullotine".

And he's turned round coloured MPs who should still detest his party for its sins of the past. And done it the week in which Hendrickse threatened his party would block passage of the repeals which De Klerk so desperately needs to fulfill his promises that all apartheid legislation would be off the statute books by the end of June.

In the same repeal debate the Democratic Par-

ty's Jannie Momborg, MP for Simonstown, recalled that in 1967, coloureds were uprooted from his constituency and dumped 15km away in Ocean View — "one of the most evil, despicable acts" in 43 years of Nat rule. But now, he notes, their MP has defected and become a "brown Nat", which must be the "ultimate indignity" for the bitterly displaced.

Well, Jannie, politics is a funny old game and motives aren't necessarily what they could be in the civilian world.

But for FW to wring high-falutin' plaudits from Kriel — who's suspected of still hankering after what he now calls "the experiment that went wrong" and has been accused in parliament of being part of a destabilising fifth column — confirms that this shark will be a dangerous protagonist at the negotiating table. FW de Klerk plays a mean game of poker.

# Coloureds ready to forgive the NP past wrongs

w/mant 30/5 - 6/6/91

2057 257

**J**OHN WILLIAMSON has a neat two-bedroomed house in Mitchell's Plain, where he lives with his wife and children. He works as a carpenter and, in his free time, enjoys gardening.

Williamson does not belong to any political party, but holds strong views on the way things should be. If it were to come to a vote, he'd back President FW de Klerk like a shot.

For Williamson, the African National Congress is a black organisation — and to put it politely, Williamson does not have a good opinion of black people.

Those with whom he is most in contact are workers on building sites, whom he despises for a number of reasons. "They knock off the minute the whistle goes, it doesn't matter whether the job is finished or not."

Whereas, says Williamson, he and his fellow artisans understand something of the millions of rands it takes to erect a building, and that time is money: they would work on to complete their day's schedule.

All his life he's believed in putting in that little bit extra, and it's got him somewhere: house, garden, kid about to finish school and start learning the trade.

But black people, says Williamson, expect everything for nothing. "They just want it given to them on a plate without having to work for it," he says.

Another vote for De Klerk could come from Elise Erasmus, who in 1985 lived in Elsie's River. Her husband worked as a clerk; she tended their house and cared for their young son.

Political turmoil was the order of the day then: the coloured community in particular was, in the words of a United Democratic Front leader of the time, becoming radicalised by brutal police actions aimed at crushing the schools revolt.

But Erasmus confided then that while she opposed apartheid, she supported then state president PW Botha. In her view, he was trying his best to put things right while those active in the streets and the schools were troublemakers, putting at risk her child and everything she and her husband had so far managed to achieve.

For Labour Party MPs she had nothing but contempt. They had started off fighting apartheid but had compromised by joining the tricameral parliament. She suspected them of being intent only on feathering their own nests.

Church minister, the Rev William Bantam, recently resigned as a member of the Labour Party to join the NP and is now recruiting

More and more Labour Party MPs are crossing the floor to join the National Party. **GAYE DAVIS** examines the causes of the increasing support for the Nats in the coloured community

members in Mitchell's Plain, where eight NP branches have been launched in the past five weeks.

He says that while the Labour Party MPs who have crossed the floor enjoyed only minimal support previously, the picture is likely to change dramatically now that they are with the NP.

"The LP had one branch in Mitchell's Plain with not more than 100 members. I've been instructed not to disclose precise figures but every NP branch here except the one most recently launched has more members than the LP branch used to. Support is high and rising.

"People felt let down when the LP abandoned its resistance politics and joined the tricameral parliament," said Bantam. "But the stigma was directed at the party rather than individual members. The new NP members will find a lot of additional support now they've changed."

Those joining the NP were "mostly blue-collar workers" but there were also a lot of professional people who were "running scared" from the violence in the black townships and perceived the ANC as largely a black organisation.

"They want a negotiated settlement rather than confrontation and I think that the NP, especially De Klerk, needs a much broader support base to achieve such a settlement."

Bantam cited a backlash against the ANC as another factor. "The campaigns by the United Democratic Front (in the 1980s) were supported mostly by the youth. Many parents built up an aversion to the fact that their children were out of school and to the violence in the streets."

Bantam is so buoyant about his recruitment campaign he is planning a rally in Mitchell's Plain to "introduce the people to the leadership", to be addressed by De Klerk or the Cape NP leader, Dawie de Villiers.

"I think people are prepared to forgive the NP its past wrongs," Bantam said.

Five years ago any of this would have been inconceivable. Are the politics of the Western Cape about to undergo a radical transformation?

Surveys show the support could be there.

Late last year the Social Values Study conducted by Markinor showed 24 percent of coloureds supported the NP while only eight percent backed the ANC.

Last month, the Human Sciences Research Council's Group for Information Dynamics telephoned a representative sample of 2 066 people in urban and rural areas across South Africa and found that support for De Klerk had grown from 64 percent reflected in the first such survey in February to 73 percent. Support for Nelson Mandela remained at one percent.

Coloured people form the biggest slice of the Western Cape's population cake. Of the more than 3.2-million people in the region, 54.7 percent are coloured, 23.3 percent white and 22 percent African.

Traditionally, coloured and African people have been separated from one another. They have lived in different areas, been administered, housed and schooled by different state apparatuses. Coloured people overall enjoy slightly higher levels of education and occupy different places within the regional economy.

They read *Die Burger*, which speaks to them in their own language — another factor separating them from African people. ANC officials put a great deal of blame on the fact that the ANC has had no newspaper and no say in the content of radio and television programmes.

University of the Western Cape rector, Professor Jakes Gerwel, believes the ANC has failed in translating a commitment to non-racialism into its organisation, leaving people's ambiguity about majority rule unanswered.

Gerwel's predecessor, Professor Richard van der Ross, historian of the coloured people and a founder member of the Labour Party, cites a cultural affinity with whites as counting strongly in the NP's favour.

Allan Boesak has told the ANC it can't hope to win coloured people's hearts and minds with "a mix of SACP and MK rhetoric" and that the ANC's alliance with the SACP is a major obstacle for the organisation in coloured areas.

According to the ANC's Amos Lengesi, total ANC membership in the Western Cape is "more than 50 000". In Mitchell's Plain, there are six branches with a total membership estimated at 1 000. Small wonder that Bantam claims the NP is giving the ANC "a run for its money" in the area.

The ANC is profoundly concerned about its apparent failure to recruit significant numbers in coloured areas.

# LP clings on to power as another MP defects

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

The Labour Party was still clinging to power by a thread in the House of Representatives yesterday as another of its MPs defected to the National Party — and a third Minister seemed poised to cross the floor.

Bonteheuwel MP Patrick McKenzie said he planned to join the NP and Minister of Housing David Curry refused

Star 30/5/79 (257)  
to deny speculation that he too planned to defect.

President de Klerk has still not dismissed two members of the Ministers' Council who resigned from the LP on Tuesday.

LP sources said Mr de Klerk had acknowledged that constitutionally he was obliged to fire Ministers who did not enjoy majority support in their House.

The LP held a majority of three seats yesterday.

# Nats notch up yet another LP defector



NEW NAT...  
Patrick McKenzie

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

THE National Party yesterday edged closer to its goal of taking control of the House of Representatives when the Labour Party MP for Bonteheuwel, Mr Patrick McKenzie, joined the growing band of defectors on the Nat benches

Nationalists were last night confident that more MPs would cross the floor, with Fish River MP Mr Carolus Koeberg apparently targeted as the next candidate for defection.

By last night a depleted Labour Party was claiming 46 MPs — just three more than is needed to be assured of control of the House

However, the NP will probably not be able to count on all six independents

Both sides were confident they would have a majority when voting on

crucial land reform legislation takes place early next week.

The independent MP for Border and former LP member, Mr Peter Mopp, told Parliament yesterday that the LP was "at the end of its road" and that funeral arrangements for the party could be proceeded with

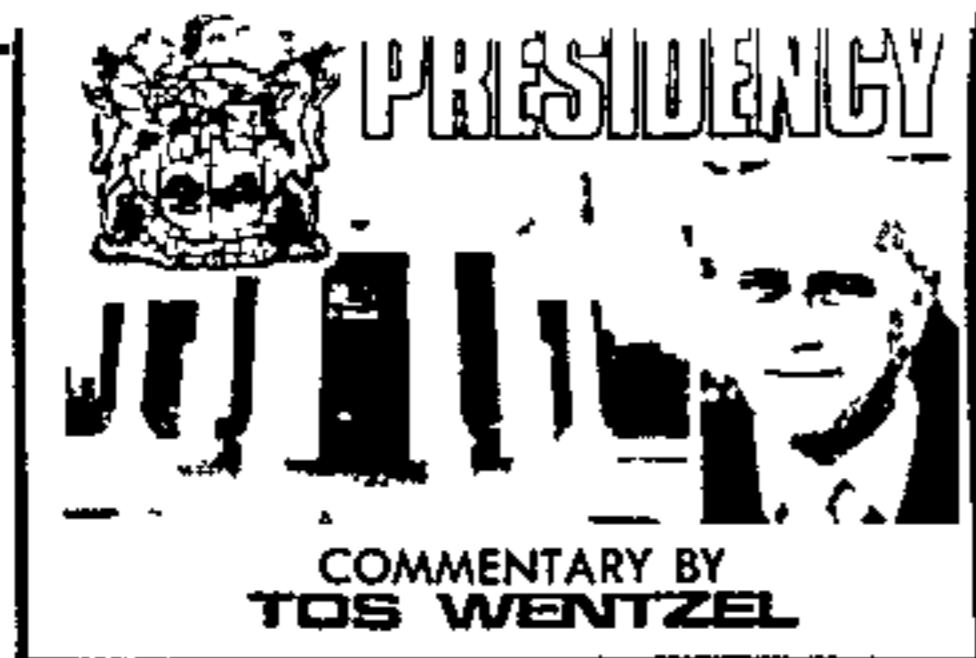
He said it was a pity the LP had become irrelevant and blamed the demise of the party on the leadership style of Mr Allan Hendrickse

Mr McKenzie, who last week likened Labour MPs crossing the floor to Judas's betrayal of Jesus, yesterday formally followed their example

He told Parliament that the 46 members of his constituency committee in Bonteheuwel had unanimously decided that he should join the NP

LP MPs said the party was working hard at getting at least five of the defectors back in the Labour fold

LS  
CT 82/5/91



# Why coloured support for the National Party is nothing new

**P**RESIDENT De Klerk has spoken of a "powerful stream" of interest among people of colour in joining the National Party since it opened its membership to them last year.

His assertion that the MPs in the House of Representatives who have joined the National Party are a manifestation of this is not necessarily correct.

Judged by the percentage polls in the 1989 general election these "New Nats" do not have such a large following. These polls were dismally low, in spite of the special votes arrangement which made it possible for people to record their votes weeks before the actual polling day.

In addition to this, a large number of potential coloured voters had not bothered to register.

An extreme example was Mitchell's Plain, the seat of one of the first of the "New Nats", Mr S D Fisher. The percentage poll here was 1,93.

On the other hand it would be wrong to take the defection of coloured MPs to the National Party too lightly.

Labour leader Mr Allan Hendrickse alleges that the National Party actively poached his MPs.

Cape Nationalist leader, Dr Dawie de Villiers, maintains that there was no canvassing, that there were no promises or coercion and that the "New Nats" unconditionally accepted principles and policy of the party.

At first the party leadership carefully considered whether the MPs should be admitted. In the end it was a question of credibility. With the party having opened its membership to all race groups, these MPs could not be kept out if they accepted the party's principles. In the end the NP could claim it was providing a practical demonstration of the realities of the new South Africa.

A Nationalist majority in the Representatives would save the government a lot of bother as this would eliminate the obstructionist tactics of the Labour Party by which it was desperately trying to achieve some relevancy in the tricameral system.

The defectors maintain that popular pressure from their constituencies led to them joining the NP. They say that, now that apartheid is finally being scrapped, coloured people are willing to forgive the party its sins of the past. They are also apprehensive about the security situation and about the ANC.

The main attraction is of course Mr De Klerk and his actions as recent opinion polls have shown.

It is interesting to note that coloured support for the National Party is nothing new.

In the pre-apartheid days of the twenties and the thirties and part of the forties, when the coloured males in the Cape were on the common roll, there was substantial coloured support for the NP.

Started in the twenties there was the Afrikaanse Nasionale Bond led by a Mr W H le Grange. This was in fact the separate coloured section of the National Party. At at least one NP congress — in Ceres — there were coloured leaders from the Bond on the stage with goodwill messages.

In the early forties, Mr Le Grange still said that the Bond received all its money and literature from the NP.

In 1929 Mr Bruckner de Villiers won the Stellenbosch seat with coloured support which was especially strong in the Stellenbosch and Paarl areas. He was photographed on the Senate steps with a group of his coloured supporters.

It is interesting to note that coloured support for the National Party is nothing new.

In the pre-apartheid days of the twenties and the thirties and part of the forties, when the coloured males in the Cape were on the common roll, there was substantial coloured support for the NP.

Started in the twenties there was the Afrikaanse Nasionale Bond led by a Mr W H le Grange. This was in fact the separate coloured section of the National Party. At at least one NP congress — in Ceres — there were coloured leaders from the Bond on the stage with goodwill messages.

In the early forties, Mr Le Grange still said that the Bond received all its money and literature from the NP.

In 1929 Mr Bruckner de Villiers won the Stellenbosch seat with coloured support which was especially strong in the Stellenbosch and Paarl areas. He was photographed on the Senate steps with a group of his coloured supporters.

In those days the NP did not put up candidates in the Peninsula.

Dr D F Malan, Cape Nationalist leader at the time, was in favour of enfranchising coloured women.

The estrangement came with apartheid after the NP came to power in 1948. Then came some of the Nationalists' infamous moves — The Group Areas Act, the removal of the coloured people from the common roll and, in 1968, the removal of the four coloured representatives in the Assembly.

Mr De Klerk got as far as could be expected under present circumstances at the Pretoria peace summit.

The conference was essentially an exploratory one. There was the realisation that efforts to have a truly representative conference must continue.

A new forum to launch a peace initiative may now be formed.

This would be a negotiated body which would try to include parties which did not attend the Pretoria conference last weekend.

In the meantime, there is a continuation committee to coordinate and edit the decisions taken at the summit. It consists of representatives of political parties, the business community and the church.

In addition Dr Louw Alberts, who played a key role in the recent Rustenburg church conference, has been chosen as a facilitator to try and forge a new representative forum.

It is hoped that the churches will play a role in the formation of a forum.

Ned Geref church moderator, Dr Johan Heyns, has indicated that the churches are prepared to act as facilitator of a follow-up conference.

According to an ANC spokesman the movement would consider any positive proposition from independent church leaders. It has been critical of the conference because it maintained that Mr De Klerk called it unilaterally.

The President has acknowledged the importance of the church in reconciliation and the search for peace, provided it was not regarded as the instrument of any political group.

According to the Government's chief negotiator, Dr Gerit Viljoen, the ideal solution would be to have a multi-party conference which could negotiate on various aspects including a peace initiative and constitutional reform.

He said that an all-party conference should be held as soon as possible to address questions such as violence and demands for an interim government.

If this happened the need for a continuation committee would disappear.

Mr De Klerk's emphasis remains on negotiation and he will clearly be willing to listen to proposals for another conference.

The theme of his opening speech at the conference was that the Government wanted to listen rather than speak.

He called on those who attended not to play small politics, although the temptation was great. Attention should rather, he felt, be given to getting all the role players to become involved in strategies against violence.

The government accepted the final responsibility for dealing with violence, but there was the wrong perception that it was only now starting initiatives to address that problem.

It had spent millions of Rands on expanding the police force and had set aside billions more to address the underlying socio-economic causes of violence.

Summing up at the end of the conference Mr De Klerk said the Government did not want to be player and referee at the same time, an accusation levelled against it by the ANC.

He saw the Government's task as one of efficient administration and the maintenance of law and order.



# Spirits high among NP's latest recruits

Political Correspondent

THE Labour Party continued its campaign to sustain its majority in the House of Representatives as the "new Nats" made history at the National Party's first mixed caucus meeting.

The mood in the caucus was said to have been good, with spirits high among the NP's latest recruits.

Thirty-two of the 35 coloured MPs who have joined the NP - most from the Labour Party - gathered for a group photograph outside the joint chamber at mid-

day yesterday. It is bound to go down in the annals of parliament as one of the symbols of President De Klerk's conviction that change is irreversible.

For the second day in a row, the LP hung on to its slim margin of 46 seats (the NP, now with 35 MPs, needs just eight more to take control of the House) and continued campaigning to widen the gap between it and the Nats.

Two of the MPs loyal Labourites have been working on are former supporters and now Independents, Mr Louis Hollander

(Britstown) and Mr Hansie Christians (Ravensmead).

Reports in the Afrikaans morning Press gave Mr Hollander to the NP, but, while he did indeed leave Labour at the weekend, signing an application form to join the NP on Sunday, he cancelled it 24 hours later.

He claimed yesterday he was misled by other defectors into signing up with the NP, but had had second thoughts on Monday because he had not given his constituents a chance to consider the matter.

REC'D 5/15/91

Defections by coloured MPs are part of a bigger political game, writes Patrick Laurence

# The browning of F.W.'s Nats

Star 31/5/91

2011A

257

**S**OUTH Africans are witnessing a fascinating and significant political development — the browning of President F.W. de Klerk's once pure white National Party.

The change in the NP's hue has been caused by the entry into its ranks of nearly 35 coloured MPs who were elected to the coloured chamber of the tricameral parliament.

More MPs are expected to follow them and give the NP control of the 85-member House of Representatives.

The switch of allegiance by these MPs occurred in two phases over the past 10 days. First, minority parties in the chamber dissolved themselves and freed their MPs to join the NP, then, more critically, MPs from Allan Hendrickse's majority Labour Party (LP) began to defect.

With a bare majority of seats still in the LP's hands — 46 against the 69 which it won in the 1989 election — Mr Hendrickse is struggling to prevent the NP from seizing control of the chamber via its new converts, or "brown Nats". But few observers expect him to succeed, even if he persuades the five independents to vote for it.

The defection of these coloured MPs to the NP is the product of several factors, including anxiety

about their own future and the belief that they have a better chance of surviving in the changing political environment with the backing of the NP.

Disillusionment with Mr Hendrickse and resentment at his alleged nepotism was a catalyst in the defection of LP men.

The NP positioned itself to receive recruits from across the colour line as far back as last September, when it presciently amended clauses in its constitution restricting membership to whites.

But the NP did not, to begin with at any rate, actively woo coloured MPs to its ranks.

It certainly changed its outlook radically last year after it unbanned the outlawed resistance movements, invited them to the conference table and accepted that it would have to contest a one person, one vote election within three or four years.

Its preferred strategy, however, was to seek support across the colour line by building up a grand coalition of "moderate" or "Christian" forces and to leave its coloured and black auxiliaries to do most of active campaigning in their own communities.

Two important and obvious potential allies were Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi's Zulu-based Inkatha Freedom Party and Mr

Hendrickse's LP. It therefore made no sense for the NP to woo LP members — that would merely weaken and alienate a prospective alliance partner.

But the issue was pre-empted by the MPs who began to knock on the NP's door.

The NP could not send them away without the label "racist" being tied around its neck, a label which would be fatal to its ambitions of forming a grand alliance as a foil to the ANC and its partners in the emerging Patriotic Front.

Once the NP reconciled itself to accepting the coloured MPs, and to the notion of the LP as a political opponent rather than a potential ally, the NP began to pursue the issue energetically.

There was one immediate reason for doing so: Mr Hendrickse's strong opposition to Mr de Klerk's new Bill to scrap the Land Acts of 1913 and 1936, which allocated the bulk of farming land to white farmers.

Mr Hendrickse's opposition was prompted by his conviction that the Bill did not go far enough, that it removed apartheid in name but not in substance. As he put it, "Apartheid is dead. Long live apartheid."

Mr Hendrickse's opposition

threatened to delay passage of the Bill and to prevent Mr de Klerk from fulfilling his promise to the West to clear the statute book of apartheid laws by the end of June. Failure to meet the deadline, particularly if it was associated with suspicion that Mr de Klerk was involved in a mere name-changing exercise, as Mr Hendrickse charged, could have serious consequences, it could wreck hopes for an early lifting of world sanctions and the unqualified return of South Africa to international respectability.

The importance of the "browning of the NP" lies beyond the appearance of new faces in its parliamentary caucus. The conversion of the "brown Nats" was preceded by the establishment of NP branches in coloured areas, notably Eersterus, near Pretoria, and Mitchell's Plain, near Cape Town.

What South Africa may well be witnessing is the transformation of political allegiance by large sectors of the coloured community to the NP as the battle between it and the ANC looms.

Many of South Africa's 3 million coloureds, particularly those living outside the strongly politicised urban areas in the Western Cape, are essentially conservative. As a minority they, too, are not without fears of the black majority

The coloured people, like the Indian community, have long been caught between the conflicting demands of the actual power of the white minority and the potential power of the black majority. Forced to choose between the NP and the ANC, many may prefer the NP, provided it has fully exorcised its apartheid past from its image and platform.

An opinion poll published by the Afrikaans newspaper Rapport late last year put coloured support for the NP at 25 percent, only a fraction below the 29 percent accorded to the ANC. Another poll shows that if the NP can persuade Zach de Beer's Democratic Party to join its grand alliance, then it is could easily capture a majority of coloured votes.

The same situation pertains in the smaller Indian community. Its 950 000 members are, on the whole, better off than their coloured compatriots, their smaller numbers and greater "jith" make them better potential recruits to the NP coalition.

The NP's strategy here seems to be one of favouring an alliance with J.N. Reddy's Solidarity Party, the majority party in the Indian chamber.

Winning support in the black community is a much more difficult task. Although individual blacks have already joined the

NP, its courting of black voters will be through allies.

The most important of its prospective allies is the Inkatha Freedom Party, which is strongest in the Zulu heartland of Natal and KwaZulu, but which has recovered some of its lost support in the Transvaal. Mr de Klerk's trouble shooter, Gerrit Viljoen, has referred warmly to Mr John Mavuso's National Forum as another prospective ally. Its support, like those of ANC dissidents and the Federal Independent Democratic Alliance, however, appears to be minimal.

The NP is looking hopefully in another direction, the independent black churches, of the which the Zionist Christian Church is easily the most important. They have generally exercised a conservative influence in the black community, urging chastity, discipline, and restraint on their followers.

The NP has looked covertly at the Zionist Church ever since it hosted President Botha at its headquarters in Morija in 1985. Remembering the warm welcome it gave Mr Botha, the NP has continued to cherish the hope of drawing its disciplined members to its side in the struggle against the ANC.

Whether Mr de Klerk will be able to translate their conservatism into electoral support remains to be seen. □



## PARTY POLITICS

# CORRIDORS OF POWER

FM 31/5/91

(257)



Allan Hendrickse was fighting a desperate rearguard action this week to retain control of the House of Representatives. The National Party launched an all-out bid to oust him and smooth the way through parliament of its key land reform Bill.

When the *FM* went to press, Hendrickse was claiming 52 seats in the 85-seat House (43 seats gives control). This followed a mass exodus last week of Labour Party MPs to the NP. The Nat group was claiming 30 members, but Hendrickse said at a press conference on Monday that two of those who were reported to have crossed the floor had not done so. There are also four independent MPs and one from the Freedom Party.

Hendrickse said he was "100% sure" that the 52 remaining members of his caucus were loyal and would remain so. But only minutes later, at another press conference, one of the rebels, Stanley Fisher of Mitchell's Plain, predicted that the NP in the HoR would have as many as 47 MPs by the end of the week.

The fight for control has finally shattered the working relationship between the LP and the NP in the three-chamber system. Hendrickse openly accused the Nats of manipulating the HoR and offering rewards of executive positions to MPs if they split.

His Health and Welfare Minister Chris April — who angrily rejected earlier speculation that he, too, was a rebel — accused Cape Nat leader Dawie de Vilhiers of being the "architect" of the attempted takeover of the House.

Labour's deputy leader Miley Richards claimed in Cape Town on Monday that President De Klerk had personally told him during a break in proceedings at the Pretoria peace summit on Saturday that the NP would control the HoR by Wednesday. De Klerk was unavailable for comment.

The NP's information director Renier Schoeman denied that the party had actively recruited Labour MPs. He said their moves had been spontaneous.

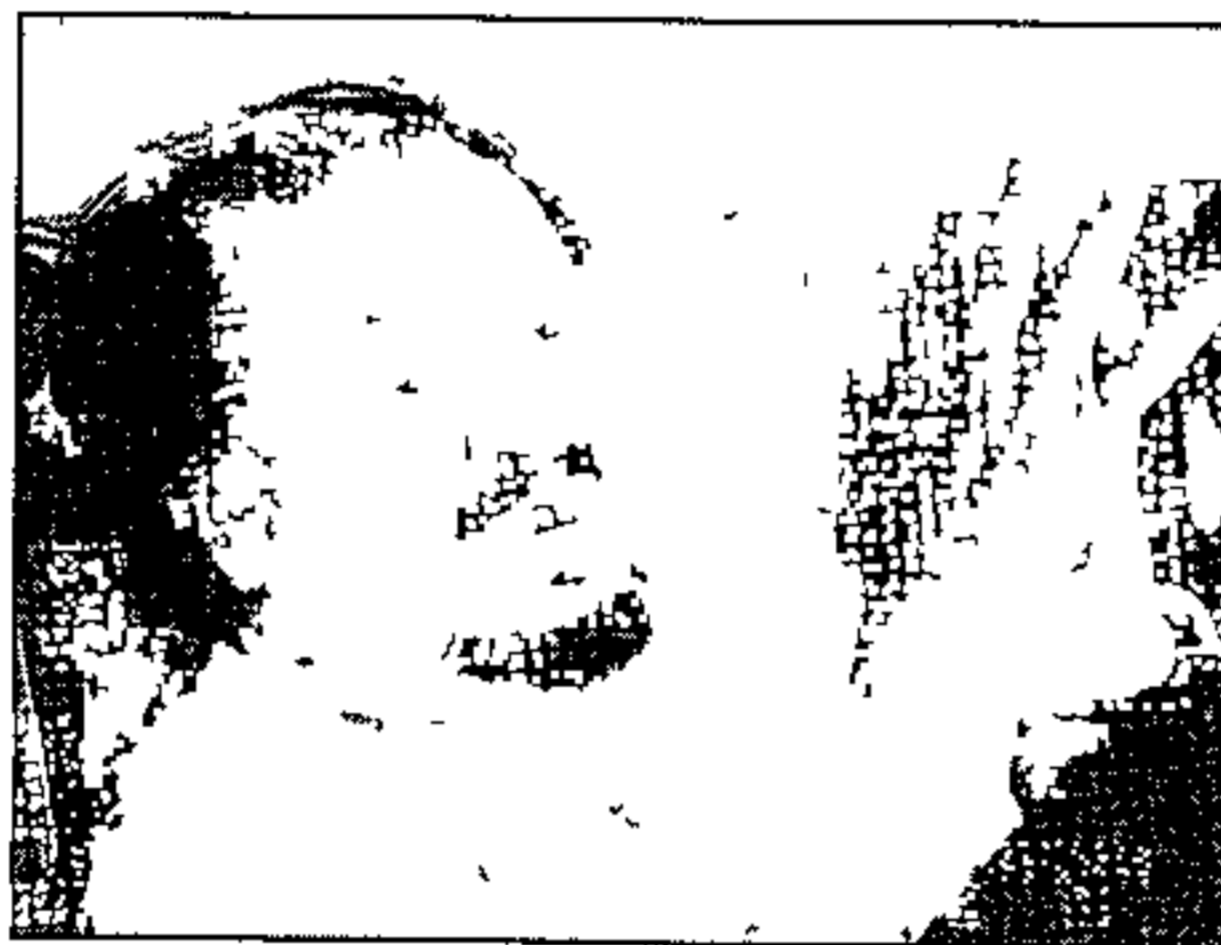
Jac Rabie, a former Labour MP and leader of the United Democratic Party which disbanded last week so that its five MPs could join the NP, said he was aware of coercion being used by the Labour leadership to keep more MPs from breaking away.

Hendrickse says he has no doubt that the NP is trying to take control of the HoR to ensure approval of the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill, which was being debated this week. The Bill provides for the scrapping of apartheid in land issues, but includes a chapter providing for the maintenance of "norms and standards" which Labour has rejected because it believes the

measure is inherently racist.

It is essential for De Klerk to have the Bill passed within the next few days to meet his international commitment to have the remaining apartheid laws off the statute book by the end of June. If Labour — as the majority party in the HoR — rejects the Bill, it will have to be forced through the Nat-dominated President's Council, which means delaying its passage.

Senior Nats deny Hendrickse's allegations, but there is little doubt the party now sees Labour as a major parliamentary obsta-



Hendrickse is it the end of the road?

cle to the continuation of the reform process in a way acceptable to the Nat caucus.

In a revealing comment, HERNUS KRIEL (Planning, Provincial Affairs and National Housing Minister) virtually admitted as much when he introduced the Bill at a joint sitting of parliament on Monday. In the face of heated Labour interjections he said the party's rejection of the chapter on norms and standards was the "straw that broke the camel's back" and caused the exodus of MPs — because, said Kriel, many of them wanted the measure included in the legislation.

Control of the HoR would smooth the way for any measure — including constitutional reforms — that De Klerk feels he needs as part of the process. (To become law without recourse to the President's Council, a Bill has to be passed by all three Houses. There seems little doubt that the House of Delegates will support De Klerk in this case.)

If the Nats don't gain control of the House, Hendrickse could make the passage of virtually every piece of legislation extremely difficult. De Klerk is not likely to use his prerogative to dissolve the House and call an election to break the deadlock.

It is clear that for many of the HoR MPs the principles involved in staying with Labour or crossing to the Nats are not as important as the security of being in the ruling party. The tug-of-war over those in

the LP who are wavering will probably hinge on what positions they can be offered in a new administration.

Up for grabs will be the six-member Minister's Council, plus various official offices within the House.

Hendrickse claims that these are the carrots being used to try to lure away his MPs, but the Nats allege that he is doing precisely the same thing to keep his majority intact.

In the wider scheme of things the goings-on in the HoR over the past few days are largely irrelevant. But they do point to a general repositioning of "system" politicians in the face of the political changes and realignments likely to occur over the next few years.

Many of the Labour MPs who have joined the Nats are personally conservative and clearly see a more secure long-term future in the party than in an alliance with the ANC — which is the direction some Labour left-wingers believe the party should go.

A large slice of Labour voters, particularly in the platteland, are also conservative and are likely to back the NP rather than the ANC. This issue was raised last week by former church leader Alan Boesak who is making a political comeback and clearly hopes to challenge ANC leaders in the west-ern Cape.

In an interview published in *Vrye Weekblad* he said the ANC was out of touch with "coloured" people in the rural areas of the Cape, and would lose their support to the NP unless a new approach was adopted.

Chris Freymond

# Bell tolls for Alan Hendrickse

(257) Star 1/6/91

(257)

**T**HROUGHOUT the worst week of his political life, the Rev Helenard Joe ("Allan") Hendrickse has worn a complicated expression, his face was outwardly calm, but you could see the anger and pain in his flashing eyes and taut mouth.

As a man of the cloth as well as of the hustings, Hendrickse is familiar with the concept of betrayal, and this was the underlying theme of his desperate rearguard battle against a rapacious National Party which seemed certain eventually to wrest from him control of the House of Representatives.

Widely discredited in South Africa's townships since his decision to lead the Labour Party into the tricameral Parliament in 1984, Hendrickse believes he is now being devoured by the very party which lured him into participation in the first place. He has a point.

Although the historic haemorrhaging of the Labour Party's MPs to the National Party has been characterised chiefly by farce — and the doings of the doomed House of Representatives are dismissed by most as irrelevant in broader South African politics — there is an attendant element of personal tragedy to this week's extraordinary developments.

First, the farce. It provided huge entertainment to those outside the LP fold. It began with strong rumours (quickly denied by the LP) that some of its 60-odd MPs in the 85-seat House were considering following the example of the tiny United Democratic and Democratic Reform parties

in the HOR, and throwing in their lot with the erstwhile opposition, the NP. In the Parliamentary complex on Monday, rumour became fact. Nine Labourites called a press conference, attended by NP publicity chief Remier Schoeman, to announce their defection.

Led by the urbane MP for Retreat, Gerald Morkel, they claimed they were the tip of the iceberg and would have a majority in the HOR by Wednesday. A list of names (the first of many, wildly varying, to circulate during the week) was produced. "The LP says we are just leaves falling from the tree," remarked one defector whimsically, "but we say that the tree itself is rotten."

In addition, it will not be easy for the NP to apply its extraordinarily strict rules of caucus discipline and secrecy to the new members, who are school-leavers in an entirely different style of politics.

**H**ENDRICKSE, Labour leader since 1978, struck back in dramatic fashion. On Tuesday he summoned Parliamentary correspondents to his office. There they found some 40 Labour MPs clustered around his desk in a show of apparent solidarity, and defiance, and heard

liament. We didn't start it. We went with the flow." But once on the move, the NP appears to have lobbied energetically.

There are probably grains of truth in what all sides are saying. Certainly, there has been growing unhappiness in the LP with Hendrickse's "dictatorial" leadership style. There has been unseemly jockeying for (more lucrative) positions in the HOR, and there have been allegations of unpaid party dues, levelled against LP members, as well as charges of nepotism against Hendrickse.

More importantly there is an over-arching fear of the future among tricameral MPs — and many believe the NP is a more secure base from which to confront the "new South Africa".

The most difficult consistency of all to divine is on the ideological level.

Star 1/6/91

It cannot be assumed that the "conservative" wing of the LP has gone over to the NP (although many LP right-wingers have), leaving behind the "radical" rump. It would be no easier, for example, for Hendrickse to woo the ANC now than it would have been before this week's events.

And while the damage to Hendrickse is obvious, the defections are not necessarily an unalloyed triumph for the NP. There has in recent months been increasing evidence of a surge in coloured support for President de Klerk. In many cases this support tended not to extend to the NP — and it will be made all the more shaky by the presence in that party of "leaders" who some regard as puppets lining their pockets via the system.

In addition, it will not be easy for the NP to apply its extraordinarily strict rules of caucus discipline and secrecy to the new members, who are school-leavers in an entirely different style of politics.

**F**URTHER, NP sources concede that many of the candidates would certainly not



FAMOUS SWIM Cocked a snook at a livid P W Botha over mixed bathing restrictions.

JAWING THE TOP BRASS: Seatec on the reviewing stance watching a police passing-out parade of coloured officers.

GIVING 'EM HELP: Allan Hendrickse, one of the most lucid speakers (in either official language) on the political stage.

# 'Betrayed' by peers, but headaches loom for the NP

lionalists  
 "The NP has gone out of its way (to coerce LP members to defect)," he said "There have been positive approaches by NP Members of Parliament, and the State President — although he purports to be aloof from it all — is involved as well"

been lured, he alleged, by promises of financial aid, political promotion and even physical coercion

Then he pointed, almost melodramatically, to one Patrick McKenzie, Labour MP for Bontheuvel "If you look to your right," he said, "you will see that Patrick McKenzie is still a member of this caucus"

On Thursday last week, McKenzie had dubbed the LP renegades "Judases" On Friday he was himself named by the Morkel faction as being a potential defector Pressed now, on Monday, as to whether he was indeed remaining loyal to Hendrickse, McKenzie equivocated By the next morning he was in

the NP  
 Hendrickse's show of defiance ended with him insisting that he still had 52 members — a comfortable majority It was followed almost immediately by a separate press conference featuring freshly-minted "Brown Nats" Nic Isaacs (Bishop Lavis), Jac Rabie (Renger Park) and Stanley Fisher (Mitchell's Plain) "We are in possession of lists," said Fisher, "and we will be a majority by the end of this week of 47"

Together, the sides were counting 99 MPs in a House of 85 Both could not be right By Thursday this week, it appeared that neither was Control is still hanging in the balance

From a position of supreme power the coloured leader suddenly faces being sidelined But the new Brown Nats could in the end prove more of a liability than an asset to their National Party colleagues writes SHAUN JOHNSON

257

Star 11/6/71

**T**HE situation became increasingly comical as rumours of defections and even re-defections ran wild New NP recruits spent an inordinate amount of energy insisting that they had not been pressured or even encouraged to switch allegiances by the NP, and Hendrickse was accused of guarding his dwindling band of faithful "like a hawk"

Privately, LP members express poisonous anger at the NP for accepting the renegades The tricerameral system, they say with some justification, could not have got off the ground without their participation, and now that they have outlived their usefulness they are being dumped

But the conclusion seems inescapable that the NP has decided to sacrifice its former partner NP sources insist, plausibly, that they have reacted to a developing situation rather than orchestrating it It is true that the LP was causing headaches for a Government desperate to usher quickly through Parliament such measures as the VAT and Land repeal Bills, but it does not follow that the NP made a firm decision to go for the high-risk strategy of ousting Hendrickse

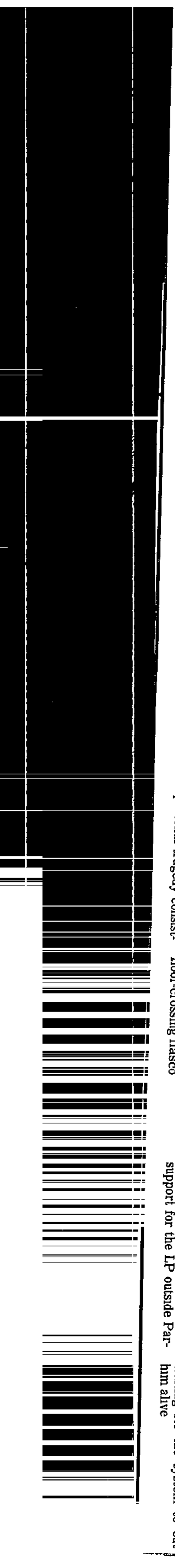
"We were surprised by the numbers who wanted to come across," said one NP member, "and by the apparent lack of support for the LP outside Par-

The extraordinary saga continued as "New Nats" made their appearances with Rabie declaring himself, memorably, "a full-blooded Nat", and the defectors attending their first NP caucus meeting and posing for pictures outside Parliament afterwards

It is too early to pronounce with certainty on what factors actually prompted this week's floor-crossing fiasco

Above his desk hangs a large picture of his famous "swim against apartheid" in Port Elizabeth

The Reverend must now be wondering whether he shouldn't have quit the system then, when P W Botha humiliated him it might have been better than waiting for the system to eat him alive



# Labour, NP lobbying hard on eve of crucial vote

**MICHAEL MORRIS**

Political Correspondent  
**DEFLECTIONS** from the embattled Labour Party have slowed in the past few days, but weekend lobbying has become more vigorous than ever as the opposing camps consolidate their positions and exploit uncertainty among MPs.

Labour is lavishing attention on doubtful MPs they believe are perilously near to jumping towards the National Party.

Even party leader the Rev. Allan Hendrickse has been seen visiting MPs in their offices in parliament's Marks Building,

adding a personal touch to his desperate political battle with the powerful NP in what one MP described as an "unheard of sight".

The NP camp, still reasonably certain of wresting control from Mr Hendrickse, is lobbying hard too.

But there is something of a hiatus in the tussle Key Labour figures thought to be considering crossing the floor feel they cannot afford to go until they are sure the NP will, indeed, succeed in taking control of the House of Representatives

However, the longer they prevaricate, the deeper the uncertainty becomes.

First thing Monday, the Labour Party faces a critical decision: to oppose, or not to oppose, the controversial land measures repeal Bill.

Mr Hendrickse is calling his shrunken caucus together for a decision on the Bill before voting in the joint chamber on Monday afternoon. A vote against will frustrate President De Klerk and possibly force him to use his President's Council to force the Bill through.

The NP would like to be in control before that caucus meeting, and effectively render the Labour decision a mere gesture of opposition.

With the bullish predictions of a week ago now found wanting — the NP said it would have control of the House by the end of the week — observers are reluctant to pronounce Labour's collapse prematurely.

There is, however, an enduring perception that the party's time has come.

Whatever success the LP might have in the short-term in bandaging its wounds, it is being increasingly perceived as a

relic of the old order that has outlived its time.

Although it has been open to all races for a long time, it has attracted little support outside the coloured community and tends to be regarded as a ethnically oriented party that has little hope of preserving political relevance or any meaningful clout in the new South Africa.

Most of the MPs who have left point to the sentiments of their constituents as justification for switching party loyalty (they profess merely to be following the advice of their voters) and it is argued that Presi-

dent De Klerk's popularity in the broader South African community is the reason for this.

But, as one of the defectors Retreat MP Mr Gerald Morkel put it yesterday: "If you stay with the Labour Party you can only go backwards. The party is never going to grow across colour lines and that means it will always be a small coloured party unable to make any big impact on national events."

"It is different in the National Party and we believe that identifying with what President De Klerk is doing is the right thing."

257 Argus 11/6/91

# A Nat caucus of a different colour

THE end has come for the National Party in its traditional form. The party is now up for grabs in the non-racial political market — and the way has been opened for the NP of the future to relinquish its whites-only leadership.

This is what some insiders envisage after the last vestige of white exclusivity was removed from an inner sanctum of the NP — its parliamentary caucus — by the admission of 32 coloured MPs at this week's historic meeting of the party's first racially mixed caucus.

The "new Nats" from the House of Representatives are now part of the decision-making process in one of the NP's most powerful and influential structures which, in earlier times, was also a vestige of Afrikaner Nationalist exclusivity.

## Chooses leaders

It is the NP caucus that chooses the party's national leaders. And it was behind the closed doors of the NP caucus chamber where apartheid plans, policies and legislation were hatched.

Not in their wildest nightmares would any of the earlier NP leaders have dreamt that this inner sanctum of the party could ever abandon apartheid and admit people of colour as full members and participants in its proceedings.

One of the most senior "new Nats" at this week's historic caucus meeting, Mr Jac Rabie, MP for Reigerpark, told Weekend Argus he expected more politicians of colour to join the

ARGUS 1/6/91

FRANS ESTERHUYSE

Weekend Argus  
Political Correspondent



### □ Mr Jac Rabie

NP. He foresees a time in the future when the NP's membership could become predominantly coloured or black.

Mr Rabie claimed the interest among people of colour in joining the NP was not confined to politicians. He said he had been receiving reports of a "groundswell" of movement by people of colour towards the NP.

His latest information from his own constituency — Reigerpark — was that this week alone more than 500 people of colour had joined or indicated their intention to join the NP, bringing the total in recent weeks to 1 660.

Mr Rabie said there appeared to be a similar "groundswell" in other constituencies. He had been told of "fantastic interest" among black people and Indians in joining the NP.

He said that in terms of the

### □ Mr Gerald Morkel

NP's constitution, he was now automatically a member of the head committee (*hoofbestuur*) of the NP in the Transvaal, together with two of his Transvaal colleagues from the House of Representatives, Mr Don Mateman (Eldorado Park), and Mr Trevor George (Bosmont). The same applied to new caucus members from other provinces.

Mr Rabie's entry into an apartheid-free inner sanctum of the NP is of particular significance in that it also represents a personal triumph for him in a life-long battle against apartheid.

His family was torn in half by the race-classification provisions of the Population Act when it became law in 1950. It was the Act which formed the basis of the apartheid programme.

At one time he was classified "Indian", then "coloured", his wife was "other coloured", one

of his sons was "mixed", another was "Cape coloured", a third son was "coloured" and another son was "other coloured".

This week another "new Nat", Mr Gerald Morkel, MP for Retreat and former Cape Peninsula chairman of the Labour Party, said he and his colleagues had been given assurances by NP Cape leader Dr Dawie de Villiers and caucus chairman "Oom Piet" (Mr Piet Swanepoel) that all the new members were welcome and would participate in the same way as other members.

"To me it is an exciting development."

Mr Swanepoel told Weekend Argus he saw the change as "just the beginning" of a new trend in South African politics.

"This is the direction our politics is going. One can expect more of it later on — with Indian members and possibly black members coming into the NP caucus," he said.

## 'Positive'

"It is a positive development. Anybody who still has any doubts at all about the irreversibility of the reform process must now be convinced that reform in South Africa is, in fact, irreversible."

Could a person of colour in future become the leader of the NP? — "Of course. The NP's character may not change, but its composition will change."

Mr Swanepoel said the new caucus members were full members like all the others. They would be entitled to take part on an equal basis in all proceedings and attend all caucus meetings.

# 'Ex-LP MPs in bed with their former enemy'

257  
cipen 2/6/91

By ZELDA JONGBLOED

THE MPs who left the Labour Party in droves over the past weeks joined the caucus of their former "enemy" this week - but political observers say their influence on the National Party will be minimal as NP leader and State President FW de Klerk cannot allow "the tail to wag the dog".

Massive dissatisfaction with the LP leadership and policy were some of the reasons given for their defection.

While many observers saw the move as irrelevant, Trevor Manuel of the ANC's Western Cape region saw it as "opportunism of the worst degree".

The defections show that the House of Representatives is not an effective legislative body, but mainly an executive body with strong administrative functions.

Political observers say dissatisfaction reached boiling point during the past weeks when LP leader Allan Hendrickse opposed certain new laws.

This was said to have brought the party back to a strategy of confrontation - which would have been more appropriate two, three or four years ago.

However, well-known educationist Dr Richard van der Ross believes the defections have not been caused by Hendrickse's resistance to specific laws, but rather by the NP's reforms.

Van der Ross said the LP MPs had to choose between supporting reform

factor in some instances."

What has really happened, he said, is that the tricameral Parliament had reached a point where it could no longer function.

"I don't believe matters would have worked out differently, even had LP MPs acted differently, because there was no real legislative power."

Van der Ross reckons that instead of joining the NP, the defectors should rather form a new political party soon.

At the moment they are under the wing of De Klerk and his party and they have to accept NP policy. They form a small group in the NP's parliamentary caucus and an even smaller group in terms of an NP congress.

"It cannot be expected from FW to attach too much value to this group. He cannot allow the tail to wag the dog," Van der Ross said.

Manuel said the defectors had no real future in the tricameral Parliament. "They side with the NP to establish apartheid in a new form, rather than support Hendrickse," he said.

Manuel said he could not understand how people who suffered severely under apartheid could jump into bed with its advocates.

He added that the NP could not benefit from these new members as they have been "so alienated" from their communities.

"The defection could indeed not have taken place at a more convenient time for the ANC."

Manuel believes those people in the "coloured" community who were politically undecided, would now turn to the ANC.

Rector of the University of the Western Cape, Prof Jakes Gerwel, said the House of Representatives "had become so irrelevant one tended not to give much attention to what was taking place there".

Gerwel said percentage polls indicated most MPs in this House did not represent their communities and he did not expect recent developments to have any impact on national politics.

He believes the defections were only a scramble for survival. "I don't know what the NP's intentions with these people are. I hope the NP knows what it wants to do with them."

Prof Herman Gilhooie of the University of Cape Town said the defectors seemed to be preparing themselves for the first post-apartheid elections.

Gilhooie did not think the LP would play a meaningful role in a post-apartheid South Africa.

Like the Democratic Party, the LP was a waning organisation, he said, adding he believed the political power would eventually be in the hands of the ANC, the NP and Inkatha.

Gilhooie also said the ANC would have to reflect seriously about why it was not really attracting support from the coloured middle-class - as it had the potential to canvass support among all population groups.



**Hendrickse ... his leadership not the real reason for defections.**

or playing an obstructive role like the Conservative Party.

They were also confronted with choosing between the NP and the ANC, which they largely saw as obstructing reform to score political points.

Van der Ross views as irrelevant Hendrickse's argument that the MP's joined the NP for personal gain.

"It is not fair to attach too much meaning to this, although it could be a



Sunday Profile

ON August 26 1976, Allan Hendrickse was taken from his Uitenhage home by six policemen and driven to Grahamstown.

There he was fingerprinted, stripped, searched and given a blue card which identified him as "prisoner M919/76". The card was marked "Awaiting Trial" and the space next to "Date Committed for Trial" was left blank.

Hendrickse emerged from the loneliness of solitary confinement 60 days later — on October 22, his birthday.

No charges were ever levelled against him and he was never brought to trial — but he became a martyr, the people's hero who went to jail because he was an uncompromising advocate of equality, outspoken against the Group Areas Act and apartheid in general and a proponent of black consciousness.

Then he was riding the crest of popularity. Now his star is rapidly dimming — his supporters deserting him, his majority in the House of Representatives reduced to a hair's breadth, his bitterness palpable.

The same National Party that persuaded him to break with his former comrades-in-struggle to enter the controversial tricameral Parliament is now seducing his followers.

In what must be the cruellest of ironies, his dethronement is being precipitated by his uncompromising stance on what he believes to be a false attempt by the NP, through a Bill now before Parliament, to scrap the Group Areas Act while still making it possible for backdoor discrimination.

In 1989, an attempt by the PW Botha government to make the Group Areas Act even harsher presented Hendrickse with a plat-

form for, arguably, the finest speech of his career.

In his dissection of apartheid he told of the trauma caused by the Group Areas Act to his own family — his father was forced to leave his church because it was in the wrong area — and to that of 3.5-million people who have been affected by it.

He threatened — and later carried out that threat — to force the white electorate into an unwanted election by refusing to agree to an amendment to the Constitution if the Botha government did not scrap the Group Areas Act immediately.

His fellow MPs shared that moment of pride, congratulated him, accepted some of the reflected glory of a leader who had the courage to take on the "Groot Krokoddil" — former State President PW Botha.

Today Hendrickse stands alone, dejected and frustrated.

"Those that I helped, those who

were destitute, those who begged me to accept them as candidates for Parliament, they are kicking sand in my face. They are now conniving with the enemy," he said.

"They are selfishly trying to curry favour with the very people who yesterday despised them as unequals."

Hendrickse was born in Uitenhage, the fifth of seven children. The main branches of his family tree are Dutch and Hottentot, but even the famous Chief Justice of the Cape Colony, Lord De Villiers, figures somewhere in his family's past. Both his parents were teachers. His father, still fondly remembered as "Reverend WC", became a minister of the Date Street United Congregational Church.

After his father's retirement, Allan Hendrickse, as an ordained minister in the United Congrega-

# The cruel irony in the rise and fall of Allan Hendrickse

S/Times 2/6/91

257

United Democratic Front condemned the institution as a continuation of apartheid and launched a ferocious campaign to socially and politically ostracise parliamentarians.

"Only now do I realise to what extent the NP used me," Hendrickse says. "I still believe it was right at the time to take part in the tricameral Parliament. I was co-opted as a member of the Botha Cabinet. When Botha did not like my swimming at the whites-only King's Beach in January 1987, he castigated me in public on TV."

"When I disagreed with him in public on the Group Areas Act, he caused me to resign from the Cabinet in August that year. "Now history is repeating itself. De Klerk regards my opposition to certain provisions in a Bill which provides for certain norms and standards" which would protect suburban apartheid as obstructionist."

"He is losing to the CP and is now trying to create a facade of growth by poaching coloured MPs who came into Parliament under the aegis of the Labour Party. I feel bitter and deeply hurt that those who swore allegiance to me have now betrayed me. Even my closest confidants have deserted me."

"But I still have my faith to sustain me — and the political battle continues for the eventual liberation of all South Africans, black and white. I see that on the horizon and I believe South Africa is moving in that direction. I am not quitting."

Hendrickse may not be a quitter. But there are others that might force him to become one.

Norman West



FADING STAR... embattled Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse, who admits that even his closest confidants are deserting him



# Labour defector to make NP speech

Political Staff (257) (57) ~~(57)~~ ARG 3/6/91  
A BLACK South African will speak in public in the colours of the National Party for the first time tomorrow when Mr Gerald Morkel of the House of Representatives addresses an NP information conference in Durban.

Mr. Morkel, the MP for Retreat, was one of several Labour Party members who

broke away from the Rev Allan Hendrickse and the Labour Party in the past few days to join the NP

The MP for Diamant, Mr Les Abrahams, resigned from the Labour Party at the weekend to also join the NP. He cited as one of his reasons the Labour Party's rejection of the Bill scrapping the Group Areas Act and the two Land Acts

Mr Morkel has been invited to speak at a function in Umhlanga tomorrow arranged by Mr Renier Schoeman. The Natal MEC Mr Peter Miller will also speak.

Mr Morkel, a former chairman of the Labour Party's Peninsula region, will deal with his decision to leave the Labour Party and join the NP.

# Labour Party to sharpen image after another loss

By MICHAEL MORRIS  
Political Correspondent

A RESILIENT core of the Labour Party — down one more MP after a weekend of energetic lobbying — is turning its attention to sharpening the party's image and its act

Still smarting from losses in what it still considers is a deliberate NP conquest strategy — and fearing the battle is far from over — MPs loyal to the Reverend Allan Hendrickse recognise the party needs to strike out in a fresh direction if it is to be a relevant political factor

Sources said at the weekend this process had already begun

One said "We have to look again at the role of the party, and we have to seek to be in the mainstream. The question has to be asked, for instance, whether we have a future in an alliance with the National Party

"Obviously any debate on the future will be coloured by the events of the past few weeks and the disservice the NP has done to us, but we must look at these questions"

He said the party was a lot more confident today than it was last Monday, when it lost a minister and a deputy minister in quick succession

While the defection of Mr Les Abrahams, MP for Diamant and a senior finance spokesman, was a loss, there

was a feeling that the 45 remaining MPs were there to stay

"The remaining 45 are solid," he said

He added, however, that there was a measure of discomfort among the defectors at the prospect of the NP not gaining majority control over the House of Representatives

The Nats had predicted last week that they would control the House by Wednesday, or at least by the end of the week, and there were now fears among the "new Nats" that this would not be as easily achieved as they initially imagined.

One of last week's high profile defectors, Deputy Minister of Education and Culture Mr Abe Williams said on television last night that he had not joined the old, oppressive NP of the past, but the new reformist party of President De Klerk

He said he had to cross his own Rubicon from coloured politics into broader "South African politics"

Staying with the LP meant being "trapped in the past" His decision to go was a gesture of reconciliation of which Mr Hendrickse should be proud

Mr Williams said coloured people were anxious to find political, social and economic security and knew they could receive none of these from the ANC or Inkatha

## Coloured Nat to make history

A BLACK South African will speak publicly in the colours of the National Party for the first time today when Mr Gerald Morkel of the House of Representatives addresses an NP information conference in Durban. *Sowetan 4/6/91*

Morkel, MP for Retreat, was one of several Labour Party members who broke away from the Rev Allan Hendrickse and the Labour Party in the past few days to join the NP. *(257) (257)*

The MP for Diamant, Mr Les Abrahams, also resigned from the Labour Party at the weekend to join the NP.

He cited as one of his reasons the Labour Party's rejection of the Bill scrapping the Group Areas Act and the two Lands Acts.

The Labour Party is now likely to allow its MPs a free vote on the Bill to try to prevent more defections.

Morkel has been invited to speak at a function in Umhlanga today arranged by Mr Renier Schoeman. Natal MEC Mr Peter Miller will also speak. - *Sowetan Correspondent*

Parliament  
1991



# I lost sleep, kilos over joining NP — Williams

*Star 4/16/91* *(257)*

The decision to leave the Labour Party and join the National Party was not an easy one and had given former Deputy Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives Abe Williams many sleepless nights

Speaking in the Improvement of Conditions of Service Appropriation Bill debate, Mr Williams said the concern had led him to shed a few kilograms without dieting

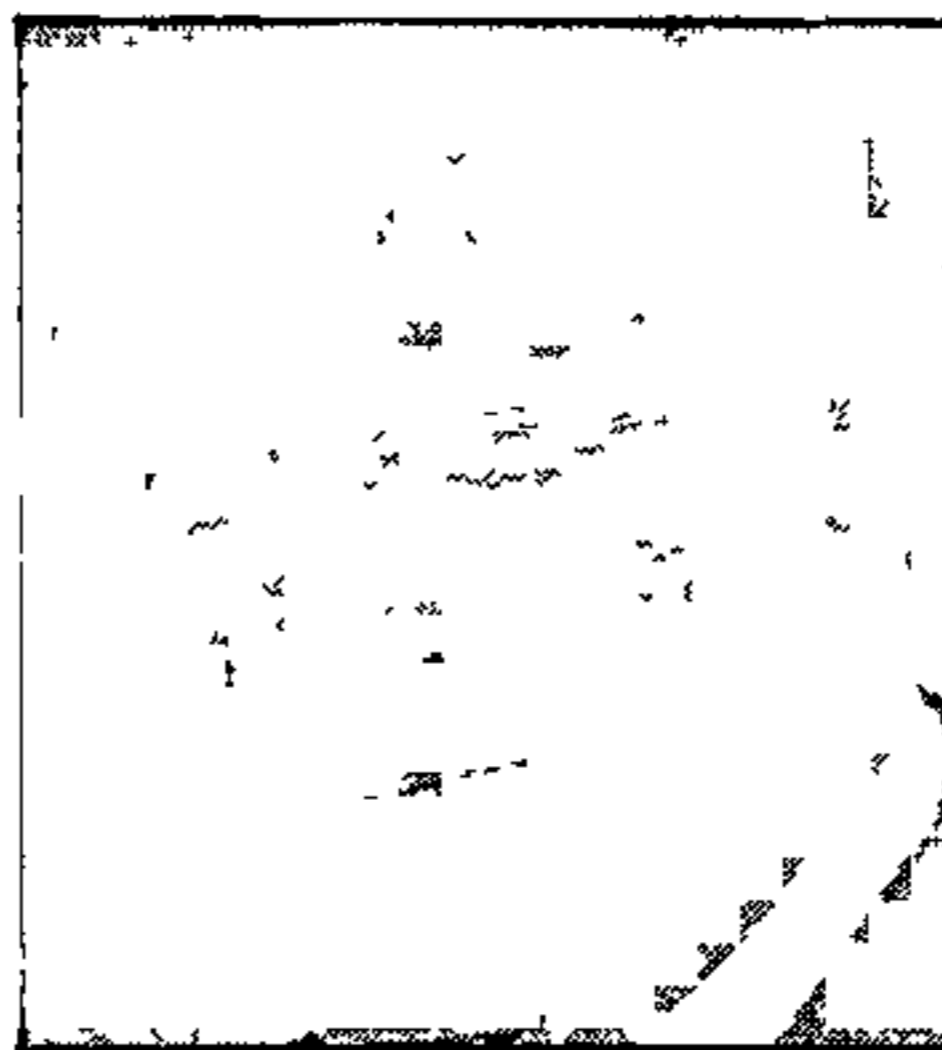
The unbanning of political parties and the lifting of apartheid had made major changes to South African politics

"It is now important for all moderate South Africans to lend a hand to build a new democratic South Africa

"Coloured people want a place in the sun and do not want that chance destroyed by radicals

"There is only one road to national reconciliation — the National road"

South Africa was on the eve of great change and the decision



Abe Williams "It is important that all moderate South Africans lend a hand"

to join the NP was not a difficult one if one had the needs of one's people at heart

There were crises in education, housing and urbanisation, and the situation was not improved by the country's low growth rate, high inflation and lack of international confidence, Mr Williams said — Sapa

THE Labour Party is still in power despite confident predictions yesterday by National Party sources that they would soon be in power.

And after a short caucus meeting yesterday, the Labour Party decided to meet again tomorrow when a final decision will be taken on the Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill

The LP is opposing the Bill, because of two clauses on the maintenance of norms and standards — but the party has stated its willingness to negotiate the issue

"We are open to negotiation," a spokesman said

# Labour stems the tide of defections

CT 4/6/91

Voting on the controversial Abolition of Racially Based Land Measures Bill will now take place tomorrow, informed sources said yesterday

Earlier, the Chief Whip of Parliament, Mr Alex van Breda, denied there had been any plan for voting to take place yesterday.

He said there was some spare time on Wednesday, when voting could take place

● A total of 105 135 votes were cast during the 1989 general election in the House of Representatives constituencies now being held by the National Party.

Eight of the 35 seats were unopposed, and the average number of ballots cast in the other 27 constituencies was 3 894

The lowest total was recorded in Bonteheuwel, won by Mr Patrick McKenzie, where just 802 people went to the polls, a poll of 1,94%

Low polls were also recorded in a number of other seats

# FW 'grossly' abused power — Hendrickse

LABOUR PARTY leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse yesterday accused President F W de Klerk of a "gross abuse of power" after he had refused to announce the dismissal of an LP minister and deputy minister who have joined the National Party.

Mr De Klerk told the LP yesterday he had received the resignations of Mr Andrew Julius and Mr Abe Williams but that the men would remain in office until he announced their resignations.

Mr Hendrickse said he had spoken to Mr De Klerk eight days ago, put the request for their dismissal formally in writing a day later, and then been told that a decision would be taken over the weekend.

## FW asks Hendrickse to submit nominations

~~SECRET~~ 7/6/91 Political Staff (25)

PRESIDENT F W de Klerk has asked Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse to submit nominations to replace Mr Andrew Julies and Mr Abe Williams who have joined the National Party

He has asked that the nominations be submitted by 3pm

Mr Julies is Minister of Local Government and Agriculture and Mr Williams is deputy-minister of Education and Culture

Mr Hendrickse said last night he planned to ask for the appointment of two deputies, and would reshuffle the Ministers Council, re-allocating the portfolio of local government to Mr David Curry, who is currently Minister of Housing.

A deputy minister would be appointed in charge of agriculture, while a deputy minister of Education and Culture would also be appointed



PARTY POLITICS FM 7/6/91

## FIGHTING RETREAT

The National Party remained confident this week that its controversial Bill to repeal the Group Areas Act would be passed by the House of Representatives (HoR), despite indications that Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse had at last staunched the flow of his MPs to the Nats

The Abolition of Racially Based Land

FM 7/6/91

Measures Bill was due to be voted on by all three houses of parliament as the FM went to press. Labour rejects the Bill because it provides for new "norms and standards" in residential areas, which it regards as a covert racist move.

Labour's attitude prompted a concerted undermining of the party by the NP in an effort to gain control of the HoR and have the Bill approved. President De Klerk is



Hendrickse will he compromise?

publicly committed to winning agreement for the measure from all three Houses rather than forcing it through the President's Council.

So far 20 MPs have quit Labour and crossed to the NP along with 15 MPs who were independent or members of two smaller parties. There are still four independent MPs and one member of the Freedom Party in the HoR, which means Labour has a clear majority of five.

There were indications this week that Hendrickse was hammering out a compromise with the remaining members of his caucus. Possibilities being discussed included a free vote in terms of which those MPs who wanted group areas scrapped, but did not necessarily want to quit the party, could support the Bill. It was also suggested that Hendrickse himself may back down and support the measure.

Although it would mean a considerable loss of face, he would probably retain control of the HoR, thereby thwarting the NP initiative.

## LP leader seeks to replace defectors to NP

By TOS WENTZEL, Political Staff.

LABOUR Party leader Mr Allan Hendrickse is today submitting nominations to President De Klerk to replace a minister and deputy minister who have defected to the National Party.

They are Mr Andrew Jules, Minister of Local Government and Agriculture; and Mr Abie Williams, Deputy Minister of Education and Culture. Mr Hendrickse asked Mr De Klerk last week to replace the two men. He said the president had now asked him to submit nominations.

He would ask for two deputies and would reshuffle the House of Representatives Ministers Council to re-allocate the local government portfolio to Mr David Curry, the Minister of Housing.

There would be deputy ministers of agriculture and education and culture.

Mr Hendrickse said today it appeared as though the National Party was now accepting it would not get the majority in the house.

Many of the Labour defectors had not left because of political convictions and there was now talk about some returning but the party would have to be selective, Mr Hendrickse said.

● See page 11

# De Villiers tackles Hendrickse

Argus  
8/6/91

(257)

**MICHAEL MORRIS**

Political Correspondent

CAPE leader of the National Party Dr Dawie de Villiers has accused Labour Party leader the Reverend Allan Hendrickse of "glossing over" the real reasons for defections from his party.

Reacting to statements by Mr Hendrickse in an interview published in The Argus yesterday, Dr De Villiers said last night that accusations that he was responsible for the defections from the LP "are a conspicuous effort to gloss over the real reasons why so many members of the coloured community are joining the National Party".

He added: "The abandoning

of the last remaining apartheid legislation has made racially based political parties irrelevant."

Dr De Villiers's statement coincided with an announcement by President De Klerk that Mr Tommy Abrahams had been appointed Minister of Education and Culture in the Minister's Council of the House of Representatives, and Mr Piet Meyer Deputy Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture. The two posts were vacated by defectors Mr Andrew Julies and Mr Abe Williams.

The new appointments were interpreted by the Labour Party as an admission by President De Klerk that the NP was unable to capture a majority in the House of Representatives.

## Attack not linked to defection MP

257  
LINDEN BIRNS

LOCAL political tensions were blamed for yesterday morning's attack on the family and home of Labour Party defector and Eldorado Park MP Donald Mateman.

Mateman, one of the first LP members to cross the floor to join the NP, said the attack followed threats made to his wife, South Western Management Committee chairman Margaret Mateman.

She had received several threats and had been told to resign from her position, Mateman said. He claimed his wife's movements and telephone conversations were monitored.

Mateman flew from Cape Town yesterday morning when he heard of the attack in which his wife and their daughter Natasha were stabbed and assaulted.

On March 12 the Matemans' son, Kurt — also a South Western Management Committee member — was killed in a hit-and-run accident. The case is unsolved.

Margaret Mateman said yesterday she believed there was a conspiracy against her family and that her son's death and yesterday's attack and subsequent fire were linked.

Mateman said yesterday he suspected rival local political groups of the attack and said it had nothing to do with his defection to the NP.

The management committee has been the subject of a commission of inquiry into alleged bribery and corruption surround-

□ To Page 2

## Attack

ing its allocation of housing and commercial development stands in Eldorado Park.

The main complaint against Margaret Mateman concerned a close corporation which was allocated a R300 000 property zoned for commercial development. She was a sleeping partner in the corporation.

Witnesses said "silent partners" had leaked confidential management information to "open" members who used the information to their benefit.

About 1am yesterday five armed men and a woman broke into the Mateman home. They stabbed, assaulted and tied up the two women. The attackers also ran-

257  
□ From Page 1

sacked the house before leaving with belongings worth about R3 000.

During the attack the woman asked Mateman why she had refused to resign from the management committee.

The Matemans' domestic worker Tembi Mahlangu was beaten by gang members in her quarters.

While they were in hospital being treated the house was set on fire and gutted.

● Picture: Page 4

Wednesday June 12 1991

# Mateman attack: Politics blamed

CT 12/6/91 (25)

JOHANNESBURG — Security has been stepped up at the homes of all Members of Parliament amid charges that community politics are to blame for yesterday's attack on the family and property of Labour Party defector Mr Donald Mateman.

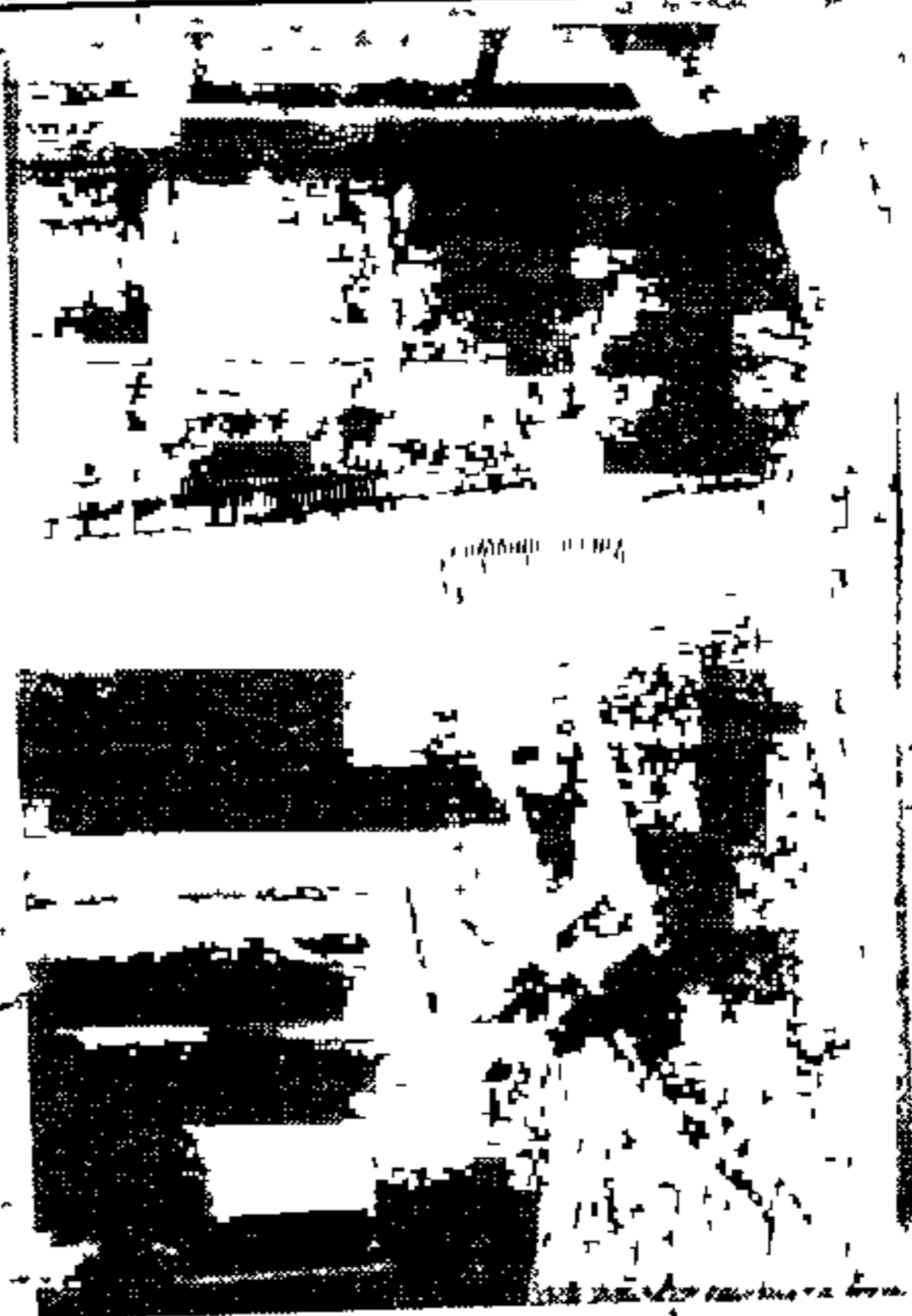
Announcing the increase in security, Law and Order Minister Mr Adriaan Vlok last night described the attack on the Mateman family as of "grave concern" and said everything possible was being done to track down the culprits.

Mr Mateman, one of the first people to cross the floor in the House of Representatives and join the NP, said his wife, 22-year-old daughter Natasha and the family's domestic worker, Ms Tembi Mahlangu, were attacked because she (Mrs Mateman) had not heeded threats to resign as chairperson of the South-Western Management Committee.

However, a police spokesman said detectives believed the theft of cash, clothing and jewellery worth more than R3 000 suggested that robbery was



**ASSAULT VICTIMS** ... From left, Miss Natasha Mateman, 22, Ms Tembi Mahlangu and Mrs Margaret Mateman yesterday after the early-morning attack. **BELOW:** The gutted interior of the Matemans' Eldorado Park home with damage estimated at R400,000.



the main motive Mr Vlok said that although robbery appeared to be the motive, political intimidation could not be excluded.

Mrs Mateman said she had awoken after 1am to discover that the six assailants were already in the house. She said that for the next three hours the attackers dragged her and her daughter "all over the house", slapping and hitting them all the time. They were eventually tied up.

More than two hours after the women had been taken to Coronation Hospital, a fire broke out causing damage estimated at R400 000.

● Mr Mateman's 29-year-old son Kurt died on March 11 after being struck by a car. At the time of his death Mr Mateman was also a member of the South-West Management Committee — Own Correspondent and Sapa

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

Own Affairs

## Cultural/sporting/recreational activities: grants

20 Mr T R GEORGE asked the Minister of Education and Culture

Whether his Department allocated any grants to organizations in the 1990-91 financial year for the purpose of promoting cultural, sporting and recreational activities, if so, (a) what are the names of these organizations and (b) what was the (i) nature of the activities, and (ii) amount of the grant, in each case?

C90E

## The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

Yes

(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant
Donkerbos Vroueklub	Women Activities	R3 494
Eersterust Vroue-aksie	Women Activities	R1 000
Esperanto Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 192
Goedhope Hand-work & Sewing Centre	Women Activities	R1 977
Kromfontein Landgoed Vroueklub	Women Activities	R1 230
Mon Desire Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 000
Môrestêr Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 854
Nuy Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 750
Ravensmead Horticultural Society	Women Activities	R600
Petunia Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 750
Remhoogte Vroueklub	Women Activities	R2 258

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant	(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant
Salsone Ballet School	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R29 836	Peace and Goodwill Xmas Band	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Schauderville Toynbee Club	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R19 500	Robertson Old St Blues	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Stellenbosch Ouer Ballet Vereniging	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R43 692	Star of Hope Xmas Band	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
St Helena Bay Ballroom Club	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R4 280	Star of Calvary Xmas Choir	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000
Tony's School of Dancing	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R2 425	Sunrise Stringband	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Woodlands Ballet School	Promotion of Ballet and other dances	R5 000	Touwsrivier Brass Band	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R5 000
Atlantis Recorder Group	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000	The Star of Bethlehem Xmas Choir	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000
Celestial Rays Kersfeeskoor	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000	The Con Spirito School of Music	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000
Clarton Cultural Society	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000	United Star	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000
Ceresians Kersfeeskoor	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000	Viva La Musica	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000
Durban South Mixed Choir	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000	Vrolijkheidskoor	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R1 000
Durban South Music and Arts Association	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000	Wisemen of the East	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Foundation for Art and Cultural Education Family Choir	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R8 000	Young Guiding Stars Sacred String Band	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Kaapse Maleerkoorraad	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R3 000	Goedehoop Foundation for Art, Music and Culture	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R2 000
Mitchell's Plain Jeugorke	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R6 000	Avonwood Ontspanningsklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Mamre Morawiese Blaasorke	Promotion of instrumental and choral music	R7 000	Atlantis Junior Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
			Azalea Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
			Arres Ababa Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant	(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant
Boys Brigade—Western Cape Battalion	Youth Activities	R15 000	Girl Guides Association—Cape West	Youth Activities	R2 500
Boys Scouts of SA—Natal & KwaZulu	Youth Activities	R10 000	Graafwater Ekkoklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Boys Brigade—West Rand Battalion	Youth Activities	R10 000	Glory Hill Kultuurorgansasie	Youth Activities	R2 000
Boitlery Jeug Avontuur Groep	Youth Activities	R2 000	Harmony Hill Cultural Organisation	Youth Activities	R2 000
Bou n Beter Gemeenskap	Youth Activities	R2 000	Hawston Trompoppies	Youth Activities	R5 446
Bridgetown Welfare Association	Youth Activities	R2 000	Jeug Avontuur Groep	Youth Activities	R2 000
Boys Brigade of SA—Johannesburg	Youth Activities	R10 000	John Power Holiday Camp	Youth Activities	R5 000
Cafda—Youth	Youth Activities	R10 000	Jeugland Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Church Lads Brigade	Youth Activities	R20 000	Jeug Avontuur-groep—Eersterust	Youth Activities	R5 000
Clark Avontuur Vereniging	Youth Activities	R2 000	KOVSGEM	Youth Activities	R5 000
Child Evangelism Fellowship	Youth Activities	R10 000	Klamer Junior Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Campus Life Youth Club	Youth Activities	R2 000	Kellysville Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Christian Youth in Action	Youth Activities	R2 000	Klapmuts Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Child Welfare Society—Johannesburg	Youth Activities	R4 200	Klirfontein Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Dundee Youth Adventure Group	Youth Activities	R2 000	Kaapse Jeug Avontuur Vereniging	Youth Activities	R5 000
Downville Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Lubeck Tienerklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Dietrich Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Living Word Revival Youth	Youth Activities	R2 000
Devonvallei Jeug Avontuur Groep	Youth Activities	R2 000	Lowveld Sport, Cultural and Recreation Union	Youth Activities	R2 000
Excelsior Youth Club	Youth Activities	R2 000	Macassar Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R1 500
Explora Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Matatiele Youth Adventure Group	Youth Activities	R2 000
Future Generation Society	Youth Activities	R2 000	Manenberg Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Futurian Jeug Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	NGS Brigade (Streek 2)	Youth Activities	R5 000
			NGS Brigade (Skiereland)	Youth Activities	R10 000
			NGS Brigade (Streek 5)	Youth Activities	R10 000
			NGS Brigade (Hooftraad)	Youth Activities	R10 000

(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant	(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant
NGS Brigade (Oos-Kaap)	Youth Activities	R6 000	Wynberg Youth Centre	Youth Activities	R2 000
Operation Inter Church	Youth Activities	R2 000	Willmot Kultuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Protea Park Jeug Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Warmbadse Vereniging van Jeugavontuur	Youth Activities	R2 000
Protea Avontuur en Ontspanningsklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Worcester Kultuurvereniging	Youth Activities	R1 300
Pervale Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Wemmershoek Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
Riverlands Jeuggroep	Youth Activities	R2 000	Yellow Bird Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000
R E A C H	Youth Activities	R2 000	Youth Expression	Youth Activities	R2 000
Saxonsa Junior Jeugklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Alabama Sport, Kultuur en Ontspanningsraad	Sport Activities	R5 000
SHAWCO	Youth Activities	R20 000	Arsenal Voetbalklub	Sport Activities	R1 000
Studentegemeenskapsdiens PU vir CHO	Youth Activities	R10 000	Azalea Tennisklub	Sport Activities	R1 450
Simondium Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Ashton Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R5 000
Silvertree Welfare Centre	Youth Activities	R28 000	Albertina Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R2 000
Simonsvlei Jeugaksie	Youth Activities	R2 000	Barberton Sport en Kultuurorgansasie	Sport Activities	R10 000
Stellenbosch Horticultural Society	Youth Activities	R2 000	Barrydale Sport en Kultuurraad	Sport Activities	R10 000
Strand Junior Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Bedford Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R5 000
Sunnise Jeugavontuurgroep	Youth Activities	R2 000	Bella Vista Sport-en Kultuurraad	Sport Activities	R5 000
Tyger Junior Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R1 000	Bronville Sport, Cultural Board of Control	Sport Activities	R10 000
TOESKOR	Youth Activities	R2 500	Brotherhood Boksklub	Sport Activities	R2 500
Toekomsrus	Youth Activities	R2 000	Colita Kultuur en Sportklub	Sport Activities	R5 000
Touwsrivier Jeug Avontuurklub	Youth Activities	R5 000	Drommedaris Drummajorets	Sport Activities	R4 500
The Bible Band	Youth Activities	R2 000	Everest Association for the Visually Handicapped	Sport Activities	R20 000
Uitsig Kinderontspanningsklub	Youth Activities	R2 000	Eersterust Gewinoptel en Liggaambouklub	Sport Activities	R1 500
Vanguard Environments	Youth Activities	R2 000			
Veld en Vlei Avontuur Trust	Youth Activities	R5 000			

(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant	(a) Name of Organization	(b)(i) Nature of Activities	(b)(ii) Amount of Grant
Eersterust Oyama Kyokushinkai Karate Klub	Sport Activities	R2 500	Newlands East Rov-Sport Activities FC	Sport Activities	R1 000
Eersterust Tennisvereniging	Sport Activities	R2 000	National Sea Rescue Institute	Sport Activities	R7 500
Eastwood Sportklub	Sport Activities	R5 047	Nellville Sport en Kultuurorganisasie	Sport Activities	R10 000
Eersterust Krieketklub	Sport Activities	R1 000	Nootgedacht Sokkerklub	Sport Activities	R8 000
Eersterust Football Association	Sport Activities	R1 000	Oshukura Oyama Karate Klub	Sport Activities	R4 000
Eastwood Tennisklub	Sport Activities	R2 000	Paarl Rock Rolbalklub	Sport Activities	R4 000
Groendal Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R3 500	Perseverance Rolbalklub	Sport Activities	R5 000
Greenwood Rolbalklub	Sport Activities	R4 825	Paarl Amateur Boksklub	Sport Activities	R1 000
Graafwater Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R5 000	Prins Albert United R V K	Sport Activities	R1 000
Hopefield Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R14 400	Riverside Gholfkklub	Sport Activities	R10 000
Harmony Gholfkklub	Sport Activities	R10 000	Riversonderend Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R8 000
Hornlee Sportkoördinerende Raad	Sport Activities	R4 000	Ramblers Tennisklub	Sport Activities	R1 000
Hulshuisview Kultuurorganisasie	Sport Activities	R5 000	SA Rugbyfederasie	Sport Activities	R20 000
Karate Do—Belhar Kultuurorganisasie	Sport Activities	R2 400	Sydenham Bowling Club	Sport Activities	R5 000
Kasselsvlei Club	Sport Activities	R2 000	Sparks Estate Physikal Cultural Club	Sport Activities	R5 000
Kenmor Hokkieklub	Sport Activities	R1 203	Struisbaai Sportbeheerraad	Sport Activities	R7 250
Kellysville Kultuur Groep	Sport Activities	R5 000	Tills Tennisvereniging	Sport Activities	R1 000
Lentegeur Krieketklub	Sport Activities	R5 000	Treasure Beach Surf Club	Sport Activities	R2 000
Longdale Arcadian Sportklub	Sport Activities	R3 000	Wentworth Sokkervereniging	Sport Activities	R1 650
Melkhoufontein Sport en Kultuurraad	Sport Activities	R5 000	Wolseley Krieketklub	Sport Activities	R1 000
Morningstar Swembadvereniging	Sport Activities	R4 000	Wheatfield Bowling Club	Sport Activities	R5 000
Mitchell's Plain Gholfkklub	Sport Activities	R10 000	Western Cape Amateur Weightlifting & Body Building Association	Sport Activities	R3 000



ARCUS 18/6/91

# LP teeters on brink of defeat

By **MICHAEL MORRIS**, Political Correspondent  
LABOUR leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse was facing political defeat today as the National Party declared open combat with his already embattled party with a motion of no confidence

This direct challenge to the LP's tenuous hold on the majority in the House of Representatives comes just four days before the end of the 1991 parliamentary session and finds Mr Hendrickse's party perilously balanced on the critical margin of 43 seats. The NP have 35 MPs, there is one Freedom Party MP and six Independents.

Labour was expected to be defeated in the debate this afternoon with the NP drawing on the support of the Independents, and Mr Hendrickse losing even more MPs in the process.

NP sources in the House of Representatives said they were certain of support among a number of LP MPs who had remained in the Hendrickse camp until now, but were ready to cross the floor.

One said the LP would probably end up with only about 20 seats in the House.

Nationalist MPs have been lobbying vigorously among their former LP peers in the past few days and the no-confidence debate was being seen as the final element of a strategy to win control before parliament rises on Friday.

A former senior Labour source who is now in the NP ranks, said today "Apartheid has gone, the tricameral system is on the way out and Labour is finished. The LP is no longer relevant. It belongs to the past and it is no good hanging on to a party that has no power."

"It is sad that in the final hour of the breaking down of apartheid, the LP has lost its purpose. They served their purpose, but the issues are different now," he said.

# Nat motion will try to oust Labour

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

star  
18/6/91

The National Party's struggle to wrest power from the Labour Party in the House of Representatives will come to a head today with a vote of no-confidence in the Reverend Aian Hendrickse's Ministers' Council.

The vote on the motion of no-confidence — which appears on the top of the order paper today — could well decide whether or not the NP gains control of the House this year because Parliament adjourns on Friday until next year.

The LP now has 43 seats in the 85-seat House, the NP 35, the Freedom Party one and independents six.

This means that only one Labour Party MP has to change sides for the party to lose its overall majority.

But it is far from clear whether the NP can win over enough MPs to become the majority party itself.

LP sources contend that the vote of no-confidence is merely "kite-flying" to try to panic some of their supporters into crossing the floor.

They claim that most of the MPs whom the NP believes will cross the floor — including Minister of Housing David Curry — are behind Mr Hendrickse.

Although the no-confidence motion tops the order paper today, LP MPs believe that the LP supporting Leader of the House will still be able to shift it down indefinitely so that it is not debated today — or for the rest of the session.

Parliamentary officials said last night this would not be possible.

They believed the only way the debate could be postponed was by a vote of the House.

This vote would in effect become a vote of no-confidence in the Labour Party, they said.

The motion of no-confidence has been submitted by Mr Jac Rabie, former leader of the United Democratic Party, who crossed to the NP last month.

# 'Brown Nats' to make bid for HoR control

ET 18/6/91 Political Staff

(304A) (257)

THE National Party will attempt to wrest control of the 85-seat House of Representatives from the Labour Party at 2.15pm today when a motion of no confidence in the Minister's Council will be debated.

The motion was handed in by the "brown Nats" before noon yesterday, in terms of the standing rules, but a LP spokesman said last night that they had been informed of the motion only about 7pm by the Chief Whip of Parliament, Mr Alex van Breda.

At present the LP has 43 MPs, the NP had 35, the Freedom Party one and there are six independents.

Lobbying by the "brown Nats" continued furiously yesterday despite the fact that President F W de Klerk only last Tuesday swore in a new minister and deputy minister from the LP.

Donations to educational institutions: tax benefits  
\*12 Mr R M BURROWS asked the Minister of Finance

- (1) Whether it is the intention to provide additional tax benefits to persons or institutions making donations to educational institutions, if not, why not, if so, (a) what additional benefits and (b) with effect from what date,
- (2) what are the tax benefits available to individuals or organizations making donations to educational institutions in the current tax year?

B1196E

The MINISTER OF FINANCE

(1) and (2)

Section 18A at present provides for a deduction against the taxable income of a taxpayer in respect of donations made by him to a university, college, the Bible Society of SA and certain educational funds, to an amount of R500 or 2 per cent of the taxable income (whichever is the greater) in the case of individuals and 5 per cent in the case of companies. Educational funds include *inter alia* the National Study Loan and Bursary Fund as well as certain funds whose sole purpose is the promotion of secondary education.

The Margo Commission recommended that the ambit of section 18A be broadened to also allow for the deduction of donations to primary schools. This recommendation was accepted by Government, subject to the administration of the system being tightened up and existing abuse being removed. Discussions in this regard are, however, taking place on an ongoing basis with the Department of National Education and other interested parties such as the Urban Foundation, but it is clear that there is no quick solution to these problems and I can assure you that various alternatives in this regard have been and are being investigated.

The Government realises the need for and the importance of education in South Africa and is not unsympathetic in this regard. The Government's action should, however, always be balanced, and notice must be taken of the fact that the way in which section 18A is structured at present may be criticised. As people are

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

The MINISTER FOR ECONOMIC CO-ORDINATION AND PUBLIC ENTERPRISES

(1) Mr Douglas McClure, a communications consultant who renders certain services to my Ministry on a contractual basis, and who does not hold an appointment in the Public Service, distributed a media release concerning the resignation of a Deputy Minister in the Labour Party of South Africa and his consequent request to join the National Party

(a) He performed the distribution after working hours, in his own time, as a personal favour to the relevant Deputy Minister, who is a long-standing friend of his

(b) (i) Only Mr McClure is involved in this matter

(ii) As the undertaking was a personal favour, performed by a consultant after working hours, he was not financially remunerated, nor expected to be so

(2) No

Swaziland: RSA donation for education

\*14 Mr A GERBER asked the Minister of Foreign Affairs †

Whether the South African Government recently donated an amount to Swaziland for educational purposes, if so, (a) what amount, (b) when, (c) why and (d) for what facet or facets of education? B1198E

The MINISTER OF FOREIGN AFFAIRS

Yes

(a) R30 000

(b) 22 February 1991

(c) To upgrade community schools in neglected areas of Swaziland

(d) For the provision of additional classrooms and/or educational equipment

INTERPELLATION

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign †, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

Own affairs

Agricultural credit committees: members  
\*1 Adv C H PIENAAR asked the Minister of Agricultural Development

(1) What criteria apply at the appointment of members of an agricultural credit committee,

(2) whether he adheres to these criteria, if not, why not, if so, to what extent?

B1211E INT

\*The DEPUTY MINISTER OF AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT Mr Chairman, the appointment of agricultural credit committees is regulated by the Agricultural Credit Act, Act 28 of 1966

Section 6 of the Act provides that the Minister may appoint an agricultural credit committee for one or more agricultural districts under the chairmanship of the local magistrate. In the case of Pretoria the head of department may appoint an official of the department as chairman. The committee comprises at least three members of whom the aforesaid chairman is one. Furthermore, the Act provides that the Minister may appoint the other members of whom at least two are resident in a particular magisterial district or part thereof. They should also have a thorough knowledge of farming and be acceptable to the community. They are appointed in consultation with the Agricultural Credit Board.

The Act also provides that a member of an agricultural credit committee be appointed for a period determined by the Minister, but not exceeding three years. To simplify administration, the terms extend from 1 October to 30 September. If valid reasons exist, the Minister may terminate the term of office at any time.

In order to receive inputs from grass-roots level regarding an appointment or filling of a vacancy in the agricultural credit committee, at least three nominations per vacancy are received from the district agricultural union or the farmers' association, if the former does not exist. The magistrate's motivated recommendations concerning the nominees are furnished to the Agricultural Credit Board in order of preference. Nominees should preferably not be in debt to the department. However, exceptions are made in the cases of home loans to farm workers, soil conservation loans and harvest production and

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY

# Jubilant LP staves off Nat onslaught

257  
ARGUS 19/6/91

## Political Staff

THE Labour Party gave clenched-fist salutes and sang *We Shall Overcome* in parliament after narrowly defeating an attempt by the National Party to oust it from power.

Loyalist LP ministers and MPs hugged LP leader the Rev Alan Hendrickse and shouted "Viva Hendrickse" in the House of Representatives after defeating an NP no-confidence motion by 43 votes to 40.

The sedate red-carpeted and red-leather upholstered House, formerly the Senate, rang to the sound of furious, animated and often highly entertaining debate as the new "brown" Nats attacked Mr Hendrickse.

Dejected NP sources said afterwards that two key LP MPs, including the chairman of the House, Mr Philip Sanders, had not crossed the floor as expected.

A jubilant Mr Hendrickse said at a Press conference afterwards that President De Klerk had harmed his cause by trying to wrest power in the House of Representatives.

"This has brought us closer together and we will return to our constituencies stronger."

Parliament adjourns on Friday for the year, so the defeat of the no-confidence motion means the Labour Party will retain control of the House of Representatives administration at least until the end of January.

Mr Hendrickse said there was a "definite rift" with the NP and it would take some time for the LP's healthy relationship with the NP to be restored.

In the debate he warned the coloured Nationalist MPs that they were being used by Cape NP leader Dr Dawie de Villiers to build up his power base in the NP caucus to make himself crown prince, over and above Transvaal leader Mr Barend du Plessis.

"I want to warn Barend du Plessis that he is in trouble."

Reigerpark MP Mr Jac Rabie, a recent convert to the NP, launched the attack on the Labour Party by accusing it of confusing voters by operating within the system and then playing resistance politics.

He said every time the LP tried to play resistance politics it did a "somersault".

It had done this with its opposition to the Separate Amenities Act, the VAT Bill and the abolition of racially discriminatory land measures.

He claimed that the present LP Leader of the House and a present deputy minister had actually signed applications for the NP.

The LP administration had failed to wipe out the coloured housing backlog, hadn't built the schools it planned and had not developed agriculture.

NP Bonteheuwel MP Mr Patrick McKenzie said that after the eradication of the apartheid Acts on Monday the LP had not achieved what it had stood for down the years.

"The Labour Party which taught me is now a party that doesn't want to cross their own Rubicon with me."

He said President De Klerk was losing support to the right and it was the job of moderates to stand together behind him.

LP deputy leader Mr Miley Richards said that when the LP agreed to participate in parliament it was warned of the danger of being absorbed into the NP.

This was what the coloured Nats were guilty of by joining those who were "responsible for our repression", he said.

Reacting to Mr Rabie's charges, he said the LP had been unable to equalise spending on pensions, education and housing because the government had not provided the funds.

Mr Hendrickse, in the debate, also rebuked the NP for informing the LP only at 7.30 last night that the motion of no-confidence had been tabled more than nine hours earlier, at 10am.

# LP has 'unearthed' apartheid

ARGUS 19/6/19

THE National Party had buried racial politics, but the Labour Party had hauled it out of its coffin again during the no-confidence debate in the House of Representatives, Minister of Finance Mr Barend du Plessis said

Introducing the second reading of the Budget yesterday, he said that the leader of the LP, the Reverend Allan Hendrickse, had delivered the most racist apartheid speech he had heard for a long time

"We are back with racist politics. He said this (the defection of LP members to the NP) was a walkover to the whites, a slap in the face of 'our black brothers'

"Swart gevaar, yes sir. I really

thought that after what happened yesterday racial politics were a thing of the past

"The NP yesterday buried race politics and the LP has unearthed it"

What had happened in the House of Representatives was a step to a stable, strong opposition that would keep its ministers on their toes

He wanted to say to every LP member that they would be received with open arms in the National Party.

White and brown NP members shared not only language and often joint ancestors, but those fundamental values that made the difference between South Africa and many other countries — Sapa

# LP

# WILLS

## Jubilant MPs burst into song

### Political Staff

**THE embattled Labour Party yesterday narrowly survived a National Party bid to snatch power in the House of Representatives.**

Their 43-40 majority in a tense and bitter no-confidence vote was followed by amazing scenes in Parliament.

Labour MPs burst into a rendition of "We Shall Overcome" that echoed around the packed chamber. Some MPs wept while others shouted "Viva" as they gave clenched-fist salutes to the crowded gallery. LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse was hugged and kissed.

The recently converted Nationalist MPs left the chamber in silence after predicting earlier that up to six LP members would cross the floor when a division was called on the motion of no-confidence in the Ministers' Council.

The "brown Nats" confidently predicted "Allan Hendrickse's funeral", but the expected last-minute defections failed to materialise.

At a press conference afterwards, the LP leader said that relations with President F. V. de Klerk were likely to be cool for some time.

Housing Minister Mr David Curry

## Jubilant

CT 11/6/91

## MPs burst

## into song



### HISTORIC RAISING OF THE RAFTERS IN RELIEF

See PAGE 9

and Chief Whip Mr J C Oosthuizen were absorbed throughout the debate with a tally of votes, as were opposition figures Mr Willie Dietrich, chief whip of the NP in the Representatives, and House NP leader Mr Jac Rabie.

Only two independent MPs missed the debate, Mr Glen Rookrans and Mr Hansie Christians.

The 35 Nationalists had support from the lone Freedom Party MP and the four independents present, including East Cape MPs Mr Charlie Green (Haarlem) and Mr Peter Mopp (Border).

Introducing the motion of no-confidence in the Ministers' Council, Mr Rabie accused the LP of "petty politics". He said that despite the tactics of the LP, there was still no party in pensions, housing needs remained the same and there had been no progress in community development.

To page 2

From page 1

Minister of the Budget Mr Miley Richards said the LP would continue to fight for the rights of all South Africans until the country was rid of discrimination. **CT 11/6/91**

He said apartheid had not been killed off by the removal of legislation and that people of colour were still outside the system.

"Once you people leave here you will still have to go home to the townships on the edge of the city," he told the NP.

Mr Hendrickse said what had happened to the "brown Nats" was "an immoral co-option within the white kraal" and, in the process, they had become estranged from their black brothers. **(SOM) (25)**

He accused Cape NP leader Dr Dawie de Villiers of trying to build up support in the caucus via the coloured NP to the extent that he had now ousted Transvaal NP leader Mr Bar-end du Plessis as the "heir apparent".

Mr Hendrickse described LP members going over to the NP as an "act of betrayal", adding that there had been inducements "which almost amounted to bribery".

Speaking later during the Budget, second reading debate, Mr Du Plessis launched a bitter attack on the LP.

He accused Mr Hendrickse of hauling racist politics from the grave and said that although the battle may have been lost, the war with the "nepotistic" LP was not over.

# VOTE

# Angry words fly between Nats and LP

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

The Labour Party gave black-power salutes and sang "We Shall Overcome" in Parliament yesterday after narrowly defeating an attempt by the National Party to oust it from power.

Loyalist LP Ministers and MPs hugged LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse and shouted "Viva Hendrickse" in the House of Representatives after defeating an NP no-confidence motion by 43 votes to 40.

The sedate red-carpeted and plush red-leather upholstered House — formerly the Senate — rang to the sound of furious, animated and often highly entertaining debate as the new "brown" Nats attacked Mr Hendrickse.

## Accusations

Strong accusations were levelled. Mr Hendrickse claimed that his former Minister, the Rev Andrew Julius — now an NP member — had recently asked him to "give him an assignment" so that he could make an overseas flight.

Dejected NP sources said afterwards that two key LP MPs — including the Chairman of the House, Philip Sanders — had not crossed the floor as expected.

A jubilant Mr Hendrickse

said at a press conference afterwards that President de Klerk had harmed his cause by trying to wrest power in the House.

"This has brought us closer together and we will return to our constituencies stronger," he said.

Parliament adjourns on Friday for the year, so the defeat of the no-confidence motion means that Labour will retain control of the House of Representatives administration at least until the end of January 1992.

Mr Hendrickse said there was a "definite rift" with the NP and it would take some time for the LP's healthy relationship with the NP to be restored.

In the debate he warned the coloured NP MPs that they were being used by Cape NP leader Dr Dawie de Villiers to build up his power base in the NP caucus to make himself crown prince over and above Transvaal leader Barend du Plessis.

"I want to warn Barend du Plessis that he is in trouble."

Reigerpark MP Jac Rabie, a recent convert to the NP, launched the attack on the LP by accusing it of confusing voters by operating within the system and then playing resistance politics.

LP deputy leader Miley Richards said when the LP agreed to take part in Parliament it was warned of the danger of being absorbed into the NP.



# Of brown Nats, grey shoes and Labour pains

Just when we thought all the excitement was over in Parliament heeere's the House of Representatives

With only days to go before the end of the session, the cock-a-hoop "brown Nats" decided to engineer the final fall of the House of Hendrickse They proposed a no-confidence motion in the majority Labour Party, sure that they could win it

So sure were they, in fact, that recent Labour defector Patrick McKenzie was moved to sing "And now," he crooned malevolently at the Rev H in the style of O' Blue Eyes, "your end is near/ and now you face/ your final curtain ."

Then, losing all control of rhyme and metre, he concluded "You did it all/ the prob-

lem is/ you did it your way"

Feelings were running high, wild and dangerous Jac Rabie, whose conversion to the National Party ethos is so complete that he has even taken to wearing grey shoes, accused Labour of turning the HoR into a "playground"

The playground sport became very serious indeed Even the Speaker, Louis le Grange, said the House had never seen anything like it

Allan Hendrickse, the man of the moment, then rose from his bench In his unique style (I can only describe his diction as falling somewhere between hot potato and mashed potato) he proceeded to mount a fightback

"I'm not going to comment on remarks that are of no consequence," he began, before commenting on said re-

On The House  
SHAUN JOHNSON



new Nat screamed at Hendrickse that it was not proper for him to "goot aspersies" around like that

It was surely the first time in South African parliamentary history that one MP had levelled such an accusation against another

The word for aspersions, in Afrikaans, is of course *besprekings*, *bekladdings*, or, possibly, *skermderiaal*

*Aspersie* means asparagus Hendrickse was "casting asparaguses" at Julies And this was not the worst of the

day's insults

When the time came for the vote, you could not have cut the atmosphere with a chainsaw Forty MPs sat to the Speaker's left, in the opposition benches, and 43 to his right, with Labour Two Labourites would have to get up and cross the floor for a Nat victory

When the excruciatingly long wait during the vote-counting was over, they had not done so — and Houdini Hendrickse had survived

With this, emotions could no longer be contained, and LP Minister Chris April leapt up, punched the air with his fist, and led a loud and tearful LP caucus in all the verses of "We Shall Overcome" The new Nats could not find the door fast enough

I am informed by a very wise, if not wizened, member of the Press Gallery that the last time this sort of thing happened in the hallowed chambers was in 1945, when the members of the Dominion Party broke into a lusty rendition of "God Save the King" And that was enough to make the custodians of Afrikaner nationalism apoplectic

Can you imagine what Oom John Vorster would have said about "We Shall Overcome" being sung in the old Senate? It was in that very room, after all, that he proclaimed that coloureds would never again sit in this Parliament

'Tis a funny old world, and especially so in this funny old tricamera

Star 20/6/91

257



(257)

## Rabie made HoR

### Opposition leader

CAPE TOWN — The National Party has appointed its Member of the House of Representatives for Reigerpark, Jac Rabie, as Leader of the official Opposition in the HoR.

The chairman of the NP caucus Piet Swanepbel made the announcement yesterday.

Mr Rabie has been a Member of the HoR since 1984, and was leader of the Opposition in the HoR before joining the NP on May 23.

He is a former teacher and was first elected to public office in 1969 for the Coloured Persons Representative Council.

He served on the Erika Theron Commission which investigated issues in the coloured community.

Mr Rabie said yesterday "We will be canvassing members across the colour line on a massive scale so that we make them part of the unstoppable movement towards a true multiparty democracy."

"My energies will be spent in the pursuit of peace in our beloved fatherland, because that is what the majority of South Africans want."

(b) Colleges	(i) Number of Students for 1991	(ii) Number of Boarders for 1991
Athlone	293	72
Bechet	209	37
Bellville	915	355
Dower	577	150
Hewat	685	0
Roggebaai	2 668	0
Perseverance	443	200
Rand	420	125
Sallie Davies	92	0
Sohnge	467	300
Southern		
Cape	244	65
Upington	212	102
Wesley	220	0

(4) Yes The particulars are stipulated in the Manual for State Hostels

(5) No Representations have been made to the Department of National Education and the Central Treasury in order to get more funds available to address the needs. The implications of the present situation have been spelt out clearly to the mentioned authorities

**RSA/OFS/Qwaqwa: per capita expenditure**

26 Mr P A S MOPP asked the Minister of Education and Culture (257) What was his Department's per capita expenditure on education in respect of (a) the Republic, (b) the Orange Free State and (c) Qwaqwa during the latest specified 12 month period for which figures are available?

(257) C104E

**The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**

(a) Normal Education	R3 401,08
Teacher-training	R9 541,47
Technical Education	R4 932,45
Children in need of care	R8 728,64
Sensory impaired	R3 558,56
Neurally impaired	R11 406,75
Severely mentally disabled	R9 022,47
Physically disabled	R23 813,09
Adult education	R5 598,12
Schools for specific purposes	R4 462,29

**The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**

executive officials, (d) salaries of any other specified staff, (e) capital expenditure, (f) supplies and services, (g) equipment and (h) other items? (257) C108E

Figures for expenditure for the financial year 1990/91 are not yet available

**Expenditure on education in OFS: breakdown**

29 MR P A S MOPP asked the Minister of Education and Culture

What percentage of his Department's total expenditure on education for the Orange Free State in 1990 was in respect of (a) salaries of teachers and principals, (b) salaries of administrative staff, (c) salaries of inspectorate and

Departmental expenditure is not calculated on a provincial basis and therefore figures in respect of individual provinces are not available. Likewise the total expenditure for 1990/91 is not yet available

(Figures for financial year 1989/90)

(b) Included under (a) above Statistics in respect of individual provinces are not readily available because per capita expenditure is not calculated on a provincial basis

(c) Not applicable Qwaqwa does not fall under the control of this Department

**RSA/OFS/Qwaqwa: percentage breakdown of budget**

27 Mr P A S MOPP asked the Minister of Education and Culture (257) What percentage of the education budget of his Department was spent in (a) the Republic, (b) the Orange Free State and (c) Qwaqwa on (i) pre-primary, (ii) primary, (iii) secondary and (iv) tertiary education during the latest specified 12-month period for which figures are available?

C105E

**The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**

(a) (i) Pre-primary Education 0,34%  
(ii) Primary Education 51,8%  
(iii) Secondary Education 29,6%  
(iv) Tertiary Education 6,8%

(Figures for financial year 1989/90)

(b) Included under (a) above Statistics in respect of individual provinces are not readily available because expenditure is not calculated on a provincial basis

(c) Not applicable Qwaqwa does not fall under the control of this Department

**Expenditure on education in RSA breakdown**

28 Mr P A S MOPP asked the Minister of Education and Culture (257) What percentage of his Department's total expenditure on education for the Republic in 1990 was in respect of (a) salaries of teachers and principals, (b) salaries of administrative staff, (c) salaries of inspectorate and executive officials, (d) salaries of any other specified staff (e) capital expenditure, (f) supplies and services, (g) equipment and (h) other items? (257) C107E

Political Staff

**HOUSE** of Delegates Ministers, stung by disclosures that they get more than R8 000 a month if their private homes are leased as official residences by the state, have hit back at the man who exposed the perk.

Local Government and Agriculture Minister Mr Yunus Moolla also released full details of the perks enjoyed by ordinary MPs

He disclosed that MPs get 36 air tickets a year and after that can travel the country at one-fifth of the normal fare.

They also get a tax deductible allowance of R100 a day in addition to

# Ministers hit back on perks

(256) (257) CT 25/6/91

their salaries while Parliament is in session. This is to cover their accommodation expenses while away from home.

They get another R50 a day for attending standing committee meetings during the parliamentary recess.

Mr Moolla's revelations follow the reply given last week by the Minister of Public Works, Mr Jakob de

Villiers, to the question tabled by Mr Mahmoud Rajab, the Democratic Party MP for Springfield

Mr De Villiers revealed that if office-bearers choose to live in their private residences the department, subject to certain conditions, compensates them.

He said Dr J.N. Reddy, chairman of the Minister's Council in the HoD, and Education and Culture Minister Dr Kisten

Rajoo were paid R8 727,08 a month plus actual expenditure on municipal services, rates and taxes.

Mr Moolla and Health Services Minister Mr Baldeo Dookie both got R8 377,08 a month, he said.

"It must be noted that the allowance is taxable"

Mr Moolla lashed out at Mr Rajab for phrasing the question in an "ethnic" manner which only highlighted the House of Delegates

"The question of housing-allowances for ministers was a cabinet decision and not a decision of the Ministers' Council of the HoD," he said.

(257)

## Nats, LP clash

CAPE TOWN — Supporters of National Party MP Patrick Mackenzie were involved in a scuffle with Labour Party supporters at a heated meeting in the Bonteheuwel Civic Centre, near Cape Town, last night.

The Labour Party supporters were said to be angered by the defection of Mr Mackenzie to the NP. *Star 26/6/91.*

During the meeting there was a slanging match between the two groups and Mr Mackenzie was apparently involved in the scuffle that followed.

"It was a good, healthy meeting," he said. — Sapa.



~~SCA~~ (257)

LABOUR PARTY Fm 28/6/91

**NATS AT BAY** (257)

**No one in** the House of Representatives was more shocked last week than Labour Party MPs when they survived a motion of no-confidence by a meagre three votes. Contrary to expectations, all 43 of its remaining MPs held the line against an onslaught by the 35 Nationalists who were supremely confident of taking power from Allan Hendrickse.

The NP was supported by the lone Freedom Party MP and four independents. Two independent MPs were absent but, even if they had voted against the LP, it would have just clung to power.

It's still not clear why more Labour members did not defect to the NP, as was expected before the debate. Labour expected to lose at least three more MPs and some Nats were predicting that another seven would cross the floor to give the party an outright majority in the coloured House.

The emotional scenes in the debating chamber after the vote were evidence of Labour's surprise. In a move believed to be

unparalleled since the Dominion Party sang *God Save the King* in the House of Assembly at the end of World War 2, Labour MPs burst into *We Shall Overcome*, waved clenched fists, cried "Viva!" and taunted the dejected Nats. Many were in tears as they hugged Hendrickse.

It was a crushing blow for the Nats in the House of Representatives in particular, and the party in general, and must be seen as a personal setback for Cape NP leader Dawie de Villiers, who was a moving force behind the recruitment drive in the junior house.

Though senior Nats have repeatedly denied a strategy to destabilise the Labour Party, or take over the House, it is clear that once the possibility of ousting Hendrickse became apparent, concerted efforts were made behind the scenes to woo over more Labour MPs (*Current Affairs* May 31).

But the party held on and in all likelihood will remain in power at least until the next parliamentary session.

The shock to Labour appears to have shaken it out of its lethargy. As President F W De Klerk's reform initiative gained momentum, Hendrickse seemed to lose touch with wider political issues and was bogged down in internal party squabbles and resentment over perceived nepotism that was one of the major reasons for the initial split in the party.

He now has a chance to redeem himself

← continue →

**CURRENT AFFAIRS**

Fm 28/6/91 ~~SCA~~ (257)

and the Labour Party by exposing, where necessary, government duplicity in areas such as inequality in education and welfare spending — two issues on which the party once excelled in opposition to government. He may also use the unprecedented tension between the Labour and National parties to forge closer ties with the ANC and other extraparliamentary groups.

The NP has already aligned itself as an arch opponent. In a bitter attack in parliament last week Finance Minister Barend du

Plessis linked the Labour Party, Conservative Party and SA Communist Party by saying all three are trapped in the past. He claimed Labour is snagged by race politics and wants to resurrect apartheid so that it can oppose it. He added that the party hasn't yet found anything to support.

Du Plessis described Hendrickse's speech during the debate on the no-confidence motion as "the most racist apartheid speech that I have heard in a long time." He denied that the NP acted immorally in recruiting

Labour members. Some had been negotiating with the NP for months because they were unhappy with Hendrickse's leadership. They were made no promises.

The Minister denied that the NP's strategy is to take over the House of Representatives and accused Labour of repeatedly reneging on agreements with the NP. The party is not the sort of alliance partner that the NP wants on its side at the negotiating table.

However, he said, the NP door is still open to MPs in the Labour Party. ■

**GOVERNMENT NOTICES****ADMINISTRATION:  
HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES****DEPARTMENT OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE**No. R. 1611 **257**  12 July 1991**COLOURED PERSONS EDUCATION ACT, 1963:  
AMENDMENT OF REGULATIONS**

The Minister of Education and Culture has under section 34 of the Coloured Persons Education Act, 1963 (Act No 47 of 1963), made the regulations contained in the Schedule hereto

**H. J. HENDRICKSE,**

Minister of Education and Culture

**SCHEDULE**

1 In this Schedule "the Regulations" means the regulations promulgated by Government Notice No R 1898 of 21 November 1963, as amended

2 The Regulations are hereby amended by the substitution for the word "teacher", wherever it appears in the Regulations, of the word "educator", unless the context, indicates otherwise

3 Chapter B of the Regulations, as amended by Government Notices Nos R 675 of 11 April 1975, R 675 of 5 April 1984 and R. 7 of 3 January 1986, is hereby further amended by the substitution for regulations B28.1 to B39.4 of the following regulations

**"LEAVE OF ABSENCE OF CS EDUCATORS*****Absence from duty which is recorded as leave***

**B28.1.** Leave of absence shall be classified under one of the following headings

- (a) Vacation leave;
- (b) sick leave,
- (c) special sick leave,
- (d) special leave for study purposes,
- (e) special leave for military training;
- (f) special leave for examination purposes,
- (g) special leave for quarantine purposes,
- (h) special leave for participation in sporting and cultural events,
- (i) special leave for urgent private affairs,
- (j) special leave for accouchement,
- (k) special leave for continuity of service, and
- (l) special leave in extraordinary circumstances

**B28.2.** All unauthorised absence from duty shall be regarded as special leave in extraordinary circumstances.

***General***

**B29.1.** Any leave, except where otherwise determined in these regulations or by the Director-General, shall commence on the first school day on which an educator is absent from duty, and shall terminate on the last school day prior to the day on which the educator resumes his duties

**GOEWERMENSKENNISGEWINGS****ADMINISTRASIE:  
RAAD VAN VERTEENWOORDIGERS****DEPARTEMENT VAN ONDERWYS EN KULTUUR**

No. R. 1611 12 Julie 1991

**WET OP ONDERWYS VIR KLEURLINGE, 1963:  
WYSIGING VAN REGULASIES**

Die Minister van Onderwys en Kultuur het kragtens artikel 34 van die Wet op Onderwys vir Kleurlinge, 1963 (Wet No 47 van 1963), die regulasies vervat in die Bylae uitgevaardig

**H. J. HENDRICKSE,**

Minister van Onderwys en Kultuur.

**BYLAE**

1. In hierdie Bylae beteken "die Regulasies" die regulasies afgekondig by Goewermentskennisgewing No R. 1898 van 21 November 1963, soos gewysig.

2. Die Regulasies word hierby gewysig deur die woord "onderwyser" oral waar dit in die Regulasies voorkom, deur die woord "opvoeder" te vervang, tensy 'n ander bedoeling uit die konteks blyk

3. Hoofstuk B van die Regulasies, soos gewysig by Goewermentskennisgewings Nos R 675 van 11 April 1975, R 675 van 5 April 1984 en R. 7 van 3 Januarie 1986, word hierby verder gewysig deur regulasies B28.1 tot B39.4 deur die volgende regulasies te vervang

**"AFWESIGHEIDSVERLOF VAN  
KS-OPVOEDERS*****Afwesigheid van diens wat as  
verlof aangeteken word***

**B28.1.** Afwesigheid met verlof word onder een van die volgende hoofde ingedeel

- (a) Vakansieverlof;
- (b) siekteverlof,
- (c) spesiale siekteverlof,
- (d) spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes,
- (e) spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding,
- (f) spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes;
- (g) spesiale verlof vir kwarantyn-doeleindes,
- (h) spesiale verlof vir deelname aan sport-en kultuur-geleenthede,
- (i) spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake,
- (j) spesiale verlof vir bevalling,
- (k) spesiale verlof ter wille van dienskontinuiteit, en
- (l) spesiale verlof in buitengewone omstandighede

**B28.2.** Alle ongemagtigde afwesigheid van diens word geag spesiale verlof in buitengewone omstandighede te wees

***Algemeen***

**B29.1.** Enige verlof, behalwe waar in hierdie regulasies of deur die Direkteur-generaal anders bepaal word, begin op die eerste skooldag waarop 'n opvoeder van diens afwesig is en eindig op die laaste skooldag voor die dag waarop die opvoeder diens hervat

257  
 B29.2. A day of rest or two or more consecutive days of rest falling within a leave period shall be deemed to form part of such leave. Provided that, where such day or days of rest are not preceded and succeeded by leave of the same kind, the day or days of rest concerned shall be deemed to form part of the leave preceding such day or days of rest.

B29.3. Subject to the provisions of regulation B29 4 an educator who, in any school quarter, is absent on leave without salary for more than half the number of school days in such school quarter, shall be granted leave without salary as follows

(a) If he is absent from and including the first day of such school quarter, the leave shall commence on the first day of the calendar quarter concerned and terminate on the last day of his absence.

(b) If he is absent up to and including the last day of such school quarter, the leave shall commence on the first day of his absence and terminate on the last day of the calendar quarter concerned

(c) If he is absent from and including the first day of such school quarter up to and including the last day of such school quarter, the leave shall commence on the first day of the calendar quarter concerned and terminate on the last day of such calendar quarter

B29.4. If an educator is absent on leave up to and including the last day of any school quarter and is also absent on leave as from the first day of the next school quarter, the period of the intervening school holiday shall not be regarded as leave. Provided that—

(a) where such school holiday is preceded and succeeded by leave without salary or with half salary (excluding sick leave with half salary), the educator concerned shall be granted leave without salary or with half salary, as the case may be, for such school holiday,

(b) if vacation leave with half salary is granted to an educator for a school holiday in terms of paragraph (a), such leave shall not be recorded or debited against such educator's vacation leave credit;

(c) where the school holiday referred to in paragraph (a) is preceded and succeeded by leave of the same kind, the conditions of pay for such school holiday shall be the same as the conditions of pay for the last school day immediately preceding such school holiday,

(d) if the school holiday referred to in paragraph (a) is not preceded and succeeded by leave of the same kind, the two kinds of leave shall be dealt with as two separate periods of leave and the educator, notwithstanding anything to the contrary in regulation B29 3 shall be granted leave as prescribed in paragraph (a), (b) or (c) of that regulation, in respect of each such period, and

(e) the provisions of paragraphs (a) and (d) shall not apply to an educator who is required by the Director-General in terms of regulation B31 2 to perform vacation duty during such intervening school holiday and who actually performs such duty for the full period of the intervening school holiday

B29.2. 'n Rusdag of twee of meer opeenvolgende rusdae wat binne 'n tydperk van verlof val, word geag deel van sodanige verlof uit te maak. Met dien verstande dat waar sodanige rusdag of rusdae nie voorafgaan en gevolg word deur verlof van dieselfde soort nie, die betrokke rusdag of rusdae geag word deel uit te maak van die verlof wat sodanige rusdag of rusdae voorafgaan

B29.3. Behoudens die bepalings van regulasie B29 4, word aan 'n opvoeder wat in enige skoolkwartaal met verlof sonder salaris afwesig is vir meer as die helfte van die getal skooldae in sodanige skoolkwartaal, verlof sonder salaris soos volg toegestaan

(a) As hy vanaf en met inbegrip van die eerste dag van sodanige skoolkwartaal afwesig is, begin die verlof op die eerste dag van die betrokke kalenderkwartaal en eindig dit op die laaste dag van sy afwesigheid

(b) As hy tot en met die laaste dag van sodanige skoolkwartaal afwesig is, begin die verlof op die eerste dag van sy afwesigheid en eindig dit op die laaste dag van die betrokke kalenderkwartaal.

(c) As hy vanaf en met inbegrip van die eerste dag van sodanige skoolkwartaal tot en met die laaste dag van sodanige skoolkwartaal afwesig is, begin die verlof op die eerste dag van die betrokke kalenderkwartaal en eindig dit op die laaste dag van sodanige kalenderkwartaal

B29.4. As 'n opvoeder tot en met die laaste dag van enige skoolkwartaal met verlof afwesig is en ook met ingang van die eerste dag van die daaropvolgende skoolkwartaal met verlof afwesig is, word die tydperk van die tussenkomende skoolvakansie nie as verlof beskou nie. Met dien verstande dat—

(a) waar sodanige skoolvakansie voorafgegaan en gevolg word deur verlof sonder salaris of met halwe salaris (uitgesonderd siekteverlof met halwe salaris), aan die betrokke opvoeder verlof sonder salaris of met halwe salaris, na gelang van die geval, vir sodanige skoolvakansie toegestaan word,

(b) indien vakansieverlof met halwe salaris ingevolge paragraaf (a) vir 'n skoolvakansie aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word, sodanige verlof nie aangeteken of teen sodanige opvoeder se vakansieverlofkrediet gedebiteer word nie,

(c) waar die skoolvakansie in paragraaf (a) bedoel, voorafgaan en gevolg word deur verlof van dieselfde soort, die besoldigingsvoorwaardes vir sodanige skoolvakansie dieselfde is as die besoldigingsvoorwaardes vir die laaste skooldag wat sodanige skoolvakansie onmiddellik voorafgaan,

(d) indien die skoolvakansie in paragraaf (a) bedoel, nie voorafgaan en gevolg word deur verlof van dieselfde soort nie, die twee soorte verlof as twee afsonderlike tydperke van verlof behandel word en aan die opvoeder, ondanks andersluitende bepalings van regulasie B29 3, verlof soos voorgeskryf by paragraaf (a), (b) of (c) van daardie regulasie toegestaan word ten opsigte van elke sodanige tydperk, en

(e) die bepalings van paragrawe (a) en (d) nie van toepassing is nie op 'n opvoeder van wie die Direkteur-generaal ingevolge regulasie B31 2 vereis om vakansiediens gedurende sodanige tussenkomende skoolvakansie te verrig en wat wel sodanige diens vir die volle tydperk van die tyssenkomende skoolvakansie verrig



**B29.5.** If an educator resigns and his resignation takes effect during a period of approved leave, or if, prior to the expiry of a period of approved leave, he should for any reason be discharged from the service of the Department, such leave shall terminate on the day immediately preceding that on which such resignation or discharge takes effect. Provided that, if an educator is discharged in terms of the provisions of section 15 (1) (a) of the Act, the Director-General may decide that in the case of such educator, approved leave shall terminate on the last day of the calendar quarter referred to in regulation B9. (257) (30)

**B29.6.** Leave granted to an educator may at any time be withdrawn by the Director-General at his discretion.

**B.29.7.** An educator who wishes to resume duty before the expiry of a period of leave granted to him under these regulations, shall not do so before having obtained the prior approval of the Director-General.

#### **Application for leave**

**B29.8.** If, owing to sudden illness or other unavoidable circumstances, an educator is prevented from reporting for duty, or is compelled to be absent from duty, he shall immediately notify his principal, or, if the educator is the principal, the school committee (or manager), of the reasons for his absence and the possible duration thereof, and in any case the principal shall immediately report to the school committee (or manager) the absence of an educator who is compelled to be absent, and shall ensure that, in the case of all educators who are absent for a full school day or longer, the necessary application for leave is submitted.

**B29.9.** Except in the case where an educator is suspended from duty or where he is prevented by sudden illness or other unavoidable circumstances from reporting for duty or is compelled to be absent from duty, an educator shall not leave his work or stay away from it until he has applied in writing for leave and has been advised that the leave application has been approved.

**B29.10.** Leave of absence may be granted to an educator by the Director-General in terms of any of the following regulations, and the educator shall apply therefor on an approved form which shall be submitted to the Director-General through the principal (if he serves under a principal) and the school committee (or manager) whose recommendations shall accompany such application.

#### **Absence from duty not to be recorded as leave**

**B30.** In the following instances an educator shall not be regarded as being absent from duty

- (a) When he must appear as a witness—
  - (i) in a criminal court case,
  - (ii) in a civil court case (including a divorce case),
  - (iii) in a court martial,

**B29.5.** Indien 'n opvoeder uit sy pos bedank en sy bedanking gedurende 'n tydperk van goedgekeurde verlof in werking tree, of indien hy, voor die verstryking van 'n tydperk van goedgekeurde verlof, om watter rede ook al uit die diens van Departement ontslaan word, eindig sodanige verlof op die dag onmiddellik voor die dag waarop sodanige bedanking of ontslag in werking tree. Met dien verstande dat, indien 'n opvoeder ingevolge die bepalings van artikel 15 (1) (a) van die Wet ontslaan word, die Direkteur-generaal kan beslis dat goedgekeurde verlof in die geval van sodanige opvoeder eindig op die laaste dag van die kalenderkwartaal in regulasie B9 bedoel.

**B29.6.** Verlof wat aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan is, kan te eniger tyd na goeddunke deur die Direkteur-generaal ingetrek word.

**B29.7.** 'n Opvoeder wat diens wil hervat voor die verskryking van 'n tydperk van verlof wat ingevolge hierdie regulasies aan hom toegestaan is, mag dit nie sonder die vooraf verkreepte goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal doen nie.

#### **Aansoek om verlof**

**B29.8.** Indien 'n opvoeder weens skielike siekte of ander onvermydelike omstandighede verhinder word om hom vir diens aan te meld, of genoodsaak word om van diens afwesig te wees, moet hy sy prinsipaal of, indien die opvoeder die prinsipaal is, die skoolkomitee (of bestuurder) onmiddellik in kennis stel van die redes vir sy afwesigheid en die moontlike duur daarvan, en die prinsipaal moet in ieder geval die afwesigheid van 'n opvoeder wat genoodsaak word om afswaig te wees, onmiddellik aan die skoolkomitee (of bestuurder) rapporteer en moet toesien dat, in die geval van alle opvoeders wat 'n volle skooldag of langer afwesig is, die nodige aansoek om verlof ingedien word.

**B29.9.** Behalwe in die geval waar 'n opvoeder in sy diens geskors is of waar hy weens skielike siekte of ander onvermydelike omstandighede verhinder word om hom vir diens aan te meld, of genoodsaak word om van diens afwesig te wees, mag 'n opvoeder nie sy diens verlaat of daarvan wegbly voordat hy skriftelik om verlof aansoek gedoen het en in kennis gestel is dat die verlofaansoek goedgekeur is nie.

**B29.10.** Afwesighedsverlof kan kragtens enige van die volgende regulasies deur die Direkteur-generaal aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word, en die opvoeder moet daarom aansoek doen op 'n goedgekeurde vorm wat deur bemiddeling van die prinsipaal (indien hy onder 'n prinsipaal dien) en die skoolkomitee (of bestuurder) wie se aanbevelings sodanige aansoek moet vergesel, aan die Direkteur-generaal voorgelê word.

#### **Afwesigheid van diens wat nie as verlof aangeteken word nie**

**B30.** 'n Opvoeder word in die volgende gevalle geag nie van diens afwesig te wees nie

- (a) Wanneer hy moet verskyn as getuie—
  - (i) in 'n strafhofsaak,
  - (ii) in 'n sivielehofsaak (insluitende 'n egskedingsaak),
  - (iii) in 'n militêrehofsaak,

(iv) in a misconduct case or in a misconduct investigation in terms of any law,

(v) before a commission or committee of inquiry appointed by the State or by an agency that derives its authority from a particular Act,

257 (vi) at a judicial inquest;

(vii) at a rent board inquiry, except when he is the person who initiated such inquiry

(b) When he must appear as defendant or co-defendant in a civil court case arising from his official duties and in which the State or any statutory institution has a direct interest

(c) When he is taken into custody or must appear in court on a criminal charge and is later acquitted or the charge is withdrawn

(d) When he attends a course or a lecture or undertakes undergraduate or postgraduate studies in respect of which the Director-General has approved that attendance of the course or lecture or the undertaking of studies may take place during official hours (with retention of salary)

(e) When he attends a course that is presented by a department of State and in respect of which the Director-General has granted permission for him to attend the course during official hours

(f) When he attends an instruction course under the National Survival Plan that is presented by Civil Protection and in respect of which the Director-General has granted permission for him to attend the course during official hours

(g) When he does practical work with the approval of the Director-General or does practice teaching to comply with the requirements for a formal qualification offered by a recognised tertiary or post-secondary educational institution

(h) When he serves on a military selection board and is absent from duty with the approval of the Director-General in respect of the activities of such selection board.

(i) When he does committee work or has to attend a meeting or conference at national or international level in the interest of his education department or has to perform a similar duty at interdepartmental level or with a view to participation in the activities of the organised teaching profession for which the Director-General has granted permission.

#### **Leave credit and leave computations**

**B31.1.** The leave credit of an educator shall increase by—

(a) 14/365 of a day for every full day that the educator is in service, in the case of educators who are employed before 1 January 1971 in a permanent capacity at a vocational school, a special school which is a State school, a technical college, a school of industry, a reform school or a State-aided special school; and

(iv) in 'n wangedragsaak of 'n wangedragondersoek ingevolge die een of ander wet,

(v) voor 'n kommissie of komitee van ondersoek deur die Staat aangestel of deur 'n instansie wat sy bevoegdheid aan 'n bepaalde wet ontleen,

(vi) by 'n geregtelike doodsondersoek,

(vii) by 'n huurraadondersoek, behalwe as hy die persoon is wat die inisiatief tot sodanige ondersoek geneem het

(b) Wanneer hy moet verskyn as verweerder of medeverweerder in 'n sivielehofspraak wat voortspruit uit sy amppligte en waarby die Staat of enige statutêre instelling direkte belang het

(c) Wanneer hy in hegtenis geneem is of voor die hof moet verskyn op 'n strafregtelike aanklag en hy later vrygespreek of die aanklag teruggetrek word

(d) Wanneer hy 'n kursus of 'n lesing bywoon of voor- of nagraadse studies onderneem ten opsigte waarvan die Direkteur-generaal goedgekeur het dat bywoning van die kursus of lesing of die onderneem van studies in amptelike tyd (met behoud van salaris) geskied

(e) Wanneer hy 'n kursus bywoon wat deur 'n Staatsdepartement aangebied word en ten opsigte waarvan toestemming deur die Direkteur-generaal aan hom verleen is om die kursus in amptelike tyd by te woon

(f) Wanneer hy 'n onderrigkursus onder die Nasionale Oorlewingsplan bywoon wat deur Burgerlike Beskerming aangebied word en ten opsigte waarvan toestemming deur die Direkteur-generaal aan hom verleen is om die kursus in amptelike tyd by te woon

(g) Wanneer hy met die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal praktiese werk verrig of proefonderwys gee om aan die vereistes van 'n formele kwalifikasie aangebied aan 'n erkende tersiêre of na-sekundêre onderwysinrigting, te voldoen

(h) Wanneer hy in 'n militêre keurraad dien en in verband met die werksaamhede van sodanige keurraad met die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal van diens afwesig is.

(i) Wanneer hy komiteewerk verrig of 'n vergadering of konferensie op nasionale of internasionale vlak moet bywoon in belang van sy onderwysdepartement of 'n soortgelyke diens moet verrig op interdepartementele vlak of met die oog op deelname aan die aktiwiteite van die georganiseerde onderwysprofessie waartoe die Direkteur-generaal toestemming verleen het

#### **Verlofkrediet en verlofberekenings**

**B31.1.** Die verlofkrediet van 'n opvoeder vermeerder met—

(a) 14/365 van 'n dag vir elke volle dag wat die opvoeder in diens is, in die geval van opvoeders wat voor 1 Januarie 1971 in 'n vaste hoedanigheid in diens is by 'n beroepskool, 'n spesiale skool wat 'n Staatskool is, 'n tegniese kollege, 'n nywerheidskool, 'n verbeteringskool of 'n Staatsondersteunde skool, en

(b) 12/365 of a day for every full day that the educator is in service, in the case of any other educator than those referred to in paragraph (a). <sup>257</sup> ~~(3)~~

Provided that no leave credit shall be earned in respect of days on which the educator is absent on special leave without pay

**B31.2.** An educator who is required by the Director-General to perform duty during any period of a school vacation shall be credited, in addition to the leave credit contemplated in regulation B31 1, with half the number of days on which he was expected to perform such duty Provided that—

(a) such credit shall not exceed 24 days in any calendar year, and

(b) such educator may apply within 90 days of the performance of such duty for such additional leave credit to be converted into a non-pensionable cash payment in accordance with the formula  $A \times B/365$ , where "A" represents the number of days of additional leave credit and "B" represents the basic annual salary plus any pensionable allowance of such educator at the time of the performance of such duty

**B31.3.** In any computation of leave contemplated in these regulations fractions of a day thus computed shall be transferable to a subsequent leave computation

**B31.4.** Where the services of an educator terminate and he is reappointed after a break in service, his service prior to such reappointment shall not be taken into account for leave purposes Provided that the Director-General may restore the leave credit of such educator to a maximum of 184 days notwithstanding the provisions of regulation B31 7

**B31.5.** A person who is appointed as an educator in the service of the Department without a break in service, and who prior to such an appointment held a post of educator in this or another education department or a department of education in Namibia, shall retain as leave credit in terms of these regulations the leave to his credit on the last day of his service with the Department or his previous department, and such previous service shall be reckoned as service for leave purposes

**B31.6.** A person who is appointed as an educator in the service of the Department without a break in service, and who prior to such appointment was employed by any Department of State (excluding an education department) of the Republic or a self-governing territory, the South African Transport Services, the Department of Posts and Telecommunications, the Government of Namibia or any body or institution having a pension or provident fund administered by the State, shall retain the leave to his credit on the last day of his service with his previous employer, calculated at a maximum of 36 days per annum, reduced by the number of days of leave already granted Provided that—

(a) where a person who had immediately prior to such appointment held a post at a school, college, technikon or university not attached to any of the education departments referred to in regulation B31 5 and of which the pension or provident fund is administered by the State, his leave credit shall be calculated for leave purposes as if he had served the Department for the period that he was employed by such school, college, technikon or university, and

(b) 12/365 van 'n dag vir elke volle dag wat die opvoeder in diens is, in die geval van enige ander opvoeder as die in paragraaf (a) bedoel

Met dien verstande dat geen verlofkrediet vir dae waarop die opvoeder met spesiale verlof sonder besoldiging afwesig is, verdien word nie

**B31.2.** 'n Opvoeder van wie die Direkteur-generaal ver wag om gedurende enige tydperk van 'n skoolvakansie diens te verrig, word bykomend by die verlofkrediet in regulasie B31 1, beoog, gekrediteer met die helfte van die getal dae waarop van hom ver wag is om sodanige diens te verrig Met dien verstande dat—

(a) sodanige krediet hoogstens 24 dae in 'n kalenderjaar mag beloop, en

(b) sodanige opvoeder binne 90 dae na die verrigting van sodanige diens daarom aansoek kan doen dat sodanige bykomende verlofkrediet omskep word in 'n nie-pensioengewende kontantbetaling in ooreenstemming met die formule  $A \times B/365$ , moet "A" die getal dae bykomende verlofkrediet verteenwoordig en "B" die basiese jaarlikse salaris plus enige pensioengewende toelae van sodanige opvoeder ten tyde van die verrigting van sodanige diens verteenwoordig.

**B31.3.** By enige berekening van verlof in hierdie regulasies beoog, is breuke van 'n dag aldus bereken, oordraagbaar na 'n volgende verlofberekening

**B31.4.** Waar die diens van 'n opvoeder eindig en hy na 'n onderbreking van diens weer aangestel word, word sy diens voor sodanige heraanstellings vir verlofdoeleindes nie in aanmerking geneem nie. Met dien verstande dat die Direkteur-generaal ondanks die bepaling van regulasie B31.7 die verlofkrediet van sodanige opvoeder tot 'n maksimum van 184 dae kan herstel

**B31.5.** Iemand wat sonder 'n onderbreking van diens as 'n opvoeder in die diens van die Departement aangestel word en wat voor sodanige aanstelling 'n opvoederspos in hierdie of 'n ander onderwysdepartement of 'n departement van onderwys in Namibie beklee het, behou die verlof wat op die laaste dag van sy diens by die Departement of sy vorige departement in sy krediet staan, as verlofkrediet ingevolge hierdie regulasies, en sodanige vorige diens tel vir verlofdoeleindes as diens.

**B31.6.** Iemand wat sonder 'n onderbreking van diens as 'n opvoeder in die diens van die Departement aangestel word en wat voor sodanige aanstelling in diens was van enige Staatsdepartement (uitgesonderd 'n onderwysdepartement) van die Republiek of 'n self-regerende gebied, die Suid-Afrikaanse Vervoerdienste, die Departement van Pos- en Telekommunikasiewese, die Regering van Namibie of enige liggaam of inrigting wat 'n pensioen- of voorsorgfonds het wat deur die Staat geadministreer word, behou die verlofkrediet wat op die laaste dag van sy diens by sy vorige werkgewer in sy krediet staan, bereken teen 'n maksimum van 36 dae per jaar, verminder met die getal dae verlof wat alreeds toegestaan is: Met dien verstande dat—

(a) waar 'n persoon wat onmiddellik voor sodanige aanstelling 'n pos beklee het by 'n skool, kollege, technikon of universiteit wat nie aan enige van die onderwysdepartemente bedoel in regulasie B31 5 verbonde is nie en waarvan die pensioen- of voorsorgfonds deur die Staat geadministreer word, sy verlofkrediet vir verlofdoeleindes bereken word asof hy vir die tydperk wat hy in diens was by sodanige skool, kollege, technikon of universiteit, diens by die Departement verrig het, en

(b) such previous service shall be reckoned as service for leave purposes.

**B31.7.** Subject to regulation B44 (d), leave cannot be claimed as a right, and when an educator leaves the service for any reason whatsoever, his leave credit shall lapse on the last day on which he was in service and he cannot claim payment in respect of the cash value of leave credit not utilised: Provided that the payment of a leave gratuity shall not be precluded by this regulation.

**Granting of vacation leave and duration thereof**

**B32.1.** Subject to regulation B32 4, vacation leave may be granted to an educator for a period determined by the Director-General on the understanding that such educator has the necessary leave to his credit for the period concerned: Provided that—

(a) a maximum of 180 days or two consecutive school or college terms (whichever is the greater) and a minimum of 10 consecutive school or college days are granted,

(b) any application for vacation leave by an educator is received by the director-General at least 90 days before the date on which the vacation leave commences. Provided that the director-General may also approve applications on shorter notice; and

(c) in exceptional cases, the Director-General has the right to approve periods other than those prescribed in paragraph (a)

**B32.2.** Vacation leave with full pay shall be granted to an educator. Provided that any period of vacation leave with full pay may be converted into vacation leave with half pay on the basis of two days with half pay for each day with full pay.

**B32.3.** The Director-General may at any time require that an educator take part of or all the leave credit at his disposal as vacation leave: Provided that the maximum period of leave prescribed in regulation B32 1 (a) shall not be exceeded

**B32.4.** Where the services of an educator terminate and he is reappointed after a break in service with the restoration of leave credit in terms of regulation B31.4, no vacation leave where the restored leave credit is used may be granted within two years of such appointment

**B32.5.** If an educator is in good faith granted more leave with full or half pay than he qualifies for at a particular stage in terms of these regulations, and such educator utilises such excess leave, such over-grant may be deducted from leave credit which subsequently accrues to him. Provided that, in the event of an educator resigning or his services being terminated before sufficient leave credit has accrued to him for the purpose of such deduction, that portion of the over-grant which exceeds his leave credit on the last day of his service shall be regarded as an overpayment of salary.

(b) sodanige vorige diens vir verlofdoeleindes as diens tel

**B31.7.** Behoudens regulasie B44 (d), kan verlof nie as 'n reg geëis word nie, en wanneer 'n opvoeder die diens om watter rede ook al verlaat, verval sy verlofkrediet op die laaste dag waarop hy in diens was en kan hy nie betaling eis ten opsigte van die geldwaarde van ongebruikte verlofkrediet nie. Met dien verstande dat die betaling van 'n verlofgratifikasie nie deur hierdie regulasie belet word nie

**Toestaan van vakansieverlof en die duur daarvan**

**B32.1.** Behoudens regulasie B32 4 kan vakansieverlof aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word vir 'n tydperk wat die Direkteur-generaal bepaal, mits sodanige opvoeder oor die nodige verlofkrediet vir die betrokke tydperk beskik. Met dien verstande dat—

(a) 'n maksimum van 180 dae of twee opeenvolgende skool- of kollegekwartale (watter ook al die meeste is) en 'n minimum van 10 opeenvolgende skool- of kollegedae toegestaan word,

(b) 'n aansoek om vakansieverlof deur 'n opvoeder die Direkteur-generaal minstens 90 dae voor die datum waarop die vakansieverlof 'n aanvang neem, bereik. Met dien verstande voorts dat die Direkteur-generaal ook aansoeke op korter kennisgewing mag goedkeur, en

(c) die Direkteur-generaal die reg het om in uitsonderlike gevalle ander tydperke as dié by paragraaf (a) voorgeskryf, goed te keur

**B32.2.** Vakansieverlof word met volle besoldiging aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan. Met dien verstande dat enige tydperk van vakansieverlof met volle besoldiging omskep kan word in vakansieverlof met halwe besoldiging op die basis van twee dae met halwe besoldiging vir elke dag met volle besoldiging

**B32.3.** Die Direkteur-generaal kan te eniger tyd vereis dat 'n opvoeder 'n gedeelte van of al die verlofkrediet tot sy beskikking as vakansieverlof neem. Met dien verstande dat die maksimum tydperk van verlof by regulasie B32.1 (a) voorgeskryf, nie oorskry word nie

**B32.4.** Waar die diens van 'n opvoeder eindig en hy na 'n onderbreking van diens weer aangestel word met die herstel van verlofkrediet kragtens regulasie B31 4, word, waar gebruik gemaak word van die herstelde verlofkrediet, geen vakansieverlof binne twee jaar na sodanige aanstelling toegestaan nie

**B32.5.** Indien daar te goeder trou meer verlof met volle of halwe besoldiging aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word as waarvoor hy op 'n bepaalde tydstip ingevolge hierdie regulasies kwalifiseer, en sodanige opvoeder gebruik sodanige langer verlof, kan sodanige oortoekeening afgetrek word van verlofkrediet wat later aan hom toeval. Met dien verstande dat in die geval waar 'n opvoeder bedank of sy diens beëindig word voordat voldoende verlofkrediet vir die doel van sodanige aftrekking aan hom toegeval het, die gedeelte van die oortoekeening wat sy verlofkrediet op die laaste dag van sy diens oorskry, as 'n oorbetalings van salaris beskou word

257

~~2002~~**Sick leave**

**B33.1.** Sick leave shall accrue to an educator on the first day of a cycle, and with effect from that day the full provision of the cycle concerned may be granted to him subject to the provisions of these regulations: Provided that unused sick leave prescribed for a particular cycle shall lapse at the end of that cycle and shall not be carried forward to the next cycle

**B33.2.** A cycle referred to in regulation B33.1 means a period of three years reckoned from 1 January 1971 and each ensuing period of three years. Provided that in the case of an educator who is appointed after 1 January 1971, and whose date of appointment does not coincide with the commencement date of a cycle, the period of his service from the date of his appointment to the date of commencement of the following cycle shall, for the application of these regulations, be regarded as a full cycle

**B33.3.** An educator may be granted sick leave on account of his illness for 90 days with full pay and 90 days with half pay in the first cycle in which such educator renders service, which number of days of sick leave shall, after the completion of each cycle, be increased by three days with full pay and three days with half pay up to a maximum of 120 days with full pay and 120 days with half pay. Provided that—

(a) such educator may be granted sick leave without pay for any further period which the Director-General may determine,

(b) where an educator retains his leave credit in terms of regulation B31.5 and is appointed an educator in the service of the Department, the date of commencement of his cycle in his previous department shall be regarded as the date of commencement of his cycle in terms of this regulation, and

(c) an educator referred to in paragraph (b) shall not be granted more sick leave with pay during the unexpired period of the cycle in which he has thus been appointed in terms of regulation B31.5 than that which could have been granted him, had all his service during such cycle been service in the Department.

**B33.4.** Notwithstanding anything to the contrary in regulation B33.3, additional sick leave may, after the completion of nine years of continuous service and up to and including the end of the cycle in which the nine-year period expires and in every three cycles thereafter, on the recommendation of a registered medical practitioner or a registered dentist, be granted to an educator up to a maximum of 90 days with full pay and a maximum of 90 days with half pay. Provided that the additional sick leave with full pay follows immediately upon the sick leave with full pay referred to in regulation B33.3

**Siekteverlof**

**B33.1.** Siekteverlof val aan 'n opvoeder tot op die eerste dag van 'n tydkring, en met ingang van daardie dag kan, behoudens die bepalings van hierdie regulasies, die volle voorsiening vir die betrokke tydkring aan hom toegestaan word. Met dien verstande dat ongebruikte siekteverlof wat vir 'n bepaalde tydkring voorgeskryf is, aan die einde van daardie tydkring verval en nie aan die volgende tydkring oorgedra word nie

**B33.2.** 'n Tydkring in regulasie B33.1 bedoel, beteken 'n tydperk van drie jaar gereken vanaf 1 Januarie 1971 en elke daaropvolgende tydperk van drie jaar. Met dien verstande dat in die geval van 'n opvoeder wat na 1 Januarie 1971 aangestel is en wie se datum van aanstelling nie met die aanvangsdatum van 'n tydkring saamval nie, die tydperk van sy diens vanaf die datum van sy aanstelling tot die aanvangsdatum van die eersvolgende tydkring vir die toepassing van hierdie regulasies as 'n volle tydkring beskou word

**B33.3.** Aan 'n opvoeder kan weens sy siekte siekteverlof toegestaan word van 90 dae met volle besoldiging en 90 dae met halwe besoldiging in die eerste tydkring waarin sodanige opvoeder diens vering, en hierdie getal dae siekteverlof word na voltooiing van elke tydkring vermeerder met drie dae met volle besoldiging en drie dae met halwe besoldiging tot 'n maksimum van 120 dae met volle besoldiging en 120 dae met halwe besoldiging. Met dien verstande dat—

(a) aan sodanige opvoeder siekteverlof sonder besoldiging toegestaan kan word vir enige verdere tydperk wat die Direkteur-generaal bepaal;

(b) waar 'n opvoeder sy verlofkrediet ingevolge regulasie B31.5 behou en as opvoeder in die diens van die Departement aangestel word, die aanvangsdatum van sy tydkring in sy vorige departement beskou word as die aanvangsdatum van sy tydkring ingevolge hierdie regulasie, en

(c) aan 'n opvoeder in paragraaf (b) bedoel, nie meer siekteverlof met besoldiging gedurende die onverstreke tydperk van die tydkring waarin hy aldus kragtens regulasie B31.5 aangestel is, toegestaan mag word nie as wat aan hom toegestaan kon word indien al sy diens gedurende sodanige tydkring diens by die Departement was

**B33.4.** Ondanks andersluidende bepalings in regulasie B33.3 vervat, kan daar, na voltooiing van nege jaar aaneenlopende diens en tot en met die einde van die tydkring waarin die tydperk van nege jaar verstryk en in elke drie tydkringe daarna, aan 'n opvoeder, op aanbeveling van 'n geregistreerde geneesheer of 'n geregistreerde tandarts, bykomende siekteverlof van hoogstens 90 dae met volle besoldiging en hoogstens 90 dae met halwe besoldiging toegestaan word. Met dien verstande dat die bykomende siekteverlof met volle besoldiging onmiddellik volg op die siekteverlof met volle besoldiging bedoel in regulasie B33.3

257  
**B33.5.** Any application for sick leave in respect of a continuous period of more than four days shall be supported by a certificate by a registered medical practitioner or a registered dentist, and the Director-General may require that such medical certificate be submitted in support of any application for sick leave for a period of four days or less if he is of the opinion that circumstances warrant the submission of such certificate. Provided that—

(a) if the Director-General is satisfied that in exceptional cases an educator's absence for a period not exceeding 14 days is *bona fide* owing to illness and if he is further satisfied that there are sufficient reasons for not submitting a medical certificate, he may, at his discretion, dispense with the submission of a medical certificate;

(b) sick leave in respect of which a medical certificate as referred to in paragraph (a) has not been submitted, may be granted only for an aggregate of 10 days during any calendar year;

(c) any further absence without a medical certificate shall be covered by the granting of special leave for urgent private affairs; and

(d) the provisions contained in the foregoing two provisos shall not apply to any period of absence in respect of which exemption was granted from the submission of a medical certificate in terms of this regulation.

**B33.6.** Sick leave shall not be granted to an educator in respect of—

(a) any illness, indisposition or injury owing to the misconduct of the educator or his failure to take reasonable care or precautions; or

(b) neurasthenia, insomnia, debility or any other similarly ill-defined disease or state of ill health, unless the Director-General is satisfied that—

(i) such educator is not in a fit state of health to perform his duties, and

(ii) the conditions such educator is in could not have been avoided by reasonable care or precautions on his part or by utilising his vacation leave privileges

**B33.7.** Where any sick leave is granted to an educator, the date on which such leave is deemed to have commenced and the date on which it is deemed to have ended shall, subject to the medical requirements of the case, be the dates determined by the Director-General, who may, in determining the period of such leave, take into consideration the interests of any school or institution affected by the granting thereof.

**B33.8.** Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in these regulations, an educator may, at his written request, be granted vacation leave in lieu of any portion of sick leave granted with half pay or without pay. Provided that sick leave with half pay may be combined with vacation leave with half pay upon the request of the educator

**B33.5.** 'n Aansoek om siekteverlof ten opsigte van 'n aaneenlopende tydperk van meer as vier dae moet gestaaf word deur 'n sertifikaat van 'n geregistreerde geneesheer of 'n geregistreerde tandarts, en die Direkteur-generaal kan vereis dat sodanige mediese sertifikaat ingedien word ter staving van enige aansoek om siekteverlof vir 'n tydperk van vier dae of minder indien hy van oordeel is dat omstandighede die indiening van sodanige sertifikaat regverdig. Met dien verstande dat—

(a) indien die Direkteur-generaal daarvan oortuig is dat in uitsonderlike gevalle 'n opvoeder se afwesigheid vir 'n tydperk van hoogstens 14 dae *bona fide* te wyte is aan siekte en indien hy voorts daarvan oortuig is dat daar genoegsame redes bestaan vir die nie-indiening van 'n mediese sertifikaat, hy na goeë dunnke kan afsien van die indiening van 'n mediese sertifikaat,

(b) siekteverlof ten opsigte waarvan 'n mediese sertifikaat van 'n mediese sertifikaat soos bedoel in paragraaf (a) nie ingedien is nie, toegestaan kan word slegs vir altesaam 10 dae gedurende enige kalenderjaar,

(c) enige verdere afwesigheid sonder 'n mediese sertifikaat gedek moet word deur die toestaan van spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake, en

(d) die bepalings vervat in die voorafgaande twee voorbehoudsbepalings nie van toepassing is nie op enige tydperk van afwesigheid ten opsigte waarvan vrystelling van die indiening van 'n mediese sertifikaat kragtens hierdie regulasie verleen is.

**B33.6.** Siekteverlof word nie aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan nie ten opsigte van—

(a) enige siekte, ongesteldheid of besering wat te wyte is aan die opvoeder se wangedrag of sy gebrek aan 'n redelike mate van sorg of voorsorg, of

(b) neurastenie, slaaploosheid, swakheid of enige dergelike minder goed omskrywe siekte of swak gesondheidstoestand, tensy die Direkteur-generaal daarvan oortuig is dat—

(i) sodanige opvoeder se gesondheidstoestand hom ongeskik maak om sy diens te verrig; en

(ii) die toestand waarin sodanige opvoeder verkeer, nie deur 'n redelike mate van sorg of voorsorg van sy kant of nie deur gebruikmaking van sy vakansieverlof-voorregte vermy kon word nie

**B33.7.** Waar enige siekteverlof aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word, is die datum waarop sodanige verlof geag word te begin het en die datum waarop dit geag word te geeindig het, behoudens die geneeskundige vereistes van die geval, die datums bepaal deur die Direkteur-generaal, wat by die bepaling van die tydperk van sodanige verlof die belange van enige skool of inrigting wat deur die toestaan daarvan geraak word, in aanmerking kan neem

**B33.8.** Ondanks andersluidende bepalings in hierdie regulasies vervat, kan daar aan 'n opvoeder, op sy skriftelike versoek, in plaas van enige gedeelte van siekteverlof wat met halwe besoldiging of sonder besoldiging toegestaan is, vakansieverlof toegestaan word. Met dien verstande dat siekteverlof met halwe besoldiging op versoek van die opvoeder gekombineer kan word met vakansieverlof met halwe besoldiging

**B33.9.** In the event of an educator becoming ill while he is on vacation leave, the period during which he was ill may, subject to the provisions of regulation B33 5, be converted into sick leave provided such educator applies for such conversion, in writing, within 30 days after resumption of service (257) (222)

**B33.10.** Notwithstanding the submission of a certificate as referred to in regulation B33 5, the Director-General may, on the grounds of further medical advice, refuse to grant sick leave with pay in respect of any absence from duty to which the certificate relates, and such absence shall be regarded as special leave for urgent private affairs

**B33.11.** Whenever the Director-General has reason to suspect that the state of health of an educator is such that he is unfit to perform his duties as an educator in a satisfactory manner, the Director-General may order him to be examined on a particular date at State expense by a medical practitioner nominated by the Director-General, and whenever the Director-General is satisfied that an educator is, owing to ill health (including any mental or physical disability), unable to perform his duties as an educator satisfactorily, he may order such educator to take sick leave for a specific period

#### ***Special sick leave***

**B34.** Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in regulation B33.1, an educator who is absent from duty owing to an injury sustained in an accident arising out of and in the course of the performance of his duties as an educator, or owing to an illness contracted in the course of and as a result of the performance of his duties as an educator, may be granted special sick leave with full pay for the period during which he cannot perform such duties owing to the incapacity, or, if the case falls within the scope of the Workmen's Compensation Act, 1941, he may be granted special sick leave with remuneration equal to the difference between full remuneration and the compensation payable to him in terms of that Act. Provided that such leave shall not affect sick leave which may be granted in terms of any cycle. Provided further that such absence from duty is not attributable to misconduct by the educator or his failure to take reasonable care or precautions

#### ***Special leave for study purposes***

**B35.1.** Special leave may be granted to an educator for a course of study and for a period approved by the Director-General, on the following basis. In respect of each day of vacation leave with full pay which an educator uses for study, one additional day of special leave for study purposes with full pay or, at the written request of such educator, two additional days of special leave for study purposes with half pay may be granted, and in respect of each day of vacation leave within half pay which an educator uses for study, one additional day of special leave for study purposes with half pay may be granted

**B33.9.** In die geval waar 'n opvoeder siek word terwyl hy met vakansieverlof is, kan die tydperk waarin hy siek was, behoudens die bepalings van regulasie B33 5, in siekteverlof omskep word, mits sodanige opvoeder binne 30 dae na dienshervatting skrifteik om sodanige omskepping aansoek doen

**B33.10.** Ondanks die indiening van 'n sertifikaat in regulasie B33 5 bedoel, kan die Direkteur-generaal, op grond van verdere mediese advies, weier om siekteverlof met besoldiging toe te staan ten opsigte van enige afwesigheid van diens waarop die sertifikaat betrekking het, en sodanige afwesigheid word as spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake beskou

**B33.11.** Wanneer die Direkteur-generaal rede het om te vermoed dat die gesondheidstoestand van 'n opvoeder sodanig is dat hy ongeskik is om sy pligte as opvoeder op bevredigende wyse uit te voer, kan die Direkteur-generaal hom aansê om op 'n bepaalde datum op Staatskoste ondersoek te word deur 'n geneesheer wat deur die Direkteur-generaal benoem word, en wanneer die Direkteur-generaal daarvan oortuig is dat 'n opvoeder weens swak gesondheid (met inbegrip van enige geestes- of liggaamlike ongeskiktheid) nie in staat is om sy pligte as opvoeder op bevredigende wyse uit te voer nie, kan hy sodanige opvoeder aansê om vir 'n bepaalde tydperk siekteverlof te neem

#### ***Spesiale siekteverlof***

**B34.** Ondanks andersluidende bepalings in regulasie B33 1 vervat, kan aan 'n opvoeder wat van diens afwesig is weens 'n besering opgedoen in 'n ongeluk voortvloeiend uit en in die loop van die uitvoering van sy pligte as opvoeder, of weens 'n siekte opgedoen in die loop van en as gevolg van die uitvoering van sy pligte as opvoeder, spesiale siekteverlof met volle besoldiging toegestaan word vir die tydperk wat hy weens die ongeskiktheid sodanige pligte nie kan uitvoer nie, of, indien die geval in die toepassingsbestek van die Ongevalwet, 1941, val kan aan hom spesiale siekteverlof met besoldiging gelyk aan die verskil tussen volle besoldiging en die vergoeding wat ingevolge daardie Wet aan hom betaalbaar is, toegestaan word. Met dien verstande dat sodanige verlof nie siekteverlof wat kragtens 'n tydkring toegestaan kan word, aantas nie. Met dien verstande voorts dat sodanige afwesigheid van diens nie te wyte is aan die opvoeder se wangedrag of sy gebrek aan 'n redelike mate van sorg of voorsorg nie.

#### ***Spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes***

**B35.1.** Spesiale verlof kan aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word vir 'n studiekursus en vir 'n tydperk wat die Direkteur-generaal goedgekeur, en wel op die volgende basis: Ten opsigte van elke dag vakansieverlof met volle besoldiging wat 'n opvoeder vir studie gebruik, kan een addisionele dag spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met volle besoldiging of, op sodanige opvoeder se skriftelike versoek, twee addisionele dae spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met halwe besoldiging toegestaan word, en ten opsigte van elke dag vakansieverlof met halwe besoldiging wat 'n opvoeder vir studie gebruik, kan een addisionele dag spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met halwe besoldiging toegestaan word

257  
4000

**B35.2.** If special leave for study purposes is granted to an educator, the Director-General may call for periodic progress reports and such educator shall enter into a written agreement with the Department, on conditions approved by the Department, in terms of which he undertakes to serve an education department immediately after completion of the period of special leave for study purposes for a period (hereinafter referred to as the service period) equal to at least the period for which special leave for study purposes with full pay has been granted to him in terms of regulation B35 1 or, if special leave for study purposes with half pay has been granted, for a period (the service period) equal to half the period for which special leave for study purposes with half pay has been granted. Provided that if leave without pay has been granted to him during his service period, his service period shall be extended by the number of days for which leave without pay has been granted to him.

**B35.3.** Special leave for study purposes shall not be brought into account against the leave credit of the educator.

#### *Special leave for military training*

**B36.1.** Special leave for military training may be granted with full pay to an educator when such educator is required, in terms of the Defence Act, 1957, or any regulation promulgated thereunder, or the Police Act, 1958, or any regulation promulgated thereunder, to undergo continuous or interrupted training or thus do service, except in the case of his initial continuous compulsory national service, in which case special leave for military training shall be granted and his salary reduced by an amount determined from time to time by the Treasury with due consideration of the circumstances of individual educators.

**B36.2.** An educator who is called up for his initial continuous compulsory national service by the South African Defence Force, or who receives home front training shall enter into a written agreement with the Department, on conditions approved by the Department, in terms of which he undertakes to serve an education department for a period equal to the period for which special leave for military training has been granted to him.

**B36.3.** Written proof shall be submitted from the South African Defence Force or the South African Police Force that the educator must undergo training or do service.

**B36.4.** Special leave for military training granted in terms of regulation B36 1 may include any period actually and necessarily taken up in travelling for the purpose for which the leave is granted.

**B36 5.** Special leave for military training shall not be brought into account against the leave credit of the educator.

**B35.2.** Indien spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word, kan die Direkteur-generaal periodieke vorderingsverslae vereis en moet sodanige opvoeder 'n skriftelike ooreenkoms op voorwaardes deur die Departement goedgekeur, met die Departement aangaan ingevolge waarvan hy onderneem om 'n onderwysdepartement onmiddellik na voltooiing van die tydperk van spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes te dien vir 'n tydperk (hierna die dienstydperk genoem) gelykstaande met minstens die tydperk waarvoor spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met volle besoldiging kragtens regulasie B35 1 aan hom toegestaan is, of, indien spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met halwe besoldiging toegestaan is, vir 'n tydperk (die dienstydperk) gelykstaande met die helfte van die tydperk waarvoor spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes met halwe besoldiging toegestaan is. Met dien verstande dat indien verlof sonder besoldiging aan hom gedurende sy dienstydperk toegestaan is, sy dienstydperk met die aantal dae waarvoor verlof sonder besoldiging aan hom toegestaan is, verleng word.

**B35.3.** Spesiale verlof vir studiedoeleindes word nie teen die opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken nie.

#### *Spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding*

**B36.1.** Spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding kan met volle besoldiging aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word wanneer sodanige opvoeder ingevolge die Verdieningswet, 1957, of enige regulasie daarkragtens uitgevaardig, of ingevolge die Polisie wet, 1958, of enige regulasie daarkragtens uitgevaardig, ononderbroke of onderbroke opleiding moet ondergaan of aldus diens moet verrig, behalwe in die geval van sy aanvanklike ononderbroke verpligte nasionale diensplig, in welke geval spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding toegestaan moet word en sy salaris verminder word met 'n bedrag wat van tyd tot tyd deur die Tesourie, met behoorlike inagneming van individuele opvoeders se omstandighede, bepaal word.

**B36.2.** 'n Opvoeder wat vir sy aanvanklike ononderbroke verpligte nasionale diensplig deur die Suid-Afrikaanse Weermag opgeroep word of wat tuisfrontopleiding ontvang, moet 'n skriftelike ooreenkoms op voorwaardes deur die Departement goedgekeur, met die Departement aangaan ingevolge waarvan hy onderneem om 'n onderwysdepartement te dien vir 'n tydperk gelykstaande met die tydperk waarvoor spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding aan hom toegestaan is.

**B36.3.** Skriftelike bewys moet voorgelê word van die Suid-Afrikaanse Weermag of die Suid-Afrikaanse Polisie mag dat die opvoeder opleiding moet ondergaan of diens moet verrig.

**B36.4** Spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding wat ingevolge regulasie B36 1 toegestaan word, kan enige tydperk insluit wat werklik en noodsaaklikerwys in beslag geneem word deur reise atgelê vir die doel waarvoor die verlof toegestaan word.

**B36.5.** Spesiale verlof vir militêre opleiding word nie teen die opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken nie.



**Special leave for examination purposes**

**B37.1.** Special leave for examination purposes with full pay may be granted to an educator for each day on which he sits as a candidate for any approved examination. Provided that one additional day of special leave for examination purposes with full pay may be granted for each day such educator actually sits for the examination and that such additional days shall be taken before the last school or college day on which he writes the examination. (257) (2/3)

**B37.2.** Over and above the special leave for examination purposes contemplated in regulation B37.1, the Director-General may, once only, grant continuous special leave for examination purposes to an educator in his final year of an approved first degree or diploma, for a maximum period of 16 school or college days

**B37.3.** Special leave for examination purposes granted in terms of regulation 37.1 may include any period actually and necessarily required for travelling in connection with such examination.

**B37.4.** Special leave for examination purposes shall not be brought into account against the leave credit of an educator.

**Special leave for quarantine purposes**

**B38.1.** Where an educator is compelled to take leave on account of the existence of an infectious or contagious disease in his family or at his place of residence or elsewhere, which warrants exclusion from a school or institution in terms of the provisions of law concerning public health, special leave for quarantine purposes with full pay may be granted to such educator

**B38.2.** Any application for such leave shall be accompanied by a certificate of a registered medical practitioner stating the period of quarantine as well as the reasons necessitating such leave

**B38.3.** Such leave shall not exceed the period required for the removal of the contagion or infection or for disinfection

**B38.4.** Special leave for quarantine purposes shall not be brought into account against the leave credit of the educator.

**Special leave for participation in sporting and cultural events**

**B39.** Special leave for participation in sporting and cultural events with full pay without such leave being brought into account against the leave credit of an educator, may be granted with the approval of the Director-General when an educator—

(a) is selected by an amateur sports body or a cultural institution, recognised by the Director-General for this purpose—

(i) to take part as a competitor, coach or manager in a sporting or cultural event **outside** the borders of the republic, or

(ii) to represent the country, a province or a region at an international, national, provincial or regional sporting or cultural event **inside** the Republic, or

(iii) to accompany a group or an individual from outside the country visiting the Republic, as a representative of such sporting body or cultural institution, or

**Spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes**

**B37.1.** Spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes met volle besoldiging kan aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word vir elke dag waarop hy as 'n kandidaat enige goedgekeurde eksamen aflê. Met dien verstande dat een addisionele dag spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes met volle besoldiging toegestaan kan word vir elke dag waarop sodanige opvoeder werklik die eksamen aflê, en dat sodanige addisionele dae voor die laaste skool- of kollegedag waarop hy die eksamen aflê, geneem moet word.

**B37.2.** Bo en behalwe die spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes in regulasie B37.1 beoog, kan die Direkteur-generaal eenmalig aan 'n opvoeder in sy finale jaar vir 'n goedgekeurde eerste graad of diploma aaneenlopende spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes toestaan vir 'n maksimum tydperk van 16 skool- of kollegedae.

**B37.3.** Spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes wat kragtens regulasie B37.1 toegestaan word, kan enige tydperk insluit wat werklik en noodsaaklikerwys vereis word om in verband met sodanige eksamen te reis

**B37.4.** Spesiale verlof vir eksamendoeleindes word nie teen die opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken nie.

**Spesiale verlof vir kwarantindoeleindes**

**B38.1.** Waar 'n opvoeder verplig is om verlof te neem omdat daar 'n besmetlike of aansteeklike siekte in sy gesin of by sy tuiste of elders heers wat uitsluiting uit 'n skool of inrigting regverdig ingevolge wetsbepalings met betrekking tot openbare gesondheid, kan spesiale verlof vir kwarantindoeleindes met volle besoldiging aan sodanige opvoeder toegestaan word.

**B38.2.** Enige aansoek om sodanige verlof moet vergesel gaan van 'n sertifikaat van 'n geregistreerde geneesheer waarin die tydperk van kwarantyn asook die redes wat sodanige verlof noodsaak, vermeld word

**B38.3.** Sodanige verlof mag nie die tydperk oorskry wat nodig is vir die verwydering van die besmetting of aansteeking of vir ontsmetting nie

**B38.4.** Spesiale verlof vir kwarantindoeleindes word nie teen die opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken nie

**Spesiale verlof vir deelname aan sport- en kultuurgeleenthede**

**B39.** Spesiale verlof vir deelname aan sport- en kultuurgeleenthede met volle besoldiging kan sonder dat sodanige verlof teen 'n opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken word, met die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal toegestaan word wanneer 'n opvoeder—

(a) deur 'n amateursportliggaam of 'n kultuurliggaam deur die Direkteur-generaal vir hierdie doel erken, gekies word om—

(i) as deelnemer, afngter of bestuurder aan 'n sport- of kultuurgeleentheid **buite** die grense van die Republiek mee te doen, of

(ii) die land, 'n provinsie of 'n streek by 'n internasionale, nasionale, provinsiale of streek sport- of -kultuurgeleentheid **binne** die Republiek te verteenwoordig; of

(iii) 'n groep of 'n individu uit die buiteland wat die Republiek besoek, te vergesel as verteenwoordiger van sodanige sportliggaam of kultuurliggaam, of

(iv) to attend international conferences or meetings of international sporting bodies or cultural institutions; or **257** ~~223~~

(b) is a referee, official, adjudicator or course leader at a sporting or cultural event at international level inside or outside the Republic; or

(c) as an individual who has distinguished himself at the highest level, is selected or invited to take part, or on his own initiative takes part, in a sporting or cultural event at international or national level inside or outside the Republic.

#### ***Special leave for urgent private affairs***

**B40.1.** With the approval of the Director-General, special leave for urgent private affairs may be granted to an educator to attend to private affairs

**B40.2.** Special leave for urgent private affairs shall be with full pay if the educator has the necessary leave to his credit and shall be brought into account against such leave credit, or shall be without pay if the educator no longer has any leave to his credit.

#### ***Special leave for accouchement***

**B41.1.** A married female educator may apply for special leave for accouchement without pay, and such application shall be submitted at least 90 days prior to the expected date of her accouchement: Provided that no benefit in the accrual of leave credit as result of the granting of accouchement leave before the promulgation of these regulations, shall be affected hereby.

**B41.2.** Special leave for accouchement will normally be granted from 60 days prior to the expected date of accouchement. Provided that the Director-General, with due consideration of the circumstances at the educational institution concerned as well as the state of health of the applicant, may approve a shorter or longer period.

**B41.3.** Special leave for accouchement normally terminates 90 days after the date of accouchement: Provided that the Director-General, with due consideration of the circumstances at the educational institution concerned as well as the circumstances of the applicant, may approve a shorter or longer period

**B41.4.** In the event of an illness unrelated to the pregnancy, sick leave may be granted during the period of special leave for accouchement if the educator concerned applies therefor and her application is supported by a medical certificate.

**B41.5.** Special leave for accouchement without pay in the case of the adoption of a child may also be granted to a female educator for a period of 90 days: Provided that the Director-General, with due consideration of the circumstances at the educational institution concerned as well as the circumstances of the applicant, may approve a shorter or longer period

(iv) internasionale konferensies of vergaderings van internasionale sportliggame of kultuurliggame by te woon; of

(b) as skeidsregter, beampte, beoordelaar of kursusleier by 'n sport- of kultuurgeleentheid op internasionale vlak binne of buite die Republiek optree, of

(c) as 'n individu wat hom op die hoogste vlak onderskei het, gekies of uitgenooi word om deel te neem of op eie inisiatief deelneem, aan 'n sport- of kultuurgeleentheid op internasionale of nasionale vlak binne of buite die Republiek

#### ***Spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake***

**B40.1.** Met die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal kan spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake aan 'n opvoeder toegestaan word om aandag te skenk aan private sake.

**B40.2.** Spesiale verlof vir dringende private sake is met volle besoldiging indien die opvoeder oor die nodige verlofkrediet beskik en word teen sodanige verlofkrediet verreken, of is sonder besoldiging indien die opvoeder nie meer oor enige verlofkrediet beskik nie.

#### ***Spesiale verlof vir bevalling***

**B41.1.** 'n Getroude vroulike opvoeder kan aansoek doen om spesiale verlof vir bevalling sonder besoldiging, en sodanige aansoek moet ingedien word minstens 90 dae voor die verwagte datum van haar bevalling. Met dien verstande dat enige voordeel in die aanwas van verlofkrediet as gevolg van die toestaan van bevallingsverlof voor die inwerkingtreding van hierdie regulasies, nie hierdeur geraak word nie

**B41.2.** Spesiale verlof vir bevalling word normaalweg toegestaan vanaf 60 dae voor die verwagte datum van die bevalling. Met dien verstande dat die Direkteur-generaal, met behoorlike inagneming van die omstandighede aan die betrokke onderwysinrigting asook die gesondheidstoestand van die aansoeker, 'n korter of langer tydperk kan goedkeur.

**B41.3.** Spesiale verlof vir bevalling eindig normaalweg 90 dae na die datum van die bevalling. Met dien verstande dat die Direkteur-generaal, met behoorlike inagneming van die omstandighede aan die betrokke onderwysinrigting asook die omstandighede van die aansoeker, 'n korter of langer tydperk kan goedkeur

**B41.4.** In die geval van 'n siekte wat nie verband hou met die swangerskap nie, kan siekteverlof toegestaan word, gedurende die tydperk van spesiale verlof vir bevalling, indien die betrokke opvoeder daarom aansoek doen en haar aansoek gestaaf word deur 'n mediese sertifikaat.

**B41.5.** Spesiale verlof vir bevalling sonder besoldiging kan ook in die geval van die aanneming van 'n kind aan 'n vroulike opvoeder toegestaan word vir 'n tydperk van 90 dae. Met dien verstande dat die Direkteur-generaal, met behoorlike inagneming van die omstandighede aan die betrokke onderwysinrigting asook die omstandighede van die aansoeker, 'n korter of langer tydperk kan goedkeur.

**B41.6.** Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in these regulations, the educator concerned may request in writing that vacation leave in lieu of special leave for accouchement be granted to her to the extent that she has leave to her credit. (257)

**Special leave for continuity of service**

**B42.** Notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in these regulations, the Director-General may grant an educator who is appointed in the service of the Department and who was previously employed as an educator by this or another education department or a department of education in Namibia, special leave for continuity of service without pay, for the purpose of preserving the continuity of such educator's service, from the first day following the date upon which such educator last received pay from his previous education department to the day preceding the date of assumption of duty at the Department in terms of such appointment, if such period does not exceed 120 days: Provided that the limitation of 120 days shall not apply where the period concerned is from the day immediately following the last day of a school or college term to the day immediately preceding the first day of the school or college term after a full school or college term has elapsed

**Special leave in extraordinary circumstances (special leave without salary)**

**B43.1.** Where, in the opinion of the Director-General, circumstances justify it, he may, notwithstanding anything to the contrary contained in these regulations, grant an educator special leave in extraordinary circumstances for any purpose or for any period he may determine, and such leave shall be without pay unless the Minister determines otherwise.

**B43.2.** Special leave in extraordinary circumstances shall not be brought into account against the leave credit of the educator

**Leave gratuities**

**B44.** A leave gratuity, calculated as set out in regulation B45, may be paid—

(a) to an educator whose service terminates as a result of retirement on pension: Provided that for this purpose the voluntary resignation of a temporary educator on or after attaining the age of 60 years shall also be regarded as retirement on pension;

(b) to an educator as a result of termination of service on account of—

(i) ill health that is not caused through his own fault, or owing to diminishing powers;

(ii) redundancy, abolition of a post or reorganisation,

(iii) incompetence that is not caused through his own fault (unlike misconduct), or

(iv) if he has been appointed on a contract basis, the expiry of his period of service or his voluntary resignation according to the provisions of the contract;

**B41.6.** Ondanks andersluidende bepalings in hierdie regulasies vervat, kan die betrokke opvoeder skriftelik versoek dat vakansieverlof in plaas van spesiale verlof vir bevalling aan haar toegestaan word in die mate waarin sy oor verlofkrediet beskik.

**Spesiale verlof ter wille van dienskontinuiteit**

**B42.** Ondanks andersluidende bepalings in hierdie regulasies vervat, kan die Direkteur-generaal aan 'n opvoeder wat in die diens van die Departement aangestel word en wat voorheen by hierdie of 'n ander onderwysdepartement of 'n ander departement van onderwys in Namibië as opvoeder in diens was, spesiale verlof ter wille van dienskontinuiteit sonder besoldiging, met die doel om die kontinuiteit van sodanige opvoeder se diens te behou, toestaan van die eerste dag na die datum waarop sodanige opvoeder die laaste keer deur sy vorige onderwysdepartement besoldig is tot die dag voor die datum van diensaanvaarding by die Departement ingevolge sodanige aanstelling, indien sodanige tydperk hoogstens 120 dae is. Met dien verstande dat die beperking van 120 dae nie van toepassing is nie waar die betrokke tydperk strek van die dag onmiddellik na die laaste dag van 'n skool- of kollegekwartaal tot die dag onmiddellik voor die eerste dag van die skool- of kollegekwartaal nadat 'n volle skool, of kollegekwartaal verloop het.

**Spesiale verlof in buitengewone omstandighede (spesiale verlof sonder salaris)**

**B43.1.** Waar omstandighede na die oordeel van die Direkteur-generaal dit regverdig, kan hy, ondanks andersluidende bepalings in hierdie regulasies vervat, aan 'n opvoeder spesiale verlof in buitengewone omstandighede toestaan vir enige doel en vir enige tydperk wat hy bepaal, en sodanige verlof is sonder besoldiging, tensy die Minister anders bepaal

**B43.2.** Spesiale verlof in buitengewone omstandighede word nie teen die opvoeder se verlofkrediet verreken nie.

**Verlofgratifikasies**

**B44.** 'n Verlofgratifikasie, bereken soos in regulasie B45 uiteengesit, kan betaal word—

(a) aan 'n opvoeder wie se diens eindig as gevolg van uitdienstreding met pensioen. Met dien verstande dat vir die doeleindes hiervan die vrywillige bedanking van 'n tydelike opvoeder by of na bereiking van die leeftyd van 60 jaar ook as uitdienstreding met pensioen beskou word,

(b) aan 'n opvoeder as gevolg van diensbeëindiging weens—

(i) swak gesondheid wat nie deur sy eie toedoen veroorsaak is nie, of vanweë afnemende kragte;

(ii) oortolligheid, afskaffing van 'n pos reorganisasie;

(iii) onbekwaamheid wat nie deur sy eie toedoen veroorsaak is nie (in teenstelling met wangedrag), of

(iv) indien hy op 'n kontrakgrondslag aangestel is, die verstryking van sy dienstydkperk of sy vrywillige bedanking ooreenkomstig die bepalings van die kontrak;

(c) where an educator dies, to the following person, persons or estate in the following order of precedence,

- 257
- (i) The widow or widower of such educator;
  - (ii) the fully dependent children, including a stepchild or a lawfully adopted child, in equal shares;
  - (iii) the dependent parent or parents, and
  - (iv) the estate of the deceased;

(d) to an educator serving in a temporary capacity, whose service terminates after having completed at least five years of satisfactory duty, unless special leave for continuity of service can be granted,

(e) to an educator serving in a permanent capacity, on his written request, where such educator has the option of retiring on pension before attaining the compulsory retirement age and does not retire before attaining such age; and

(f) to a female educator who, prior to the coming into operation of these regulations was employed without a break in service, and who has been discharged, in terms of regulation B10.2 on account of her marriage: Provided that such educator has completed at least five years of continuous satisfactory service.

**Calculation of the number of days which may be converted into a leave gratuity and of the amount of such leave gratuity**

**B45.1.** A leave gratuity shall be payable to an educator whose service terminates in the circumstances set out in regulation B44 (a), (b), (c) or (f), calculated against the total number of days of leave to his credit at the termination of his service.

**B45.2.** A leave gratuity up to a maximum of 184 days shall be payable to an educator contemplated in regulation B44 (d) or (e).

**B45.3.** Leave credit over and above the number of days in respect of which a leave gratuity is paid, shall be retained by the educator.

**B45.4.** The amount of the leave gratuity shall be calculated in respect of the number of days of leave that can be converted into the gratuity and at a rate equal to the total of the educator's basic salary plus any pensionable allowance payable on the date on which such gratuity is payable.

**Payment of leave gratuity**

**B46.** If an educator applies for the payment of a leave gratuity and such gratuity has been paid to him, he shall not be allowed to refund such gratuity and to apply therefor again at a later stage.

**Entrenchment of benefits**

**B47.** Where more favourable conditions are applicable to an educator on the coming into operation of these regulations, such benefits shall be retained personally for as long as such educator remains in service without an interruption of service.

(c) waar 'n opvoeder te sterwe kom, aan die volgende persoon, persone of boedel in die volgende orde van voorrang;

(i) Die weduwee of wewenaar van sodanige opvoeder;

(ii) die ten volle afhanklike kinders, met inbegrip van 'n stiefkind of 'n wettig aangenome kind, in gelyke dele,

(iii) die afhanklike ouer of ouers, en

(iv) die boedel van die oorledene,

(d) aan 'n opvoeder wat in 'n tydelike hoedanigheid in diens is en wie se diens eindig na voltooiing van minstens vyf jaar bevredigende diens, tensy spesiale verlof ter wille van dienskontinuiteit toegestaan kan word,

(e) aan 'n opvoeder wat in 'n permanente hoedanigheid in diens is, op sy skriftelike versoek, waar sodanige opvoeder die keuse het om voor bereiking van die verpligte uitdienstredingsleeftyd met pensioen uit diens te tree en nie voor bereiking van sodanige leeftyd uit diens tree nie; en

(f) aan 'n vroulike opvoeder wat voor die inwerking-treding van hierdie regulasies sonder onderbreking in diens was en wat weens haar huwelik ingevolge regulasie B10.2 ontslaan is. Met dien verstande dat sodanige opvoeder minstens vyf jaar ononderbroke bevredigende diens verng het.

**Berekening van die getal dae wat in 'n verlofgratifikasie omskep kan word en van die bedrag van die verlofgratifikasie**

**B45.1.** 'n Verlofgratifikasie is betaalbaar aan 'n opvoeder wie se diens eindig in die omstandighede in regulasie B44 (a), (b), (c) of (f) uiteengesit, bereken teen die totale getal dae verlof wat by diensbeeindiging in sy krediet staan.

**B45.2.** 'n Verlofgratifikasie tot 'n maksimum van 184 dae is betaalbaar aan 'n opvoeder bedoel in regulasie B44 (d) of (e)

**B45.3.** Verlofkrediet bo en behalwe die getal dae ten opsigte waarvan verlofgratifikasie uitbetaal word, word deur die opvoeder behou

**B45.4.** Die bedrag van die verlofgratifikasie word bereken ten opsigte van die getal dae verlof wat omskep kan word in die gratifikasie en teen 'n tarief gelyk aan die totaal van die opvoeder se basiese salaris plus enige pensioengewende toelae betaalbaar op die datum waarop sodanige gratifikasie betaalbaar is

**Betaling van verlofgratifikasie**

**B46.** Indien 'n opvoeder om die betaling van 'n verlofgratifikasie aansoek gedoen het en sodanige gratifikasie aan hom betaal is, word hy nie toegelaat om sodanige gratifikasie terug te betaal en op 'n later tydstop weer daarom aansoek te doen nie

**Verskansing van voordele**

**B47.** Waar gunstiger voorwaardes by die inwerking-treding van hierdie regulasies op 'n opvoeder van toepassing is, word sodanige voordele persoonlik behou solank as wat sodanige opvoeder sonder diens-onderbreking in diens bly

257

**Applicability**

302

**B48.** The leave privileges of educators shall be in accordance with the general policy as determined under section 2 of the National Policy for General Education Affairs Act, 1984 (Act No 76 of 1984)

**PAYMENT OF TRAVELLING EXPENSES, SUBSISTENCE ALLOWANCES AND TRANSFER EXPENSES AND THE GRANTING OF TRANSPORT PRIVILEGES**

*Travelings expenses in connection with official journeys, subsistence allowances and transfer expenses and transport privileges of educators*

**B49.** Where an educator—

(a) must necessarily travel in order to perform the approved duties attached to his post or other approved duties or where he is required or requested for interview by an officer of the Department or to attend a gathering approved by the Director-General;

(b) is seconded by the Minister to another school or must travel to assume duty as a result of a transfer on the initiative of the Minister,

(c) subject to the provisions of regulation B25, is appointed to a teaching post under the Department in accordance with the said regulation;

(d) is discharged on attainment of the pensionable age,

(e) is discharged owing to continued ill health that is not his own fault;

(f) while he is employed in a permanent capacity, dies or is discharged in accordance with regulation B16,

(g) is for the first time appointed to a teaching post in the Department and the person concerned has not previously held a post of educator in an education department of any of the provinces or in any education department or Government department of the Republic;

(h) is transferred upon his own request for health or other approved reasons;

(i) on appointment is transferred with promotion to a post with a higher grade in accordance with the applicable promotion system, after having applied for such post, and an actual change of headquarters, as defined in Public Service Regulation A1 1, takes place, or

(j) subject to the provisions of Public Service Regulation F5 1, in the case of a female educator who has completed at least 10 years of continuous service, retires from the service of the Department because of her marriage, after the provisions of regulation B10 1 have been complied with,

the provisions of Chapters D, E and F of the Public Service Regulations shall *mutatis mutandis* be applicable to such teacher in respect of the payment of travelling expenses, subsistence allowances and transfer expenses and the granting of transport privileges

**Toepassingsbestek**

**B48.** Die verlofvoorregte van opvoeders word ooreenkomstig die algemene beleid soos kragtens artikel 2 van die Wet op die Nasionale Beleid vir Algemene Onderwysake, 1984 (Wet No 76 van 1984), bepaal.

**BETALING VAN REISKOSTE, VERBLYFTOELAES EN VERPLASINGSKOSTE EN DIE TOESTAAN VAN VERVOERVOORREGTE**

*Reiskoste in verband met amptelike reise, verblyftoelaes, verplasingkoste en vervoer voorregte van opvoeders*

**B49.** Waar 'n opvoeder—

(a) noodwendig moet reis ten einde die goedgekeurde pligte verbonde aan sy pos of ander goedgekeurde pligte uit te voer, of waar van hom vereis of hy versoek word om 'n onderhoud met 'n beampete van die Departement te hê of om 'n byeenkoms wat deur die Direkteur-generaal goedgekeur is, by te woon;

(b) deur die Minister aan 'n ander skool gesekondeer word of moet reis om diens by verplasing op inisiatief van die Minister te aanvaar,

(c) behoudens die bepalings van regulasie B25, in 'n onderwyspos onder die Departement aangestel word ooreenkomstig voornoemde regulasie;

(d) ontslaan word weens die bereiking van die pensioenleeftyd;

(e) ontslaan word weens voortdurende swak gesondheid nie deur eie toedoen veroorsaak nie;

(f) terwyl hy in 'n vaste hoedanigheid in diens is, te sterwe kom, of ontslaan word ooreenkomstig regulasie B16;

(g) vir die eerste keer in 'n opvoederspos in die Departement aangestel word en die betrokke persoon nie voorheen 'n pos van opvoeder in 'n onderwysdepartement van enige van die provinsies of in enige onderwysdepartement of Staatsdepartement van die Republiek beklee het nie,

(h) op eie versoek om gesondheids- of ander goedgekeurde redes verplaas word,

(i) by aanstelling met bevordering verplaas word na 'n pos met 'n hoër graad ooreenkomstig die toepaslike vorderingstelsel, nadat hy daarom aansoek gedoen het en 'n werklike verandering van hoofkwartier soos omskryf in Staatsdiensregulasie A1.1 plaasvind; of

(j) behoedens die bepalings van Staatsdiensregulasie F5 1, in die geval van 'n vroulike opvoeder wat minstens 10 jaar aaneenlopende diens voltooi het, uit die diens van die Departement tree met die oog op haar huwelik nadat die bepalings van regulasie B10.1 nagekom is;

is die bepalings van Hoofstukke D, E en F van die Staatsdiensregulasies *mutatis mutandis* van toepassing op sodanige opvoeder ten opsigte van die betaling van reiskoste, verblyftoelaes en verplasingkoste en die toestaan van vervoer voorregte

**Rail warrant for the purpose of an interview**

257  
300  
B50.1. A rail warrant for a return journey may be issued to a person who is required for an interview by a school committee or an officer of the Department in connection with the filling of a vacant post of principal of any school, with the exception of a primary school with an established enrolment of less than 200 pupils: Provided that rail warrants shall not be issued to more than three applicants in respect of any one such vacancy without the approval of the Director-General. Provided further that if such person cannot make use of a railway or road motor service for the whole or part of his journey, he may be refunded travelling expense in respect of his travelling other than by train or road motor service, at a rate not exceeding the current Government transport rates.

**Educators employed at schools far from a railway station**

B50.2. The Director-General may, on application by an educator employed at a school situated more than 80 kilometres, by the shortest route from the nearest railway station, authorise payment of travelling expenses to such educator once in each financial year, if he is proceeding on vacation or is on leave of absence, which travelling expenses shall be calculated as follows.

(a) Where no public conveyance is available and he makes use of his private or of hired transport, at a rate not exceeding the current Government transport rates for each kilometre travelled in excess of 160 kilometres on the whole journey to and from such nearest railway station; or

(b) where a public conveyance is available for (i) the whole journey or (ii) a portion of such journey, the return fare for the distance travelled by the educator in such public conveyance, plus, in the case of (ii), an amount calculated at a rate not exceeding the current Government transport rates for any portion of the journey for which a public conveyance is not available and for which he makes use of his private or of hired transport: Provided that the amount payable in accordance with this paragraph shall not exceed the amount calculated at the aforementioned rate for each kilometre travelled in excess of 160 kilometres.

**Starting point of journey**

B50.3. For the purposes of these regulations the starting point of a journey shall be deemed to be either the place at which the educator normally resides or another place determined by the Director-General and such starting point shall be within the borders of the Republic

**HOURS OF DUTY OF EDUCATORS AND ADDITIONAL REMUNERATION****Hours of Duty**

B51.1. An educator is normally required to give 27 hours of instruction per week. Provided that the hours of duty of an educator who gives workshop and other practical instruction in any school, may be increased to 36 hours per week or to such other maximum as the Director-General may determine.

**Spoorwegorder vir die doel van 'n onderhoud**

B50.1. 'n Spoorwegorder vir 'n retoerreis kan uitgereik word aan 'n persoon van wie vereis word om 'n onderhoud te hê met 'n skoolkomitee of 'n beampte van die Departement in verband met die vulling van 'n vakante pos van prinsipaal van enige skool, uitgesonderd 'n primêre skool met 'n gehandhaafde inskrywing van minder as 200 leerlinge. Met dien verstande dat spoorwegorders nie aan meer as drie applikante ten opsigte van een sodanige vakature sonder die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal uitgereik mag word nie: Met dien verstande voorts dat indien sodanige persoon vir sy hele reis of 'n gedeelte daarvan nie van 'n spoorweg- of padmotordiens gebruik kan maak nie, hy vir reiskoste ten opsigte van sy reis op 'n ander wyse as per trein of padmotordiens vergoed kan word teen 'n tarief wat nie die heersende Regeringsvervoertariewe oorskry nie.

**Opvoeders in diens by skole wat ver van 'n spoorwegstasie geleë is**

B50.2. Die Direkteur-generaal kan op aansoek van 'n opvoeder in diens by 'n skool wat met die kortste roete meer as 80 kilometer van die naaste spoorwegstasie geleë is, magtiging verleen vir die betaling van reiskoste een keer in elke boekjaar aan sodanige opvoeder as hy met vakansie gaan of met verlof afwesig is, welke reiskoste soos volg bereken word.

(a) Waar geen openbare vervoermiddel beskikbaar is nie en hy van sy private of van gehuurde vervoer gebruik maak, teen 'n tarief wat nie die heersende Regeringsvervoertariewe oorskry nie, vir elke kilometer bo 160 kilometer op die hele reis na en van sodanige naaste spoorwegstasie afgeleë, of

(b) waar 'n openbare vervoermiddel vir (i) die hele reis of (ii) 'n gedeelte van sodanige reis beskikbaar is, die retoerreisgeld vir die afstand deur die opvoeder met sodanige openbare vervoermiddel afgeleë plus, in die geval van (ii), 'n bedrag bereken teen 'n tarief wat nie die heersende Regeringsvervoertariewe oorskry nie, vir enige gedeelte van die reis waarvoor 'n openbare vervoermiddel nie beskikbaar is nie en waarvoor hy van sy private of van gehuurde vervoer gebruik maak: Met dien verstande dat die bedrag betaalbaar ingevolge hierdie paragraaf nie die bedrag bereken teen voornoemde tarief vir elke kilometer bo 160 kilometer afgeleë, oorskry nie.

**Aanvangspunt van reis**

B50.3. Vir die toepassing van hierdie regulasies word die plek waar die opvoeder gewoonlik woonagtig is of die ander plek, wat die Direkteur-generaal bepaal, as die aanvangspunt van 'n reis beskou, en sodanige aanvangspunt moet binne die grense van die Republiek wees.

**DIENSURE VAN OPVOEDERS EN BYKOMENDE VERGOEDING****Diensure**

B51.1. 'n Opvoeder moet normaalweg 27 uur per week onderrig gee: Met dien verstande dat die diensure van 'n opvoeder wat werkwinkel- en ander praktiese onderrig in enige skool gee verleng kan word tot 36 uur per week of tot sodanige ander maksimum as wat die Direkteur-generaal bepaal.

**B51.2.** Where classes at a school are so arranged that an educator does not give instruction for at least 27 hours per week, or workshop and other practical instruction for at least 36 hours per week or such other hours as the Director-General may determine, the Director-General may, in respect of the shortfall of hours of duty, require such educator to give instruction at a part-time class, a double-shift class or any other class attached to such school or to perform other school duties allocated to him by the principal without receiving additional remuneration therefor

**B51.3.** An educator shall not be entitled to claim additional remuneration in respect of extra duties performed by or require of him, except as provided for in regulation B51 4.

(257) ~~257~~

***Additional remuneration for extra duties***

**B51.4.** Where an educator, with the approval of the Director-General, gives instruction at both a school and a part-time, double-shift or other class for hours which in the aggregate exceed the weekly hours of duty prescribed in regulation B51 2, he may, in respect of such excess, receive additional remuneration at the rate applicable to such class

**B51.5.** In calculating the total hours of duty per term in respect of which additional remuneration in accordance with regulation B51 4 may be paid, portions of an hour of 30 minutes or more shall be reckoned as one hour and periods of less than 30 minutes shall be disregarded. Provided that extra duty of less than 15 minutes on a particular day shall be disregarded

***Supervision duties and remuneration therefore at industrial and reform schools***

**B51.6.** (a) An educator in service at an industrial or a reform school shall perform supervision duties at such school if directed to do so by the principal, in which case the principal may require him to reside in official quarters

(b) An educator who undertakes supervision duties at an industrial or a reform school shall be remunerated for such duties by means of a non-pensionable allowance determined or prescribed from time to time in terms of section 11 (1) of the Act

***Additional remuneration apart from approved salary***

**B51.7.** Apart from the salary and other remuneration payable to him in accordance with these regulations, no salary, allowances, remuneration, bonus, gratuity, honorarium or privilege shall be paid or granted to an educator from State Funds without the approval of the Director-General given on the recommendation of the Commission for Administration. Provided that the provisions of this regulation shall not apply to any salary, allowances, remuneration, bonus, gratuity, honorarium or privilege which accrues or accrue to an educator in terms of any Act, regulation or general instruction, and which is or are not subject to such approval

**B51.2.** Waar klasse by 'n skool so gereel is dat 'n opvoeder nie onderrig vir minstens 27 uur per week, of werkwinkel- en ander praktiese onderrig vir minstens 36 uur per week of sodanige ander ure as wat die Direkteur-generaal bepaal, gee nie, kan die Direkteur-generaal ten opsigte van die tekort aan diensure, van sodanige opvoeder vereis om onderrig te gee in 'n deeltydse klas, 'n dubbelskofklas of enige ander klas wat aan sodanige skool verbonde is, of om ander skoolpligte wat die prinsipaal aan hom toewys, te verrig sonder om bykomende vergoeding daarvoor te ontvang

**B51.3.** 'n Opvoeder het, behalwe soos by regulasie B51 4 bepaal geen aanspraak op bykomende vergoeding ten opsigte van enige ekstra diens wat deur hom verrig of van hom vereis word nie

***Bykomende vergoeding vir ekstra diens***

**B51.4.** Waar 'n opvoeder met die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal, by sowel 'n skool as in 'n deeltydse dubbelskof- of ander klas onderrig gee vir ure wat altesaam meer is as die weeklikse diensure by regulasie B51 2 voorgeskryf, kan hy ten opsigte van die ekstra diensure bykomende vergoeding ontvang teen die tarief wat op sodanige klas van toepassing is.

**B51.5.** By die berekening van die totale diensure per kwartaal ten opsigte waarvan bykomende vergoeding ooreenkomstig regulasie B51 4 betaal kan word, word uurgedeeltes van 30 minute of meer gereken as een uur en word tydperke van minder as 30 minute buite rekening gelaat. Met dien verstande dat ekstra diens van minder as 15 minute op enige spesifieke dag buite rekening gelaat word

***Toesigdiens en vergoeding daarvoor by nywerheid- en verbeteringskole***

**B51.6.** (a) 'n Opvoeder in diens by 'n nywerheid- of verbeteringskool moet toesigdiens by sodanige skool verrig indien hy deur die prinsipaal aangesê word om dit te doen, in welke geval die prinsipaal van hom kan vereis om in amptelike kwartiere in te woon

(b) 'n Opvoeder wat by 'n nywerheid- of verbeteringskool toesigdiens verrig, word vir sodanige diens vergoed by wyse van 'n nie-pensioengewende toelae wat van tyd tot tyd ingevolge artikel 11 (1) van die Wet bepaal of voorgeskryf word

***Bykomende vergoeding benewens goedgekeurde salaris***

**B51.7.** Benewens die salaris en ander vergoeding wat ingevolge hierdie regulasies aan hom betaalbaar is, mag daar nie uit Staatsgelde aan 'n opvoeder enige salaris, toelaes, vergoeding, bonus, gratifikasie honorarium of voorreg sonder die goedkeuring van die Direkteur-generaal verleen op aanbeveling van die Kommissie vir Administrasie, betaal of toegestaan word nie. Met dien verstande dat die bepalings van hierdie regulasie nie van toepassing is nie op enige salaris, toelaes, vergoeding, bonus, gratifikasie, honorarium of voorreg wat aan 'n opvoeder ingevolge enige Wet, regulasie of algemene voorskrif toeval en wat nie aan sodanige goedkeuring onderworpe is nie.

**Medical Aid**

**B52.** The provisions of regulation A15 of the Public Service Regulations, promulgated under Government Notice No 2047 dated 11 December 1959, as amended, shall *mutatis mutandis* apply with effect from 1 January 1969 to White educators in respect of compulsory membership of the Public Service Medical Aid Association.

257

**ACCEPTANCE OF NOMINATION AS A CANDIDATE FOR ELECTION TO PARLIAMENT OR A PROVINCIAL COUNCIL**

**B53.1.** If an educator seeks election as a member of Parliament or a provincial council, he shall be deemed to have voluntarily retired from the service of the Department with effect from the date on which he is nominated, in accordance with the provisions of the Electoral Act, 1979 (Act No 45 of 1979), as a candidate for the election

**B53.2.** An educator shall not become or be a member of a committee, a divisional council, a municipal council, a local authority or any other statutory body without the Director-General's consent given either specifically in respect of a particular person or generally in respect of any group of educators after he is satisfied that such membership will not be detrimental to the interests of education

**B53.3.** No educator shall hold any office which, in the opinion of the Director-General, will interfere with the performance of his duties as an educator.

**B53.4.** Before coming to a decision in the exercise of his discretion under regulation B53 2 or regulation B53 3, the Director-General shall give the educator concerned an opportunity to submit, through the school committee (or manager) and regional board, such representations as he may wish to make, and any such representations shall be accompanied by the comments of the school committee (or manager) and regional board.

**B53.5** In the event of a dispute arising between the Government and the council, committee or authority referred to in regulation B53 2, an educator who is a member of such council, committee or authority shall not take part in the discussion or give any vote on such dispute."

**DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE**

No. R. 1621

12 July 1991

MARKETING ACT, 1968  
(ACT No 59 OF 1968)

**WINTER CEREAL SCHEME: AMENDMENT**

I, André Isak van Niekerk, Minister of Agriculture, acting under section 14, as applied by section 15 (3), of the Marketing Act, 1968 (Act No 59 of 1968), hereby—

(a) publish the amendment set out in the Schedule, of the Winter Cereal Scheme published by Proclamation No R 162 of 1974, as amended, and

(b) declare that the said amendment shall come into operation on the date of publication hereof.

**A. I. VAN NIEKERK,**  
Minister of Agriculture

**Mediese Hulp**

**B52.** Die bepalings van regulasie A15 van die Staatsdiensregulasies, afgekondig by Goewermentskennisgewing No 2047 van 11 Desember 1959, soos gewysig, is met ingang van 1 Januarie 1969 *mutatis mutandis* van toepassing op Blanke opvoeders met betrekking tot verpligte lidmaatskap van die Mediese Hulpvereniging van Staatsamptenare

**AANVAARDING VAN NOMINASIE AS KANDIDAAT VIR VERKIESING TOT DIE PARLEMENT OF 'N PROVINSIALE RAAD**

**B53.1.** Indien 'n opvoeder hom as lid van die Parlement of 'n provinsiale raad verkiesbaar stel, word hy geag vrywillig uit die diens van die Departement te getree het met ingang van die datum waarop hy ooreenkomstig die bepalings van die Kieswet, 1979 (Wet No. 45 van 1979), as kandidaat vir die verkiesing genomineer is

**B53.2.** 'n Opvoeder mag nie lid van 'n komitee, 'n afdelingsraad, 'n munisipale raad, 'n plaaslike owerheid of enige ander statutêre liggaam word of wees nie sonder die Direkteur-generaal se toestemming wat spesifiek ten opsigte van 'n bepaalde persoon of in die algemeen ten opsigte van enige groep opvoeders verleen is nadat hy hom daarvan vergewis het dat sodanige lidmaatskap nie nadelig vir die belange van die onderwys sal wees nie.

**B53.3.** 'n Opvoeder mag nie enige amp beklee wat na die oordeel van die Direkteur-generaal die uitvoering van sy pligte as opvoeder sal belemmer nie

**B53.4.** Voordat die Direkteur-generaal tot 'n beslissing geraak by die uitoefening van sy diskresie kragtens regulasie B53 2 of regulasie B53.3, moet hy die betrokke opvoeder 'n geleentheid gee om deur bemiddeling van die skoolkomitee (of bestuurder) en streekraad die vertoe voor te lê wat hy wil rig, en enige sodanige vertoe moet vergesel gaan van die opmerkings van die skoolkomitee (of bestuurder) en streekraad.

**B53.5** In die geval waar 'n geskil tussen die Regering en die raad, komitee of owerheid bedoel in regulasie B53 2 ontstaan, mag 'n opvoeder wat lid van sodanige raad, komitee of owerheid is, nie aan die bespreking of stemming oor sodanige geskilpunt deelneem nie."

**DEPARTEMENT VAN LANDBOU**

No. R. 1621

12 Julie 1991

BEMARKINGSWET, 1968  
(WET No 59 VAN 1968)

**WINTERGRAANSKEMA. WYSIGING**

Ek, André Isak van Niekerk, Minister van Landbou, handelende kragtens artikel 14, soos toegepas by artikel 15 (3), van die Bemerkingswet, 1968 (Wet No 59 van 1968)—

(a) publiseer hiermee die wysiging in die Bylae uit-eengesit, van die Wintergraanskema gepubliseer by Proklamasie No. R 162 van 1974, soos gewysig; en

(b) verklaar hiermee dat genoemde wysiging op die datum van publikasie hiervan in werking tree.

**A. I. VAN NIEKERK,**  
Minister van Landbou



# Nat. MP <sup>(S)</sup> to face charges of fraud, theft

Staff Reporter

A HOUSE of Representatives MP who recently joined the National Party is to appear in Kimberley Magistrate's Court in connection with charges of fraud and theft.

The charges arise out of alleged irregularities at the Resthaven Old-Age Home in Kimberley, a police liaison officer for the Northern Cape said yesterday.

Fraud and theft dockets had been completed and handed over to the attorney general, who had decided to prosecute, he said.

The fraud charges involve R10 000 of the old-age home's trust fund and one theft charge following on complaints made on behalf of the Labour Party by Mr. John Scholtz, ministerial representative for the Northern Cape and Free State.

# HoD is not "insensitive" <sup>(257)</sup>

THE House of Delegates would in future have no difficulty in accepting applications for housing from people of all races, according to Mr Baldeo Dookie, acting chairman of the Ministers Council

*Southern 257/91*  
Dookie, who is also acting Minister of Housing in the HoD, was commenting on the "illegal" occupation of 60 newly-built houses in Marlboro Gardens by a group of Alexandra Township women last week

He said the HoD had taken a "pro-active stand in working towards a new South Africa" and had demonstrated its concern over the plight of the homeless,

particularly black South Africans, by providing "in excess of R42 million worth of land resources for the development of informal housing for the black community".

He said of the 60 houses completed in Marlboro Gardens, an Indian township near Alexandra, 50 had been allocated to applicants on the waiting list, some of whom had waited for more than 15 years

The houses were standing empty for "cultural and religious reasons" This apparently created the impression that they were vacant, said Dookie

# Labour Party man angry Over squatter neighbours

South 25/7 - 31/7/91

257

By Thoraya Pandy

THE chairperson of the Manenberg branch of the Labour Party, Mr Yusuf Sampson, is concerned that the Cape Provincial Administration (CPA) did not consult his party on the decision to grant land in the area to "such a large number" of African squatters

The CPA has allotted an open field bordering Manenberg and Guguletu to squatters presently living at Tambo Square in Guguletu

"The cultural differences between coloured and Africans are too great for us to work together," said Sampson, who also serves on the Athlone District Management Committee

The Management Committee circulated a petition objecting to the squatters being given land that Manenberg residents needed for housing

The petition, with 900 signatures, was sent to the CPA.

## Upsetting

Sampson said he met with the Administrator of the Cape, Mr Kobus Meiring, three times to discuss the matter

"It is upsetting because there are about 2 000 people on a housing waiting list in Manenberg. The land should be used to build houses for them"

A spokesperson for the CPA, Mr Van Heerden Heunis, confirmed that the meetings had taken place and the petition was received.

Heunis said the land fell within the legal jurisdiction of the Ikapa Town Council and if any land was vacant after the squatters moved in, it would be made available to the backyard dwellers in Ikapa

SOUTH interviewed residents living near the site and found that most were in favour of the move

Mr G Jacobs said "I have no problem with Africans staying here. Everyone should have a house and live where they feel"

Another resident, Mrs M Menton, said she would have a problem if the squatters lived in shacks and not houses, but in principle had no problem with the move

## Dissatisfaction

Mrs K Adonis, who expressed dissatisfaction with the move, said "The Tambo Square people should not stay here, facilities should be provided for the people of Manenberg on the land. They can get land somewhere else"

Meanwhile, the Manenberg Civic Association has started an awareness campaign informing and preparing residents in the area for the move

"The response from the community was relatively positive and most people do not have a problem with the move," a spokesperson said

The civic association had given its full support to the squatters and would assist them in any way possible

A creche in Tambo Square which was recently built by the Women's League of Tambo Square and Wynberg will have to be broken down when the squatters are relocated

## FAITH HEALING

257

118191  
The House of Delegates (HoD) is determined to build a 350-bed community hospital with an additional 150-bed frail-care unit, at Phoenix, north of Durban. But it doesn't have the money to pay for it. In order to bypass this little snag, it is calling for a private sector capital injection. In fact, a shortage of funds has never inhibited the HoD in the past.

Its Department of Health Services & Welfare has invited tenders for the facility and about 10 bids are believed to have been received. Advertisements were placed in Sunday newspapers on April 28 and just over three weeks later HoD Health Services & Welfare Minister Baldeo Dookie, announced that the Indian Assembly's Ministers Council had approved the building of the hospital. At the same time, he said no funding would be forthcoming from the Treasury. However, the need for the hospital was so great that "urgency outweighed other constraints including finance."

A month after the June 14 closing date for tenders, Dookie made another announcement, this time saying plans to

build the Phoenix hospital had been frozen because of lack of funds. The HoD is apparently keeping its options open and exploring funding alternatives, such as backing from private companies. In the meantime, it still has the developers' bids — each of which probably cost several thousand rands to compile.

One of the applicants contacted by the FM did not want to comment on the tendering procedure. Ironically, though the HoD hadn't sourced funding for the hospital — and didn't, therefore, know when work would or could start — it insisted on a tender period of just six weeks. This has angered some firms that believe they incurred significant overtime costs in meeting the deadline.

Briefing documents sent to tenderers were said to be vague.

In justification of all this, HoD Health Services & Welfare spokesman Sagren Pillay says there is a pressing need for the hospital. While conceding that no contract has yet been awarded, he says all are being considered even working with the private sector.

# Govt may restrict, but not ban, private armies

*Monday 14/8/91*  
PRETORIA — Government could restrict the actions of private armies if they aimed to usurp the functions of the police and the Defence Force, Law and Order Minister Adriaan Vlok said yesterday

However, government was not considering banning private armies outright

He said the country could "do without private armies" because it had the security forces to maintain law and order

Vlok said he was not at liberty to clear up conflicting reports on whether government or the State Security Council had discussed the issue of private armies in depth this week, since the council's deliberations were confidential

Other government sources yesterday said they could not envisage the government clamping down on private armies

The government could not act against groups without acting against the ANC's Umkhonto we Sizwe, and it could not act against Umkhonto without torpedoing the shaky negotiation process

The sources said militiamen would be driven underground and radicalised if steps

were taken against them

Inkatha, in turn, has urged government to discourage the proliferation of private armies "before other parties may be compelled to match the growing number of private armies"

The AWB yesterday sent an urgent fax to the President, confirming certain rules about right-wingers' attendance at NP meetings agreed to by Transvaal NP leader Barend du Plessis

The NP was also asked to urgently arrange another public meeting at Ventersdorp

AWB leader Eugene Terre'Blanche confirmed in his fax that the speakers would be given the right to speak without interference, and that the audience would be allowed to attend without interference

"The audience will also have the right to ask questions and put motions"

He said such a step would "normalise the situation in the white community"

A spokesman at the President's office said he could not comment as they had not yet received the fax — Sapa

## Hendrickse agrees to pay church R20 000

*Monday 14/8/91*  
UITENHAGE — Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse has reached a R20 000 out-of-court settlement, without admitting liability, with the Uitenhage church at which he ministered until his dismissal five years ago

Hendrickse, chairman of the Minister's Council in the House of Representatives, was scheduled to reappear in the Uitenhage Magistrate's Court yesterday with his sister, L A Dolley, who was treasurer of the church at the time

The church, which first sought an order against the

two in October 1988, had asked for a full and proper financial statement covering their period in office until their dismissal in April 1986

*257*  
It also disputed 20 financial transactions involving church funds, and asked for payment of any money owing to the congregation to a maximum of R10 000

Following a pre-trial conference on Monday, the parties agreed yesterday to settle in order to avoid a drawn-out and costly court case. — Sapa



CT 14/8/91 (257)

# Hendrickse settles out of court

UITENHAGE. — Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse has reached a R20 000 out-of-court agreement, without admitting liability, with the Uitenhage church at which he ministered until his dismissal five years ago.

Mr Hendrickse, chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, was scheduled to reappear here yesterday in the Magistrate's Court with his sister, Mrs L Dolley, who

was treasurer of the church at the time.

The church, which first sought an order against the couple in October 1988, had asked for a full and proper financial statement covering their period in office until their dismissal in April 1986.

It also disputed 20 financial transactions involving church funds, and asked for payment of any money to the congregation to

a maximum of R10 000.

It was alleged that after the dismissal of the couple — Mr Hendrickse had refused to resign from the tricameral parliament as demanded by the congregation — certain documents relating to church funds were missing.

In Uitenhage yesterday, following a pre-trial conference between the parties on Monday, it was agreed to settle to avoid a long and costly court case — Sapa

# Labour Party, PAC leaders meet

Star 16/8/91

257

CAPE TOWN — Leaders of the Pan Africanist Congress and the Labour Party yesterday held talks on a patriotic front and the call for a constituent assembly, a source said in Cape Town.

He said a full statement on the talks would be issued tomorrow.

He was not in a position to say who had taken part, except that "leaders of the PAC and the LP" had attended.

The talks were held at the PAC offices in Johannes-

burg. It is understood that LP leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, and his son Peter were at the meeting.

The source said the talks had been a "one-off meeting" but might lead to further discussions.

Earlier, SABC radio news quoted an unnamed PAC spokesman as saying the talks had been fruitful and had paved the way for the LP's participation in a patriotic front meeting scheduled for next month — Sapa

## 'LP walkover inexcusable'

<sup>257</sup>  
KIMBERLEY The  
leader of the Labour  
Party, the Rev Allan  
Hendrickse, has de-  
scribed the walkover by  
members of his party to  
the National Party as in-  
excusable and immoral.  
Speaking here at an  
LP meeting at the week-  
end, he said they had not  
done so because of any  
deep conviction. CT 19/8/91



# Departments can afford BMW's but not books

Sect 22/8-28/8/91 257

SEVEN Department of Education and Culture officials in the House of Representatives have "got the power" of the latest top of the range BMWs — much to the ire of teachers campaigning for basic items like books and pens.

The cars which cost just under R1million in total were purchased at BMW Auto Atlantic two weeks ago.

A salesman for the firm confirmed the department's purchase of six tinted BMW 325i 3 series priced at R78 000 each before GST and one 520 2i six

cylinder BMW which costs R106000. The cars are sold on their slick "power-steering" capabilities and all have air-conditioning, central locking, cruise control, electronic fuel injection, a service interval indicator which monitors driving style, electronic side mirrors and radio tapes.

Mr Shepherd Mladlana of the South African Democratic Teacher's Union said he was shocked that the DEC could "waste so much money on luxuries when they say they cannot afford to increase female teachers'

salaries to make them on par with their male counterparts

"The current government has failed to address the shortage of books and classrooms in the DET and yet another department can afford to waste money on luxury cars

"There are also many DEC schools which are dilapidated

"The department now has no excuse not to employ the many temporary teachers on a permanent basis" Mr Monde Tulwana, Western Cape chairperson of the National Educa-

tion Crisis Committee, said the purchase was "all the more reason for a single education system because fragmentation is bound to bring corruption and abuse."

Department of Education and Culture spokesperson Mr Hennie Jansen argued that the cars were financed through the Commission for Administration which enables senior officials to acquire a car for official use. "This scheme is available for similarly placed officials in all the state departments," he said

# despite cultural differences

## From Page 20

"In this case, personal considerations and a search for security were the main causes of the defection I could not guarantee a future in Parliament for the members concerned. Unfortunately, only a limited number of people can be appointed in a system with proportionate representation."

\*\*\*\*\*

**What is your view on the desirability and value of political alliances and is there at this stage any political institution, (a) with which you will consider entering into an alliance or co-operation agreement and (b) that to the best of your knowledge will be keen to enter into such a partnership with your party?**

"At a seminar in October last year, where all our constituencies, national executive and regional executives were represented, we decided that we should retain our own identity and that the time was not yet ripe for an alliance."

"In certain respects we agree with the ANC or with the PAC, and in others with the governing party. Therefore we would rather consider a co-operation agreement than an alliance

"If we should, for instance, enter into an alliance with the governing party, we would alienate the ANC and vice versa. We want to be free to liaise with the different political groupings with whom we agree."

"I think members of the governing party expected us to be swallowed up by them, but in my opinion that will never happen. Although they are in a position of power today, the opposite may be true tomorrow and one should keep one's options open."

\*\*\*\*\*

**In what respects does your standpoint on any political issue differ from that of the Government?**

"We are in agreement on most issues, but it is rather a case of the Government having changed its standpoint on certain issues in recent years, than us having abandoned our original standpoints."

"For instance, the Government is currently propagating the concept of regional government, whereas years ago we ourselves already campaigned for a non-racial, geographical, federal system. This is one of the ways in which the aspirations of

blacks can be satisfied and the fears of whites be assuaged at the same time, because numbers do not count in a regional system."

*Sowetan*  
\*\*\*\*\* 23/8/91

Earlier this year you said in Parliament that the State President should steer his party away from a focus on groups, group identity and the protection of groups, and that more emphasis should be placed on unifying factors. Could you elaborate on this and does it mean that you do not agree that minority groups should be protected in a new dispensation?

"Most countries of the world believe that the right of the individual should be protected and the present constitution contains a provision to this end. There are so many groups in South Africa - not only ethnic groups, but cultural, business and language groups - that immense confusion may be the result if groups should form the basis of a future government process."

"In my opinion the right of the individual rather than group rights should be protected."

"When the Population

Registration Act was abolished I said that the coloured group had been classified in an unnatural way and I mentioned the example of a family at Uitenhage where the mother was classified as white, the father as 'unknown' and the child as coloured."

"Such division can only cause problems and in my opinion ethnic groups will play a more important role in a new dispensation."

\*\*\*\*\*

**How do you view the protection of minorities in the light of this approach?**

"I have a counter-question. How will minorities be described if they are not divided into groups?"

"In my opinion ethnic minorities can be acknowledged but they do not need protection, because their values and traditions will protect them. There is, for instance, no law to protect the culture, language or religion of the Jews. I think the value of, for instance, Afrikaner-ship or of any other ethnic grouping should be emphasised in future."

"It will make the protection of such a group superfluous. We should also be careful not to make

laws now, which can be used against us by a next government."

\*\*\*\*\*  
AS1  
What does the repeal of the last so-called pillars of apartheid mean to you?

"I appreciate the statutory repeal thereof and I am grateful that I had a share in the repeal. However, I think the laws committed in your

opinion against people as a result of a particular political system. Now that the cause of the injustice has been removed, what will your attitude be in future?"

\*\*\*\*\*  
"The hurt will heal, but it will take time. The history of the Afrikaner shows that it is not easy to forget the hardship of the past."

were in any case, obsolete in the sense that people already live where they belong and have already formed communities with specific values and cultures."

\*\*\*\*\*  
In your political career up to now you have often emphasised past hurts and the injustice committed in your

# Hendrickse confident of future

THE decision of your party to take part in the tricameral parliamentary system met with strident criticism at the time. With the wisdom of hindsight, do you think it was a wise decision? If so, why and if not, why not?

"I think it was certainly the right decision at the right time. A retrospective glance over the years of political debate shows that we have advanced a long way towards realising the objectives we had set for participation, including the upliftment of people

IN the new South Africa we will show the world that people can be proud to be South Africans in spite of differences of colour, race and culture. This opinion is expressed by the Reverend Allan Hendrickse, chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, in an interview with Sowetan correspondent Ise Bigalke in which they touch on, among other things, the contribution of this House to the constitutional development process in South Africa since 1984, possible future political alliances or co-operation agreements, racial prejudices of South Africans, the protection of individual rights and the future status of the two official languages.

(asm)

with an economic and social handicap and catching up with backlogs in, for example, education, housing, pensions and welfare. "We are encouraged by the change in attitude which was brought about in Parliament by the process of political cross-pollination. Thus there

can be no doubt that, at the time, we were advocating a valid standpoint, namely that change had to take place from within.

"Although this was the result of initiatives by both parliamentary and extra-parliamentary groups, we made a significant contribution to breaking down the pillars of apartheid."

Do you think the House of Representatives played an important part in the legislative de-

termining, system more than 72 discriminatory Acts were repealed.

How do you see your role as representative

leader now that all the so-called apartheid laws have been scrapped from the statute book?

"There comes a time in the life of each person when he has to start relinquishing the reins. The late Dr DF Malan said on occasion that in politics there was also a time to come and a time to go.

"The current parliamentary system still has another three years to run and in this transitional period the House of Representatives and I still have an important contribution to make with our particular plan for the future.

"The House retains its right to take part in the present system and as such it still has veto power with regard to amending the Constitution. It can therefore actually act as a watchdog to ensure that a future constitution will serve the interests of most people and will meet their needs and requirements.

"My criticism of the members of the smaller parties in the House of Representatives, who recently joined the ranks of the governing party, was aimed precisely at the fact that they had relinquished their right to participation."

The State President, FW de Klerk, said on

bridged between that which we have already attained and that which we now set ourselves as goals."

What, in your opinion, should the role of the extra-parliamentary institutions be in creating a new living environment in South Africa?

"We have an advantage over these people in the sense that we have learnt to negotiate and take part in debate within the system.

"In contrast, the extra-parliamentary groups have, due to their superior numbers, relied mainly on a position of power to exert pressure.

"They will definitely have to take part in the proposed multiparty conference to make themselves heard. In my opinion they should put their differences behind them and form strong political groupings in order to have a greater say in the decision-making process.

"If they are too divided, they will not be able to play a significant role in the process of political persuasion."

On June 18 this year you only just managed to ward off a motion of no confidence in the House of Representatives, after

was impossible to abolish the own affairs administrations now. Do you agree and what is your comment?

"I differ from De Klérk on this His approach is that the constitution cannot be tampered with now, but a minor change thereto can result in a significant change at this stage already

"For instance, it will be extremely beneficial if there is only one education system with one education department and one budget"

\*\*\*\*\*

So do you, therefore, think that the tricameral system has served its time?

"Yes, I have no doubt about that We used the system for the upliftment process, but what could be done has now been achieved

"The preparatory work which had to be done in the period that the previous State President regarded as a transitional period, has now been completed

"We have reached a new transitional phase in which the gap has to be

several members of the House had defected to the governing party. What does this victory mean to you?

"This, as well as the interest and support we received from people from all over the country, also from people in the constituencies of the members concerned, was very encouraging.

"The governing party thus did gain a few members, but not their supporters in the constituencies. By law these members should resign their seats and again make themselves eligible for an election as members of their new party"

\*\*\*\*\*

Do you think this event points towards a possible general repositioning of politicians within the system, in the next few years in view of the political changes in the country?

"I accept that people will indeed reconsider their political views in the light of changed and changing circumstances, but then it will be on the basis of their principles

■ To Page 21

Sowetan

23/8/91

257

# Labour goes left

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

Sf Times 25/8/91  
play inside the tricameral parliament

LABOUR Party leader Allan Hendrickse yesterday publicly committed his party to becoming actively involved in popular black liberation politics.

Speaking at Labour's southern Cape regional conference at Riversdale, Mr Hendrickse said he had held talks with the ANC and PAC and they had "an understanding" for the pivotal role the LP still had to

He welcomed "the hand of friendship" extended to the LP by the ANC, PAC, Azapo, movements and their willingness to accept the LP "as part of the patriotic front".

A patriotic front of all liberation movements and political parties which support the bottom-line demand for an elected constituent assembly will be established at a conference in Cape Town next month.

## LP plans to work with all 'liberation' groups

(257)

Political Correspondent 29/8/9

THE Labour Party is urging its members to meet all "liberation organisations" at branch, local and regional level to discuss joint strategies

The shift to the left by the LP follows recent meetings between the party leadership and the PAC and the invitation to the LP to attend the Patriotic Front conference

The decision to seek closer co-operation with extra-parliamentary organisations also underlines the growing rift between the LP and the National Party following the recent defection of a number of LP MPs to the government.

LP public relations officer Mr Peter Hendrickse said yesterday that the LP hoped to follow up its recent "productive" talks with the PAC with meetings with the ANC.

**ANC, PAC invited**  
THE Labour Party has invited speakers from the PAC and the ANC to what observers see as a watershed conference in Port Elizabeth next month (25 OCT 31 1991). Party leader Mr Allan Hendrickse said yesterday the conference would be on October 11 and 12 — Sapa 

# Outlaw racism, says Labour

Political Staff (257) ARG 24/9/91

PRACTISING apartheid could become a criminal offence, if the Labour Party has its way

People attending a weekend report-back meeting in Mariannridge held by Mr Luwelyn Landers, Labour Party MP for Durban Suburbs, raised this issue during question time

The audience unanimously agreed that in practice and in law, apartheid should be made a criminal offence by Act of Parliament

Mr Landers told the meeting he would take this up with the Labour Party leaders, and would probably put a Private Members Bill through Parliament next year to outlaw apartheid

Apartheid was alive and well, as proved by the disparity in pensions and the millions of homeless people, he said

About 250 people attended the report-back meeting

Mr Landers said the Labour Party had no objection in principle to VAT, but objected to the manner in which it was being applied, especially with regard to medical services and health care



# Dead MP gets party card back



ROY WILLIAMS  
Name cleared, at last

By NORMAN WEST: Political Reporter

## Hendrickse deal ends bizarre<sup>(257)</sup> feud over Silent Roy

SITimes 6/10/91

AN MP who never said a word in Parliament until the day he died has been posthumously reinstated to membership of the Labour Party — ending a bizarre feud between his family and party leader, Reverend Allan Hendrickse.

At the time of his death last year, Prieska millionaire Roy Williams was a member of the President's Council

The attempt by his family and the executor of his estate to have his party membership restored has dragged on since the beginning of the year, and was finally set down for hearing in the Cape Town Supreme Court on November 20

But this week Mr Hendrickse confirmed that the Labour Party — which had already incurred more than R40 000 in legal costs — had agreed to posthumously grant Mr Williams membership of the party

He said the LP had also agreed to pay R5 000 towards the R10 000 costs of the Williams family

Mr Williams, the former MP for Mid-Karoo (Prieska) hit the headlines several times — not because of what he said in Parliament, but because of his silence

Not once in his five years as an MP, from 1984 to 1989, did Mr Williams speak in the House. He did not even make the maiden speech customary for new members

### Bankroll

His silence, he once told the Sunday Times, was his way of protesting against "at all the nonsense the other MPs talk in Parliament"

Instead, Mr Williams's style was to work behind the scenes to obtain better housing, education and other services for his constituents — often digging deeply into his own pocket

During Labour's "lean years" he helped bankroll the party and was eventually appointed trustee, a position he held until his expulsion

Exactly a year before his death, he was booted out during the LP's Kimberley congress for allegedly breaching the party's constitution by revealing details of party finances.

He immediately started legal proceedings to reverse the decision, maintaining until his death his expulsion was unconstitutional

The information he was accused of making public concerned the administration of Mr Hendrickse's controversial "Discretionary Fund" and other financial mat-

ters

Mr Williams made his fortune by mining and exporting semi-precious gemstones which, in his early days, he physically hewed out of the rugged Prieska mountains with a pick and shovel

A multi-millionaire at the time of his death, he owned the biggest long-haul transport business in the north-western Cape, as well as several properties, businesses and farms

While on his deathbed, Mr Williams made his eldest son, Saneer, promise him he would carry on the fight to "clear his name" to "the bitter end" — irrespective of the cost

### Substitute

But there was a legal obstacle to overcome because, in terms of the law, the case "dies" with the litigant — unless the executor of the estate is substituted for the deceased

The executor of the estate, Mr Johan Schoeman, decided it was in the interest of the estate the matter proceed and he flew to Cape Town to have his name substituted for Mr Williams's on court documents

Yesterday Mr Saneer Williams confirmed the family had accepted Mr Hendrickse's offer

"We are happy that my father's deathbed wish has been carried out," the son said

"And to show we have no hard feelings against Mr Hendrickse, we have decided to donate R1 000 towards the funds of my late father's church, and another R1 000 to Mr Hendrickse's United Congregational Church in Prieska"

**Top NP post  
for Labour  
defector**

STRAND — Former Labour Party chairman Andrew Julies was yesterday elected deputy chairman of the Cape NP.

Julies resigned as Labour Party chairman earlier this year and quit the party to join the NP.

He is the first person of colour to be elected as an NP office-bearer.

Dawie de Villiers was unanimously re-elected leader of the Cape NP.

"With the election of Rev Julies as a deputy chairman, the congress is saying we have accepted the new dispensation and this finds expression in the fact Rev Julies was spontaneously elected to one of the highest positions in the party," said De Villiers.

Marietta Badenhorst and Manpower Minister Eh Louw were re-elected deputy chairmen — Sapa

# 'Brown' Nats lend colour to NP congress

South 9/10 - 16/10/91

257

President FW de Klerk made a pitch for allies and lashed out at his opponents at the Cape NP congress this week. But his attempts to woo the people his party had subjugated for 43 years left REHANA ROSSOUW unimpressed

**R**ESOUNDING "hoor-hoor's" echoed off the rafters of the DF Malan centre in Stellenbosch on Monday night as National Party leader president FW de Klerk delivered the opening address to the NP's 76th Cape congress.

Some of the most heartfelt "hoor-hoor's" came from the "brown" NP members whose supporters numbered about one-third of the 2 000-strong audience.

This is the first NP congress in the Cape to be attended by coloured members. Most of the 35 MPs who had defected from the Labour Party to the NP are based in the Cape. Among the areas represented at the congress this year are Bonteheuwel, Bushop Lavis, Elses River, Grassy Park, Heideveld, Mannenberg, Mitchell's Plain and Retreat. However, few of the coloured NP supporters at Monday's meetings

were younger than 60 years and many walked into the hall with the aid of walking sticks.

"The National Party is the fastest-growing non-racial party in South Africa today," boasted Cape leader Mr Dawid de Villiers.

"The Cape National Party is holding its biggest congress in the history of the party this week, with 600 delegates."

"This is indicative of the growing support for the NP. It is increasingly becoming the home of moderate South Africans who reject racism to the right and communism to the left."

De Klerk delivered scathing attacks against the ANC, SACP and Cosatu, but it was his hard-hitting statements about the Labour Party which drew the most "hoor-hoor's" from the darker-skinned members of the audience.

The NP, he said, was the most dynamic party in South Africa. It had rid itself of the albatross of racial discrimination and was now growing across colour and cultural borders.

"The best proof of this is the hysterical reaction from our chief opponents," De Klerk said. "The Conservative Party and Labour Party are both staggering in parliament."

He said the Labour Party was falling into the laps of Mr Joe Slovo, Mr Jay Naidoo and partners.

"The noose of slavery to the ANC/SACP alliance is already around the Labour Party's neck. At the so-called Patriotic Front meeting it will be pulled tighter.

"After that those who remain in the Labour Party will be pawns in the hands of the people who previously battled and defamed them."

De Klerk called for an all-party

conference to begin as soon as possible where all parties would be seated at the negotiating table. The ANC, he said, did not want this to take place.

"They would rather immobilise all the smaller parties in a front they control, so that the Jannie Momborgs, Dave Dallings and Reverend Hendricks can dance to their tunes."

"This is a transparent strategy and I am surprised so many people are falling for it."

De Klerk said the guarantee for a healthy future for South Africa lay in a strong, non-racial NP.

The majority of whites, "brown people" and Indians, as well as a large percentage of black people, were looking to the NP for security and to allay their fears.

Other organisations, which were potential allies, believed their success depended on the success of the NP.

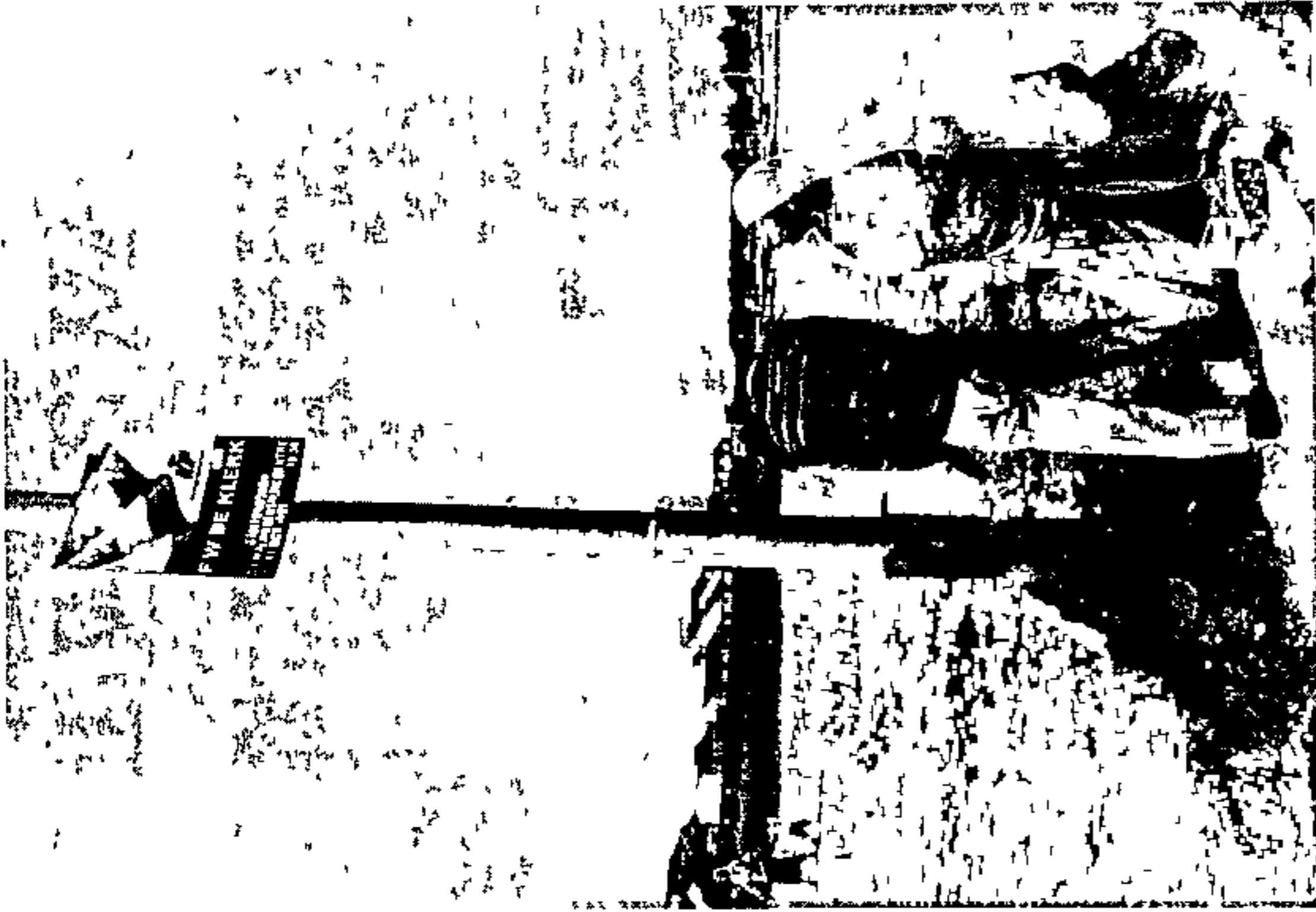
"You know the DP is divided and therefore weak and the LP is looking for its salvation in the ANC/SACP alliance — and you cannot float around rudderless," De Klerk said.

It was De Klerk's utterances on the economy — which he directed at the underprivileged blacks in South Africa — which attracted the most "hoor-hoor's" at Stellenbosch.

The party which had given South Africa apartheid, Land Acts, separate development and job reservation was now promising a place in the sun for "the oppressed."

De Klerk promised better training, more job opportunities, no discrimination, special programmes to widen opportunities, better housing and lifestyles.

"The people are tired of poverty, deprivation and unemployment," he



**NATS IN THE TOWNSHIPS** Posters advertising a NP meeting appeared in Mitchells Plain this week as the party made a bid to attract "brown" supporters

PIC YUNUS MOHAMED

said "The entire world, with few exceptions, is beginning to realise that South Africa needs investment and an end to sanctions to create jobs and opportunities.

"Yet the ANC continues to advocate sanctions. And who suffers? The poor, the unemployed and their families. The people in the townships want housing, electricity and water. They want a normal, decent life."

"Yet the ANC and its allies, the civics, persist in inciting people to take part in rent and other boycotts which obstruct the provision of these services and indeed, render it impossible. And who suffers? The people in the townships."

"People want to shop freely and buy what they please at the lowest available prices.

"Yet they find themselves, time and time again, embroiled in consumer boycotts organised by ANC associates.

"And who suffers? The people. From the brown NP supporters came more hoer-hoor's

257  
**Coloured gets top Nat post**

Political Staff ~~(2/2/77)~~

STRAND — Former Labour Party chairman Andrew Julius — one of 30 defectors to the Nats — has become the first coloured person to be elected to a senior post in the National Party

Mr. Julius, a former Minister in the Rev Allan Hendrickse's Ministers' Council, was yesterday unanimously elected one of three deputy chairmen of the party in the Cape To warm applause, Mr

Julius told the congress he was proud to be a Nationalist "The old order is making way for the new, and that is the NP"

He said he had left Labour because it had lost its way.

Welcoming Mr Julius, re-elected Cape leader Dr Dawie de Villiers said his election was proof that the NP was committed to its new path.

Also unanimously re-elected were vice-chairmen Eli Louw and Marieta Badenhorst.

1/1/77

# Parties scramble for coloured vote

MICHAEL MORRIS  
Political Correspondent

(257) AUG 12/10/91

THE battle for the coloured vote has shifted into a new phase with the Labour Party joining the ANC/PAC Patriotic Front initiative to regain a foothold in mainstream politics.

All the major parties in the Western Cape are going out of their way to attract voters from the region's biggest population group.

After pointed remarks from ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela, the ANC's regional congress recently chose Dr Allan Boesak to head its local regional executive.

The ANC is known to be concerned about the success of National Party recruitment among coloureds and Indians.

To further improve its image in these communities, the NP

## LP swing to Patriotic Front likely

SHADLEY NASH  
Weekend Argus Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH. — The Labour Party's Eastern Cape regional congress this weekend is expected to send a strong signal of support for the party to participate in the Patriotic Front.

In recent months at least 10 regional congresses of the Labour Party — at odds with itself following the crossing over of a number of members to the National Party — have endorsed the invitation to the party to join the Patriotic Front.

Party leader Reverend Allan Hendrickse said this week that it was "difficult to say what the outcome" of Saturday's congress would be.

But indications are the Eastern Cape, one of the party's most important strongholds, will follow the national trend.

Mr Hendrickse said only the December congress, (as crucial as the Party's Eshowe congress which decided to participate in the tricameral parliament nearly a decade ago,) can decide on formal alliances.

The congress will be preceded by two days of "mindblast" seminars to look at its relationship with extra-parliamentary organisations.

Both the ANC and PAC have accepted invitations to speak at the seminars — but the ANC has come under fire for its participation from an allied civic body organising in the largely coloured Northern Areas.

The publicity secretary for the Northern Areas Co-ordinating Committee (NACC), Mr Errol Haines, said his committee would be "opposed to any recognition of the Labour Party as a component of the Patriotic Front".

former Labour Party chairman Rev Andrew Julius as one of three deputy chairmen. He is now among the top four leaders in the Cape NP hierarchy.

Now, after its bruising encounter with the NP in parliament earlier this year, the Labour Party is gearing up for a more active political role.

Labour leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said the LP's decision to join the Patriotic Front conference in Durban later this month to try and forge a common front against the government was a signal of Labour's "political rejuvenation".

A party source said "We are moving closer to the liberation movements and aligning ourselves on the side of those who represent the oppressed".

There is a potential, at least, that Dr Boesak and Mr Hendrickse could become political colleagues of a kind.

Labour MPs, however, warn against excessive speculation, saying the LP will retain its own identity as a party and its participation in the PF conference does not necessarily mean it will enter an alliance with the ANC, or any other extra-parliamentary grouping.

While Mr Hendrickse has said he is confident his caucus is "right behind" the decision to attend the PF conference, and party sources believe all Labour's conservative-minded MPs have already defected to the NP, they acknowledge that the move towards the ANC and PAC could cost them some support in more conservative areas.

But one MP said "I think we are bound to pick up support among more progressive elements, particularly among young people".

"We are determined to get back into mainstream politics and we see our decision to attend the PF conference as a significant step in that direction".

One of the thorny questions that arises is whether the LP would be prepared to withdraw from parliament in order to establish its bona fides in extra-parliamentary circles. Labour's critics have often pointed out that its MPs have been careful never to do anything that might jeopardise their parliamentary privileges.

Party sources say withdrawing from parliament is "not an issue" at this stage.

One said "We don't have a position on the question of leaving parliament, or staying there, but the life of the present parliamentary system is limited".

He said the Labour Party was still a governmental structure which had been widely discredited.

But Mr Hendrickse remained optimistic that the seminars would prove to be useful.

He said the party saw itself as part of the "liberatory movement", although it had differed with extra-parliamentary organisations in the past.

The ANC's speaker, Mr Reggie September, said the Labour Party was interested to hear the ANC's views on issues like an Interim Government, Constituent Assembly and its constitutional proposals.

"There is a new set of political circumstances in South Africa which necessitates the opening up of communication channels between groups," said Mr September.

# LP yes to alliance politics

LABOUR Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse yesterday received an overwhelming mandate to pursue future alliances with such parties as the ANC, PAC and Azapo

At a seminar held to discuss the future of the party in Port Elizabeth, 94 percent of those present voted to align the LP with parties attending the forthcoming

By NORMAN WEST: Political Reporter

## Patriotic Front conference

The capacity crowd of 600, jam-packed into the Gelvandale Community Centre, thundered their endorsement of the decision with loud applause and stamping feet. Mr Hendrickse said however that the LP was not going to form any formal alliance with any party

The seminar was addressed by Professor Kader Asmal, Mr Reggie September and Mr Franklin Sonn of the ANC

Mr Bennie Alexander, secretary-general of the PAC, was on the programme as a speaker but had to go abroad at short notice

He sent a special envoy to apologise for his absence and convey the good wishes of the PAC to the seminar

Mr Raymond Mhlaba, national chairman of the SA Communist Party and a member of the ANC Executive Committee, attended as an observer

Yesterday afternoon, Mr Hendrickse released the results of a poll on the party's future direction

The results showed 94 percent of the delegates were in favour of the party forming alliances with parties of a similar philosophy — but not at present

## Talks

A total of 98 percent said when an alliance was formed, the LP should retain its identity as a non-racial party.

And 80 percent said they were in favour of a constituent assembly based on

one-person one-vote elections.

Ninety percent endorsed further talks with the ANC, PAC, Azapo grouping

A total of 80 percent said there had to be joint participation in a transitional/interim government arrangement and only 20 percent felt the present government alone should rule in the interim.

Mr Hendrickse said 95 percent of the delegates endorsed the party's attendance and association with the Patriotic Front conference.

He ascribed the resurgence of interest and renewed enthusiasm for him and the Labour Party to the decision by the leadership "to go back to the people"

LP in (257)  
CT 14/10/91  
favour of  
alliance

Own Correspondent

PORT ELIZABETH  
About 94% of respondents at a Labour Party seminar on Thursday favoured the party forming an alliance, LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said at the party's East Cape congress at the weekend

But the overwhelming majority favoured retention of the LP's identity, he added

Mr Hendrickse told a packed Gelvandale Community Centre that the LP would not now "and will never" join the National Party, nor would the LP form any future coalition with the NP

The LP leader said the party was not prepared to be "tainted by being associated with those people who have the blood of so many innocents on their hands"

# Spell it out says Mandela

*Sowetan 14/10/91*  
AFRICAN National Congress leader Mr Nelson Mandela has reiterated support for nationalisation but said the ANC would drop the policy if business came up with an alternative

Mandela told businessmen in Durban on Saturday: "We have no ideological attachment to nationalisation, but it's the only effective way to ensure there's an equal distribution of wealth

"We say to the business community, if you have a better alternative and if it's effective, we'll abandon nationalisation"

He accepted criticism that the ANC had not put forward a detailed blueprint for a post-apartheid economy, but "what has business produced apart from general cliches about the free market, growth and trickle-down effects?"

"Have we seen a single programme that the inherited privilege of apartheid on which business has flourished will be addressed as a resource which will begin to benefit all our people?" - *Sapa-Reuter*

## Labour joins fray

THE battle for the coloured vote has shifted into a new phase with the Labour Party joining the ANC/PAC Patriotic Front initiative to regain a foothold in mainstream politics. *(257)*

All the major parties in the Western Cape are going out of their way to attract voters from the region's biggest population group *Sowetan 14/10/91*

After pointed remarks from ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela, the ANC's regional congress recently chose Dr Allan Boesak to head its local regional executive

The NP in the Cape this week elected former Labour Party chairman the Rev Andrew Julius as one of three deputy chairmen. He is now one of the top four leadership figures in the Cape NP hierarchy



By BARRY STREEK  
Political Staff

IN ONE of those strange South African ironies, there were probably more coloured people at last week's National Party Cape congress than there were at the ANC's Western Cape conference the previous weekend.

ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela in fact admonished delegates over the small number of coloured people at his organisation's conference, pointing out that 54% of the people in the region were coloured, 25% black and 21% white.

"Look around you," Mr Mandela told the 500 delegates, the vast majority of whom were black.

### Demographic realities

The delegates responded by electing Dr Allan Boesak as chairman of the ANC in the Western Cape and choosing a regional executive which was far less black-dominated than the executive chosen a year earlier.

Whether this move will be sufficient to prevent the Western Cape falling under NP control in South Africa's first free and democratic election remains to be seen.

But what is clear is that the major political players are now looking far beyond the all or multi-party talks and are beginning to confront the demographic realities that will confront them when those elections are eventually held.

Both Mr Mandela's speech to the ANC conference and Mr F W de Klerk's speech to the NP conference were clearly aimed at trying to get the members of their organisations to focus their attention on the urgent need to prepare for campaigning and elections.

It should be remembered that in post-apartheid voting the Western Cape will, according to figures supplied by the Development Bank of Southern Africa, be one of the smaller regions in South Africa with just 7.94% of the people over the age of 18.

# Fight's on between NP and ANC for the '54%'



By BARRY  
STREEK

Indeed, the bank's figures indicate that Mr Mandela may well have under-estimated the number of coloured voters in the region. The bank estimated that 811 677 of the 1 375 969 people over the age of 18 in the Western Cape were coloured

### De Klerk 'popular'

This means the coloured vote, whatever objections there might be to racial labelling of this kind, is going to be decisive in the region.

Mr Mandela stressed that the ANC had accepted the results of opinion polls which showed Mr De Klerk to be the most popular leader among coloured and Indian people, indicating that the ANC accepts that the NP are the front-runners in the Western Cape.

He also said the NP "has organisation and they are forming alliances very quietly among black people. They are challenging us in our own constitu-

encies and they are making an impact."

This was taking place even though the NP was a latecomer to non-racialism and despite its record over the last 42 years of denying people rights, Mr Mandela warned. It was tough but realistic talk to the ANC delegates.

### Secret ballot

It was tough but realistic talk to the ANC delegates. The fact is the first shots for South Africa's first free elections are already being fired — and the leadership understands that there is nothing quite as decisive as the verdict of the voters in a secret ballot at the end of the campaign.

And only those parties and people with real grassroots support will survive. As the Minister of Finance, Mr Barend du Plessis, put it in the 1989 election, the views of the voters help to 'concentrate one's mind', particularly at election time.

As political parties jockey for position during the run-up to negotiations for a new constitution, surprising alliances are taking place. **REHANA ROSSOUW** raises an eyebrow at a flirtation between the ANC and Labour Party:

**L**AST YEAR THE ANC snubbed the Labour Party by ignoring an invitation to address their annual congress in Cape Town. This year it was the National Party which snubbed Labour, while the ANC sent four representatives to a LP conference in the Eastern Cape. While president FW de Klerk delivered a blistering attack on the Labour Party at the NP Cape congress, LP leader Rev Allan Hendrickse, speaking at his party's Eastern Cape congress, waxed lyrical about his "comrades in the struggle" in the ANC.

Keeping track of political alliances while organisations jockey for support at the negotiating table could leave some observers breathless. Old enemies have become comrades, soft targets have become allies. "Yes, Labour Party members have been attacked. Their homes have been bombed and they have lost maternal

# Labour Party is now swinging both ways



257

possession," said LP spokesperson Mr Peter Hendrickse. "But look at Llewelyn Landers, the former MP for Mitchells Plain. His house was attacked but he was the main speaker for the LP during argument on the Indemnity Bill, saying ANC members involved in violence should be allowed to return home. "We have reached the point where we must consider what is for the greater good of the people and the country and not dwell on what has happened in the past"

Hendrickse said the LP was not afraid it would be absorbed by the ANC, rather, it was joining its "brothers in the struggle". He denied that by forming an alliance with the ANC the Labour Party was negating decades of acrimony and tension between the two organisations. The two organisations differed only on strategies to reach their goals, not on their aims, he said.

The major break between the LP and the ANC occurred in 1983 when Labour decided at their Eshowe conference to participate in the tricameral parliament. "It was only then that we became the enemy — that we were accused

Party. He said the LP would continue to be as vociferously anti-communist as it has been throughout its history. "Our response to these people is that we have sat through countless meetings in parliament with the National Party and the Conservative Party. "We have not joined either and it is possible for us to sit in meetings with the SACP without joining them."

In the past two years the tensions between political parties have been defused and people recognised each other's right to exist and operate, Hendrickse said. ANC national executive committee member Mr Reggie September, who accompanied Professor Kader Asmal, Mr Raymond Mhlaba and Mr Franklin Somo to the LP conference to present the ANC's viewpoints on a range of issues, said the decision to invite the LP to the Patriotic Front was not a "question of principles".

"We must not mix up principles with what is happening now," September said. He said the government used the period of the ANC's banning to impose a system of regional and national government and administration, like the tricameral parliament, the

community councils and the management committees.

This system, September said, was imposed with "naked brutality" with the "unforgettable" experiences in the Western Cape of African people being removed and District Six being bulldozed.

"The government played a game of divide and rule and used its security forces where it saw fit

"Our organisations used its own methods in order to promote its own programmes and often had to survive despite the machinations of the security branch.

"During that period misunderstandings between organisations and individuals were commonplace and strife was the norm. We have now won the space to organise in an open fashion and we are on the verge of meeting the other side in negotiations."

September said the ANC needed to devise "maximum unity of the oppressed" before it met the National Party at the All Party Conference.

The Labour Party consisted of people who were disenfranchised and it was essential that they and the ANC worked out a common approach to issues now, September said.

(254)

FM 18/10/91

Labour Party leader Allan Hendrickse has perfected the art of political survival. By engineering an invitation to next month's "patriotic front" conference in Durban, Hendrickse drew the LP closer than ever to the ANC. He has probably established a significant role for himself in the coming all-party talks.

The move means Hendrickse has almost gone full circle — from (relatively) radical government opponent who wrecked the old Coloured Representative Council, through Minister in P W Botha's Cabinet and back to old-style confrontational politics.

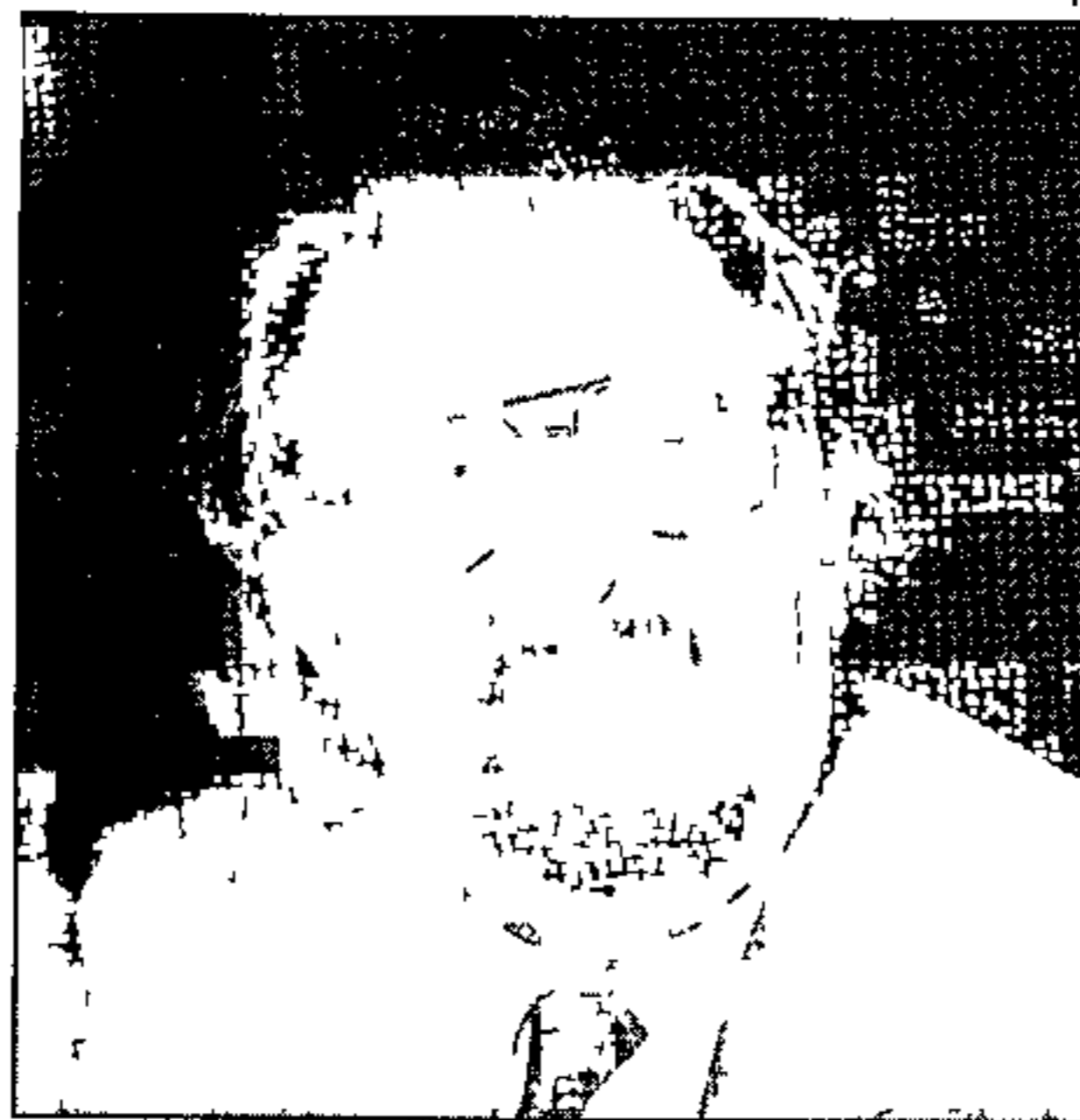
His ability to bounce back is extraordinary. Earlier this year the LP was almost crushed by a National Party onslaught. By wooing over 34 of the 85 coloured MPs and having the backing of eight independent members, the Nats came within a whisker of controlling the House of Representatives.

Since 1984, Hendrickse has roller-coasted through a series of political minefields. He shattered an alliance with Mangosuthu Buthelezi by deciding to enter the tricameral system, had a theoretical (but not effective) governing alliance with P W Botha, enraged Botha by quitting the Cabinet and establishing what was essentially the first real parliamentary opposition the Nats had faced since winning power, watched his party split as the NP eroded it; and finally last week he was welcomed back into the "struggle" fold.

His strong words at the LP's eastern Cape congress in Port Elizabeth at the weekend must be seen in the context of the patriotic front indaba and the role he hopes to play in future negotiations. It's clearly absurd for him to say, as he did at the weekend, that he would never allow the LP to be "tainted" by an association with "those people who have the blood of so many innocents on their hands" — an obvious reference to the Nats. He conveniently forgets the cosy relationship his party had with Botha, whose defence of apartheid and oppression of extra-parliamentary forces tainted Hendrickse far more than any dealings with F W de Klerk could ever do.

But that's politics.

Labour spokesman Peter Hendrickse says it's too early to speculate on whether the party will now withdraw from parliament.



Hendrickse the art of political survival

and throw its weight fully behind the patriotic front alliance (most observers believe it highly unlikely). He says the party's congress in Durban at the end of the year will have to decide on both parliamentary participation and future alliances with other groups.

However, he regards as significant the results of a poll among LP delegates to the eastern Cape congress. This indicated that 98% believed the LP should continue to exist as an independent party — and 94% support-

ed attendance of the party at the patriotic front conference. They weren't asked whether the party should withdraw from parliament.

Peter Hendrickse says the shedding of the "conservative" element of the party to the NP has made it leaner and more focused on its ultimate goal — the establishment of a nonracial democracy in SA. He says the party's relationship with both the ANC and the PAC is now better than at any time in its history and there are definite grounds for considering alliances.

He also foresees an active role for the LP in the all-party conference. "Our almost daily contact with the NP in parliament and parliamentary committees means we have developed skills in dealing with them that the ANC may not have." He believes the party can also be a bridge-builder between the ANC and other "struggle" groups and "system" organisations such as coloured management committees around the country, which are generally dominated by LP members.

"The mood in the party is very positive. In the past few months, we've held nine regional congresses and attendance at all of them has been better than ever before."

He rejects claims that the NP is making major gains in coloured areas and says the LP's information is that even in the conservative northern Cape region, the Nats are struggling to recruit coloured members. ■

# Parents angered by DEC plan to scrap free school buses



South 24/10 - 30/10/91

By Rehana Rossouw

BELHAR parents are angry at a decision by the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) in the House of Representatives to scrap a free bus service for pupils in the area to their schools.

Because of overcrowded schools in the northern suburbs, the DEC buses more than 14 000 pupils to schools in surrounding areas.

Last week school principals informed pupils they would have to pay

for the service next year. This decision affects pupils from Belhar, Delft, Eerste River, Bellville and Kleinvllei.

"The problem we face is that many of the parents will not be able to pay for the service next year," said Mr Faried Gamaldien of the Belhar United Civic.

"More than 2 000 children in the Belhar self-help scheme alone are affected."

Gamaldien said parents feared their children's schooling could be affected. With the implementation of VAT many were hard-hit to make ends meet. Parents also feared their chil-

dren could become victims of criminals if forced to walk long distances to school.

"It was the House of Representatives which forced us to live in these areas without providing adequate resources for us," Gamaldien said.

"It is thus up to them to ensure that our children get to and from school every day."

The Belhar United Civic is holding a mass meeting on Thursday at 8pm at the Belhar Creche in Alabama Way to discuss a campaign on the issue.

DEC spokesperson Mr HJE Jansen said buses were provided as a temporary measure because schools within

walking distances of these areas were not able to accommodate all the pupils. "The department is presently engaged in making provision for schools within walking distance for January 1992," Jansen said.

"A substantial number of pupils presently transported will, from the beginning of the 1992 school year, be in walking distance of a school and, in all probability, fewer pupils will require transport."

He said secondary school pupils from Blue Downs would continue to have the benefit of free transport to schools in Ravensmead, Kuils River, Belhar and Bellville South.

# Labour Party fights for life

257 Adg-26/10/91

## FRANS ESTERHUYSE. Political Correspondent

THE Labour Party is fighting for its political life this weekend.

In a last-ditch bid for full acceptance in mainstream "liberation" politics, party leader Allan Hendrickse and his associates are seeking to throw their lot with the ANC-SACP/Cosatu alliance at the patriotic Front conference in Durban.

But analysts predict the love could lead to further splits and defections from the Labour Party.

Early signs of tension between Mr Hendrickse and Allan Boesak, Western Cape ANC leader and former United Democratic Front patron, are seen as a bad omen for Labour. So Mr Hendrickse and his associates are heading for a setback, especially after they have finally turned their backs on the National Party.

What looms is the disintegration of the Labour Party. And it is at a time that "coloured" politics is undergoing a rapid transformation — with people exercising new free options to enter the non-racial political

defect, it will lose its majority in the House of Representatives. With that will go the Labour Party's ability to offer benefits to people, and then such support as it still has will crumble.

He sees the Labour's relationship with the emerging Patriotic Front as "extremely uneasy".

Dr Van der Ross says this was apparent in sharp criticism of the Labour Party by Dr Boesak.

Ironically, the Hendrickse-Boesak clash he refers to occurred even before the Patriotic Front conference could get off the ground in Durban this week.

The angry tones of their reported exchanges had all the makings of an unstoppable cat-and-dog fight if the two leaders should be confined together in the same political compartment.

The clash was sparked off by remarks by Dr Boesak. He was quoted as saying it was not the ANC's task to save the Hendrickse's party from "political bankruptcy".

Dr Boesak added that Labour Party members, whose political careers were based on

out was dismissed by his office on the ground that Dr Boesak had another engagement — arranged earlier — to fulfil. Whatever the case, the incident was interpreted by political analysts as a clear sign that Dr Boesak and Mr Hendrickse had not yet burned the hatchet since the days when they were bitter political opponents, with Boesak's United Democratic Front accusing Hendrickse and his party of being "self-outs", "puppets" and "junior coalition partners" of the Nationalist government.

### Allan Hendrickse ... fighting for acceptance into mainstream politics.

propping up apartheid, should first resign from the trilateral parliament before a "lifeline" could be thrown to them.

Mr Hendrickse reacted sharply by saying the LP did not need Dr Boesak to show it the way to liberation. He claimed "a very healthy relationship" existed between him and the top leadership of the ANC.

On the surface this claim appeared to gain some credibility this week when ANC leader Mr Nelson Mandela met Mr Hen-



### Allan Boesak ... not looking to save the LP from "political bankruptcy".

drickse on the eve of the Patriotic Front conference, which Mr Hendrickse had indicated he would attend.

However, by week's end an announcement that Dr Boesak would not attend led to speculation that he was pulling out because of Mr Hendrickse's intention to go to the conference.

According to earlier speculation, Dr Boesak had been expected to make a comeback to mainstream "liberation" politics at the Durban conference. While Dr Boesak was not available to comment, the speculation that he was pulling

He said that formerly disenfranchised people under apartheid restrictions now have a wide range of political options — and race or skin colour is no longer a criterion.

They can join parties ranging from the National Party to the SA Communist Party, or groupings like the ANC or PAC, or a multitude of other extra-parliamentary organisations.

All indications are that people are increasingly exercising their options and are moving to political homes of their choice. The political rethinking among people of colour was reflected this week at a Democratic Party news conference where the decision of Dr Van der Ross, former city councillor Mr Norman Daniels and others to join the DP was announced.

Among options they had considered were the NP, the LP, the DP and the ANC. According to Dr Van der Ross, the NP did not seem to offer much that could excite them — simply because of that party's past record.

As for the ANC, there appeared to be much uncertainty over the direction it would follow in the future.

The Labour Party, judging by the response it receives at the polls, did not have much support, and recent dissension had to be taken into account when considering it as an option.

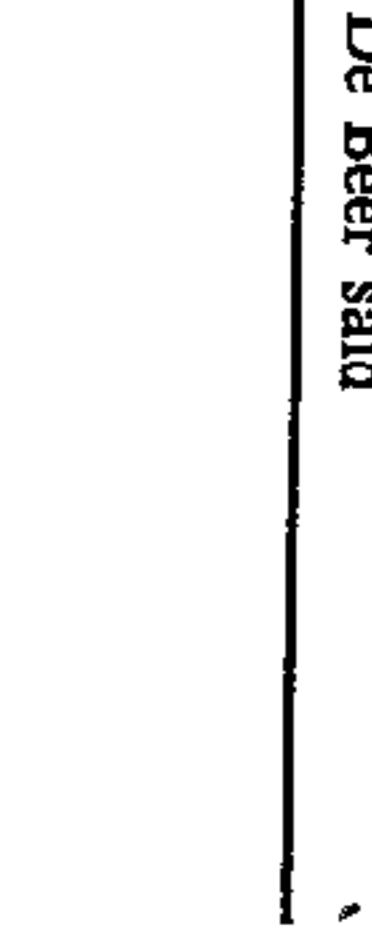
The DP seemed to have a great potential although it appeared to have neglected its support in the Western Cape.

Among others who followed Dr Van der Ross and Mr Daniels into the DP were the Rev J A W Beukes, Ms Florence Erasmus, Mr Norman Isaacs, Mr Leslie Jacobs, Mr Brian Malan, Mr Alie Norodien, Mr Richard Pooler, Mr Jan Rust, Mr J T Sedeman, and Pastor F J Sellidan.

DP officials believe this could be the beginning of further moves by people from various political groupings towards the DP.

DP leader Dr Zac de Beer identified the DP's position in the SA political spectrum of the future as "the liberal democratic centre". He predicted there would be a political bloc to the left of the DP and another on its right.

"We are going to be in the middle, with a bloc large enough to be significant," Dr De Beer said.



# Cut-backs: Sadtu may embark on mass action

South 21/11 - 24/11/91  
THE South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) may embark on mass action after it failed to win assurances from education authorities that they would not cut back on coloured colleges of education.

A Sadtu delegation met the Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, Mr Tommy Abrahams,

on Tuesday to discuss the growing crisis at colleges.

Abrahams is proposing to retrench 108 lecturers at colleges country-wide and cut back on student intake by 2 540.

Sadtu urged Abrahams to plan teacher training on a nonracial basis for the needs of the entire country

and centralise it at a national level.

"The Minister complained about the lack of funds to implement an effective administration of the teacher training portfolio in his department. At the end of the interview, the Sadtu delegation informed him of its dissatisfaction with the outcome," Sadtu said.

# MEC Hoods quits Labour Party

By Esmaré van der Merwe  
Political Reporter

STAR 28/11/91  
254

The Labour Party yesterday suffered another defection blow when its national chairman, Transvaal MEC Dr Willie Hoods, announced his resignation from the party

The LP has recently lost a number of valued members to the National Party

The LP leadership immediately challenged Dr Hoods to "fulfil his moral and ethical obligation to the party by resigning as MEC of Transvaal" as he had been appointed to the position as an LP nominee

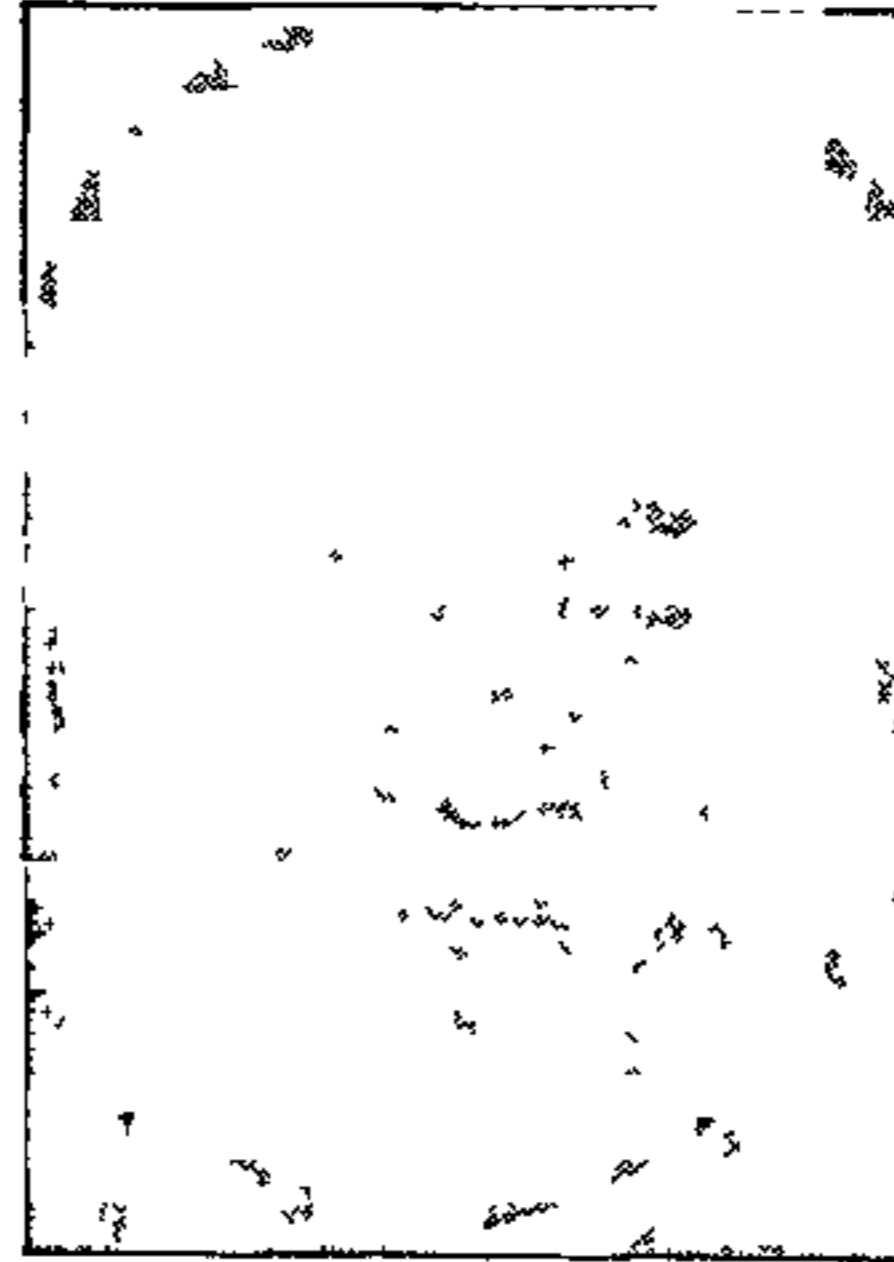
Dr Hoods said he had not yet decided on his future

party-political preferences, but in a statement applauded President de Klerk's reforms

LP sources predicted that Dr Hoods, elected party chairman early this year, would soon join the NP

Dr Hoods said he could no longer identify himself with the LP leadership's course and with its association with the Patriotic Front, which was established recently with the ANC alliance and PAC as main partners

Dr Hoods said "I wish to submit my view that the course the party is taking runs counter to the general spirit of reconciliation found nowadays among all the people of South Africa"



Unhappy with Labour Party  
Dr Willie Hoods

## LP scores easy win at Ceres (257)

**Political Correspondent**  
THE Labour Party this week scored a comfortable victory over an independent candidate in the Ceres management committee by-election.

The LP candidate and MP for Bokkeveld, Mr Clifford Nasson, received 345 votes to the 220 of Mr "Appa" Gouws, a member of the ratepayers' association.

The LP recently scored mancom by-election victories over the NP in Athlone, Vredenberg and Klerksdorp.

ET 28/11/91



# Blow to LP as Hoods quits

287

CT 28/11/91

Political Correspondent

THE Labour Party yesterday suffered a major blow when its national chairman and Transvaal MEC, Dr Willie Hoods, quit the party

Dr Hoods said he had not yet decided on a new political home but LP PRO Mr Peter Hendrickse accused the government of "poaching" him

Dozens of LP MPs defected to the National Party during the parliamentary session earlier this year

Dr Hoods, a former LP member of the President's Council, said yesterday that he could no longer identify himself with the course of the LP leadership and the party's association with the Patriotic Front

"I wish to submit my view that the course the party is taking runs counter to the general spirit of reconciliation found nowadays among all the people of South Africa," he said.

He said he fully supported the initiatives taken by President F.W. de Klerk on negotiations

The LP yesterday expressed its regret at Dr Hoods' resignation and called on him to resign as MEC for the Transvaal

# More MPs to desert Labour

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

THE National Party is poised to take over the House of Representatives next month with more coloured MPs planning to desert the Rev Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party.

The latest resignation from the Labour Party came this week when the Transvaal MEC and national chairman of the LP, Dr Wilhe Hoods, resigned in a huff.

The leader of the Nats in the House of Representatives, Mr Jac Rabie, said yesterday he believed Dr Hoods's resignation would precipitate a hiving off of top members of the LP on the eve of the party's 26th annual congress in Durban at the end of this month.

## Inkatha

It is known that at least one other MEC is about to follow Dr Hoods.

In Natal, senior LP members are questioning the wisdom of the party's association with the ANC because they were living in Inkatha territory and always believed the LP to be closer to Inkatha and the NP than the ANC/SACP/PAC alliance.

The LP is clinging to power in the 85-member House of Representatives with 43 MPs. The NP has 35 and there are seven independents.

Sources close to the party believe that Mr Hendrickse's control over his Ministers' Council is also slipping as some ministers reconsider their political futures.

Among them are the Minister of Housing, Mr David Curry, and the Minister of Health and Welfare Services, Mr Chms April.

# Frozen posts: Minister acts to halt protest

SITimes (CM)  
EDUCATION minister Mr Tommy Abrahams has denied that 108 lecturers at teacher training colleges will lose their jobs

At a press conference on Friday, Mr Abrahams said the impression given that 108 lecturers under his House of Representatives department would be out of work next year was incorrect

"We are scrapping 108 posts at teacher training institutions across the country. We have determined that 41 of these posts are already vacant.

"There are 42 seconded teachers, who have posts elsewhere and who have been used at colleges"

This left 25 lecturers with temporary contracts due to expire at the end of the year, he said

The reduction of posts was

257  
11/12/91  
a contingency measure the DEC had been forced to take because of budgetary restraints, which had made the closure of some of the department's 13 colleges a possibility

If the reduction is implemented Hewat College in Athlone, for example, would lose 15 lecturers out of a staff of 76, Perserverance 13 out of 51, and South Cape 11 out of 33, all with corresponding drops in the first year intake of students

The South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) and the Co-ordinating Committee for Colleges of Education (CCCE) have warned the minister that failure to treat the matter "sensitively" could result in a major crisis

Sadtu said last week the possibility of mass action could not be discounted if the department implemented their decision

## Concern

Reacting to the minister's statement yesterday, Sadtu general secretary Mr Randall van den Heever expressed "serious concern and dissatisfaction"

"Sadtu is also perturbed about the fact that the minister refused to meet with a delegation from the colleges on Wednesday"

The CCCE at a meeting last Saturday demanded that first year student quotas be increased, and that a moratorium be placed on staff and student reduction

By KURT SWART

## NEWS ANALYSIS

IN A move which could have major implications for all civil servants, the new Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, Mr Tommy Abrahams, has revealed that he intends proposing an amendment during the next Parliamentary session which would give teachers under his jurisdiction the option of taking early retirement

If Mr Abrahams succeeds in piloting the proposed Amendment through Parliament, it could affect not only the 30 000-odd "coloured" teachers, but also hundreds of thousands of other civil servants, including teachers of all races, who could attempt to claim the same benefits

"I think the present system forcing teachers to retire at a prescribed age of 65 has awful and sometimes tragic results for individuals," Mr Abrahams said this week.

Mr Abrahams said he found the retirement situation of teachers "unacceptable" and said he planned to attempt to change this by making a submission during the next session of Parliament to change the Act by having a clause inserted allowing teachers under his department the option to retire earlier

"I would like to see this possible even after only 10 years of pensionable service," he said.

"Teachers must have a fairer option to decide when they have had enough. Not all can take the same psychological, physical and mental stress as they grow older. The result is that some teachers don't even live long enough to enjoy retirement while others die just after retirement"

### Option

Mr Abrahams, a former head of department at Wentworth High School in Durban, holds a BA (Hons) degree and has 15 years experience as a teacher

"I can, therefore, relate to the position teachers find themselves with regard to not having an option when to retire.

Mr Abrahams' commitment was received with great anticipation by teachers and principals polled on the issue.

A circular from his office dated October 17, to all school principals, reiterated the present retirement position of teachers "in order to elimi-



BY NORMAN WEST

years longer and women 10 years longer, simply because of a technicality over which they have had no control

Different rules apply for temporary appointees — such teachers, both male and female, may retire with pension at age 60

Permanently-appointed teachers say they have no quarrel with that rule as the status and benefits of a temporary and permanent appointee differ greatly

An senior educator said: "It is ridiculous to have two different set of retirement dates for colleagues in the same profession just because, by co-incidence, one is appointed prior to June 25 1955 and another after that date."

"The teacher appointed after that date is forced, unless he can prove he is medically unfit, to carry on until his 65th birthday.

"We are not asking that it be made mandatory for teachers to retire earlier. But in line with modern society we want to have an option to do so free of bureaucratic prescriptions," he said.

### Sympathy

Mr Abrahams said he agreed that teachers had "reason to be aggrieved".

"I have more than sympathy with them. In fact I have great understanding for their grievance about the perception of imbalance created by the two retirement dates. I, therefore, pledge myself to introduce an amendment to the relevant Act to give all teachers the option to retire earlier — even after 10 years in the job"

He said the aims had to be two-fold.

"It should allow teachers maximum freedom to choose, for example after a minimum of 10 years of service, to compensate the state for the expense of training the teacher, the date on which he or she would like to retire without penalty and with commensurate scaled-down benefits

"Through such a system older and 'burnt-out' teachers who wish to retire, could be replaced by younger and better-trained teachers familiar with modern teaching techniques and advances in science and technology"

Plan for

257   
teachers

could be

bonus for

S/imes (CM) 1112/91  
all civil

servants

nate all confusion about the prescribed retirement age"

It sketches the current position in which all male teachers appointed on a permanent basis prior to June 25, 1955, may retire at 60 or in the case of women at age 55

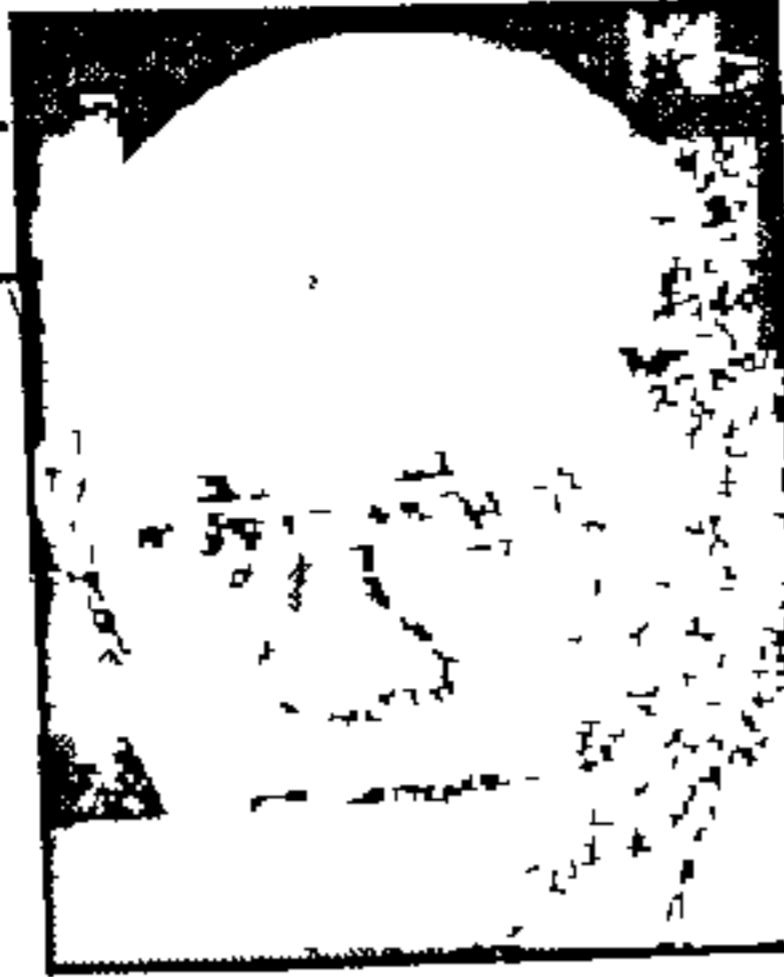
Teachers appointed permanently after that date may only retire at age 65, whether male or female.

Many teachers are bitter about this "discrimination" and "penalty" forcing men to stay in their jobs for five



## NEWS ANALYSIS

BY NORMAN WEST



IN A move which could have major implications for all civil servants, the new Minister of Education in the House of Representatives, Mr Tommy Abrahams, has revealed that he intends proposing an amendment during the next Parliamentary session which would give teachers under his jurisdiction the option of taking early retirement.

If Mr Abrahams succeeds in piloting the proposed Amendment through Parliament, it could affect not only the 30 000-odd "coloured" teachers, but also hundreds of thousands of other civil servants, including teachers of all races, who could attempt to claim the same benefits.

"I think the present system forcing teachers to retire at a prescribed age of 65 has awful and sometimes tragic results for individuals," Mr Abrahams said this week.

Mr Abrahams said he found the retirement situation of teachers "unacceptable" and said he planned to attempt to change this by making a submission during the next session of Parliament to change the Act by having a clause inserted allowing teachers under his department the option to retire earlier.

"I would like to see this possible even after only 10 years of pensionable service," he said.

"Teachers must have a fairer option to decide when they have had enough. Not all can take the same psychological, physical and mental stress as they grow older. The result is that some teachers don't even live long enough to enjoy retirement while others die just after retirement."

### Option

Mr Abrahams, a former head of department at Wentworth High School in Durban, holds a BA (Hons) degree and has 15 years experience as a teacher.

"I can, therefore, relate to the position teachers find themselves with regard to not having an option when to retire.

Mr Abrahams' commitment was received with great anticipation by teachers and principals polled on the issue.

A circular from his office dated October 17, to all school principals, reiterated the present retirement position of teachers "in order to elimi-

# Plan for 257 teachers could be bonus for S Times (CM) 11/2/91 all civil servants

nate all confusion about the prescribed retirement age"

It sketches the current position in which all male teachers appointed on a permanent basis prior to June 25, 1955, may retire at 60 or in the case of women at age 55.

Teachers appointed permanently after that date may only retire at age 65, whether male or female.

Many teachers are bitter about this "discrimination" and "penalty" forcing men to stay in their jobs for five

years longer and women 10 years longer, simply because of a technicality over which they have had no control.

Different rules apply for temporary appointees — such teachers, both male and female, may retire with pension at age 60.

Permanently-appointed teachers say they have no quarrel with that rule as the status and benefits of a temporary and permanent appointee differ greatly.

An senior educator said: "It is ridiculous to have two different set of retirement dates for colleagues in the same profession just because, by co-incidence, one is appointed prior to June 25 1955 and another after that date."

"The teacher appointed after that date is forced, unless he can prove he is medically unfit, to carry on until his 65th birthday.

"We are not asking that it be made mandatory for teachers to retire earlier. But in line with modern society we want to have an option to do so free of bureaucratic prescriptions," he said.

### Sympathy

Mr Abrahams said he agreed that teachers had "reason to be aggrieved".

"I have more than sympathy with them. In fact I have great understanding for their grievance about the perception of imbalance created by the two retirement dates. I, therefore, pledge myself to introduce an amendment to the relevant Act to give all teachers the option to retire earlier — even after 10 years in the job."

He said the aims had to be two-fold.

"It should allow teachers maximum freedom to choose: for example after a minimum of 10 years of service, to compensate the state for the expense of training the teacher, the date on which he or she would like to retire without penalty and with commensurate scaled-down benefits.

"Through such a system older and 'burnt-out' teachers who wish to retire, could be replaced by younger and better-trained teachers familiar with modern teaching techniques and advances in science and technology."

to have all the fun

# Solidarity gets set for talks

DURBAN — The Solidarity Party's national congress yesterday unanimously adopted the constitutional proposals the party will take to the all-party talks later this month.

The envisaged system includes a "multi-party cabinet" that reflects the composition of a national assembly to be elected by proportional representation.

Also proposed are a senate, with equal representation from the provinces, and the devolution of power to regional and third tier government.

Minorities are to be protected by inclusion at all levels.

"The inherent danger of the current pattern of mass mobilisation, disruption and destabilisation is that these unacceptable practices would be carried into the future," Solidarity leader Dr J N Reddy said yesterday.

Ethnicity was a reality that had to be taken into account "if we are to avoid tension and conflict", he said.

— Political Staff and Sapa

(2ST)

(304)

CT 2/12/91

# ANC slates Cape NP officials' party' offer

*(25M) Political Staff*  
 CAPE TOWN — The ANC yesterday said it could not stomach suggestions by a "brown Nat" at the weekend that the NP would like to boost attendance at its meetings by offers of food and drink.

The Cape branch of the ANC said it was astounded by the admission of prominent "new Nat" and western Cape MP Abe Williams, that if organised a party to attract the public following a poor turnout at an NP meeting.

Fewer than 40 people attended the first NP public meeting in a coloured area at Austerville outside Durban, on Saturday night.

Former Labour Party secretary and now Deputy Minister of National Education, Williams told reporters "If we had the funds, we'd throw a party — that would attract the people."

The ANC said in a statement issued by assistant regional secretary Willie Hofmeyer that the ANC had always believed the purpose of holding political meetings was to explain viewpoints to the public.

*(25M) 3/12/91*  
 "It surely demonstrates a remarkable lack of faith in the National Party's policy when its leaders confess that they have to hold parties (with an implicit promise of free food and drink) to attract the public to their meetings."

"It appears that the NP, and the 'New Nats' in particular, still hanker after their old ways of organising when more effort was made to 'buy' voters through free parties and other forms of entertainment," he said.

Hofmeyer said the ANC hoped that future free elections would not be conducted in this way, but that voters would have the opportunity to make an informed choice.

# TrustBank cancels cheque guarantee

*B/Paw 3/12/91*

ROBERT GENTLE

the statement said "In this case, guarantees fall in line with the standardised clause and guarantee system of all banks." Cheques on other Nedbank products, like the N5000, were automatically guaranteed up to R1 000.

Two other Big Five banks said they had no intention of withdrawing their cheque guarantees, which in any case applied only to the higher category — and therefore less risky — accounts.

Standard Bank divisional GM personal banking John Holloway said the bank would continue to offer guarantees on accounts like AchieverPlan, PrestigePlan, ProElite and MedElite. These guarantees were linked to the cheque holder's credit card. The fraud risk associated with these guarantees was "acceptable", he said.

First National Bank senior GM Jimmy McKenzie said FNB had guarantees only on high category accounts like Status and Prestige, and these would continue.

The tough economic climate and high interest rate environment has increased the incidence of even traditionally creditworthy clients failing to honour their debts.

This has resulted in high bad debt provisions throughout the industry. Yesterday Amalgamated Banks of SA (Absa) reported bad debt provisions of R220m for the six months ending September, representing 19,5% of its net interest income of R1,127bn.

TRUSTBANK has withdrawn with immediate effect its automatic R200 guarantee on its ordinary cheques because of rising costs associated with fraud.

Letters to clients said "Automatic cheque guarantees on ordinary cheques offer too many opportunities for fraud and misuse by criminals when cheques are lost or stolen."

However, the bank said clients would still be able to get guarantees on an individual basis.

A "more standardised" cheque guarantee system was being introduced which TrustBank said would provide greater protection.

The decision, the bank said, was "in the interest of ensuring greater security and curbing the costs relating to fraud, and forms part of our programme of creating a safer banking environment."

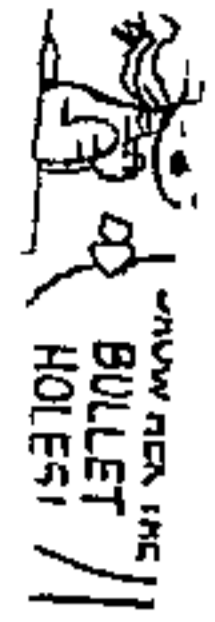
Sources in the banking industry expressed little surprise at the move, suggesting TrustBank should never have offered such guarantees in the first place because of the risks of fraud. They pointed out TrustBank's ordinary clients were not in the same league as those of say, Nedbank, which also guarantees ordinary cheques.

Nedbank said in a statement that it would not withdraw its automatic R100 guarantee on its ordinary cheques.

"Nedbank has had very few instances of fraud, as we find our clients act responsibly with their cheque books."

The R100 guarantee could even be increased, Rembrandt co-founder Hartman said.

Rembrandt co-founder Hartman said





# NP confident of ousting the Labour Party

**DENNIS CRUYWAGEN**  
Political Staff

THE National Party is confident of ousting the Labour Party as the majority party in the House of Representatives when parliament resumes in January.

Officially, the NP is keeping mum about more defections from the Labour Party.

Mr Jac Rabie, leader of the NP in the House, said "I don't want to say anything. These people have to decide for themselves."

However, a senior NP member, who asked not to be named, said Labour Party MPs, including at least two ministers, were nervous about their political future.

"I have spoken to a few guys who are sitting on the edge. I expect them to make their move next month. They are uncertain about their future because our people are turning against the ANC. They have been encouraged

by President De Klerk's reforms and want to join the NP."

LP spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse said he did not expect more resignations.

"The voters have elected us to represent them in parliament. We have beaten the NP in municipal elections but have not been given the opportunity to test them in parliamentary elections."

Former LP national chairman Dr Willie Hoods, the Transvaal MEC and latest LP member to join the NP, said he did not want to speculate on the issue of more defections.

"One must just wait for things to develop."

Mr David Curry, Minister of Housing, declined to comment on rumours that he was reconsidering his position in the LP.

Minister of Health and Welfare Services Mr Chris April, who is also reportedly examining his LP membership, was not available for comment.

257  
ARG 4/12/91

# LP confident of majority status

257  
Political Staff

THE Labour Party is confident it can maintain its majority in the House of Representatives when Parliament opens on January 24.

The LP has put down as "speculation" reports that more MPs are poised to defect from the party and join the NP, which is only a handful of members away from gaining a majority in the House.

CT 4/12/91

254  
254  
Nats  
hoping  
to oust  
LP  
Sowefar  
5/12/91

THE National Party is confident of ousting the Labour Party as the majority party in the House of Representatives when Parliament resumes in January

Officially, the NP is keeping mum about more defections from the Labour Party

Mr Jac Rabie, leader of the NP in the House, said: "I don't want to say anything. These people have to decide for themselves."

However, a senior NP member, who asked not to be named, said LP MPs, including at least two Ministers, were nervous about their political future

LP spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse said he did not expect more resignations

"The voters have elected us to represent them in Parliament. We have beaten the NP in municipal elections but have not been given the opportunity to test them in parliamentary elections."

## NEWS ANALYSIS

BY NORMAN WEST



THE advent of the Convention for a Democratic South Africa (Codesa), which meets later this month to begin the countdown to a new and democratic South Africa, has now totally marginalised the role of the "Indian" and "coloured" ethnic chambers in the Tricameral Parliament.

In the past they attracted at least some attention as they went through the motions (pun intended) but from January 24 when President FW de Klerk opens Parliament, attention will be focused almost solely on the white House of Assembly in terms of its responses to Codesa inputs

Now that the power of the Labour Party is being eroded by the expected defection of more MPs to the Nats, the NP is about to regain full control over Parliament, as it was in the days before tricameral politics.

If this should happen, it would pave the way for Mr De Klerk to painlessly pilot through Parliament Government-sponsored legislation and amendments to the constitution to implement decisions reached by consensus at Codesa.

As the majority party in the HoR, Mr De Klerk can steamroller the whole process with the approval of his expected majority in the House of Representatives and the support of Dr JN Reddy's ruling Solidarity Party in the House of Delegates

Solidarity, with 26 out of the 45 seats in the HoD, has a comfortable majority over Rajbansi's miniscular official Opposition National Peoples Party of only seven members.

### Boast

In terms of the existing constitution, all amendments to the constitution requires a majority approval in all three chambers of Parliament.

It is unlikely Solidarity would want to cross swords with the NP on legislation, particularly since Solidarity forms part of Codesa and for practical reasons, would not want to upset either the ANC and Inkatha Natal constituents

Rev Allan Hendrickse has in the past boasted — with good reason — that the Labour Party was, in fact, the "real" opposition to the Government — not the official Opposition Conservative Party.

He was right because the constitution gives him (the majority party in

# Junior houses set to be sidelined



ALLAN HENDRICKSE  
'Role marginalised'

the HoR) the veto right over amendments to the constitution

He demonstrated this constitutional clout when he refused to support an amendment proposed by the Government to postpone the 1989 general

election (for whites).

Hendrickse came within a hair's breadth of being dethroned during the final days of the last session of Parliament.

It is predicted that by the time Parliament resumes on January 22 the number of Nats in the House of Representatives would have increased sufficiently for the NP to grab power

The LP is clinging to power in the HoR with barely 43 MPs against the 35 of the NP and seven Independents in the 85-member House.

MPs from the Cape and Transvaal who intend leaving Labour cite anger at Hendrickse's unilateral decision to strike an accord with the ANC

In Natal LP MPs and other Labour supporters say they live in fear of an Inkatha backlash because of Labour's association with the ANC

The other "bogeyman" for some MPs is the "communists".

### Desert

When Transvaal MEC and national chairman of the Labour Party, Dr Willie Hoods, resigned he said the "coloured" people he had to do with daily wanted nothing to do with an Labour-ANC "accord" because of "the ANC's alliance with the communists (SACP)

The Natal MPs said to be ready to desert Hendrickse are Mr William Whyte (Natal Midlands9, Mr Peter Napier (Natal Interior) and Mr Edward Twynham (nominated)

Among the Transvaal MPs planning a walkover to the Nats are Mr Patrick da Gama (Eersterus, Pretoria), Mr Jan-nie Douw (indirectly elected), Mr Anthony Reeves (Klipspruit West) and Mr Gregory Wessels (Newclare).

They, like Dr Hoods, are obviously sensing the inevitable marginalising of the LP and the futility of sitting in a junior chamber "going through the motions" until this last ethnic-based Parliament finally expires in September 1994 with six months of injury time allowed by the constitution until March 1995

By then Codesa should have done with its task and the political field narrowed to accommodate only relevant political parties and alliances

No crystal ball is needed to predict which parties will be part of apartheid's memorabilia

257

S/Times (CM) 8/12/91

# Nat MP rejects call to resign

REV Allan Hendrickse's challenge to defecting MPs to resign and fight by-elections, has been answered with a rebuke by the man who led the defections, Mr Gerald Morkel, Nationalist MP for Retreat

At the same time the Minister of Health and Welfare Services in the Ministers' Council, of which Mr Hendrickse is chairman, said speculation that he was reconsidering his future in the LP-run Ministers' Council was "incorrect"

"I am not reconsidering my position — and if I should, I would first resign my seat as LP MP for Outeni-

qua and fight a by-election," Mr Chris April said

Mr Hendrickse had written to the MPs, challenging them to prove they had the support of their constituency by fighting by-elections

Mr Morkel wrote a four-page letter back to Mr Hendrickse in response to his challenge

"The electorate was not consulted when your party took the unilateral decision to collaborate with the ANC and through them, with the SACP, and yet you have the audacity to allege that I took a unilateral decision to join the NP," Mr Morkel wrote

"I find it difficult to comprehend that your party would want me to resign my seat in Parliament because I have 'defected'

Mr Morkel said he found it "odd" and "contradictory" that the LP had not made the same demand on MPs who "defected" from other parties to join the LP — that they should first resign their seats

"On the contrary, those MPs were received with open arms into your party

"Your party's double standards and inconsistency are rather disturbing," he wrote

Deep in the heartland of Ashley Kriel territory: a Nat MP

# The 'interesting struggle' of Patrick McKenzie

South 12/12/-18/12/91

251

251



**M**R PATRICK MCKENZIE, the black National Party MP for Bonteheuwel, who regards himself as a comrade, represents the township of slain ANC cadre, Mr Ashley Kriel. "I guess the struggle was and is my life," he says firmly.

His "very interesting experience of the struggle" goes from dodging police bullets to calling his oppressors "liberators". Forcibly moved from District Six, the "wickedness" of apartheid shunted the McKenzies first to Mowbray and then to the "concentration camp of Bonteheuwel".

"The old National Party destroyed our dignity and our heritage," he believes. Involved in every part of the struggle, McKenzie claims he was instrumental in the 1976 Bonteheuwel riots as part of the black consciousness movement.

Nostalgically he recounts running down Turksvy Road in Bonteheuwel "with the police helicopter shooting at me"; the police van parked outside his door to keep him under virtual house arrest, sleeping in his jeans and T-shirt so he would be ready if the police came to arrest him. The turning point in his "radicalism" came in a visit to the United States and Britain.

After meeting many revolutionaries from South America, as well as Mr Oliver Tambo, he reconsidered his role in the struggle.

"Then I was a young person and

McKenzie 'I am a comrade'

After finding a 'Nationalists' in my letter box, urging me to sign up, I called my MP. My MP (a Mr Rhoda), however, refused an interview. He had nothing to say to SOUTH, his secretary said. I eventually got hold of Patrick McKenzie, Nat MP for Bonteheuwel, who promised me the Nats would not bus pensioners from church to polling stations, tricameral style, in democratic elections. **KAREN WILLIAMS** reports.

highly emotional," says the 39-year-old MP.

"I hated the regime and anyone white and thought change could only come through the barrel of the gun." Following a wave of soul-searching practicalism, McKenzie realised his stones could never measure up to the guns in the hands "of virtually every white person".

"I will not swim through rivers of blood in order to get freedom," says the companioner who had only the air between him and police bullets in 1976.

Political strategies were studied, including those of Mahatma Gandhi and Mao Tse-Tung. "You see, my dear, if I continued on the violent road, it would have been mass suicide for our people. Why did I need to burn down today what I was going to use tomorrow?" He was part of the Labour Party for 23 years: he signed up in 1962 when he was about 16.

"That was a time which I call a period where spies were spying on spies," he whispers confidentially. "All our organisations were either locked up or banned and I went to the Labour Party where I could at least have a political platform.

"The LP at that time enjoyed mass support and people viewed it as fighting against a wicked regime."

But as a coloured-only party, the LP has now served its purpose and President FW de Klerk, oppressor of yesterday, is now a freedom fighter.

"You can't blame De Klerk for what

Verwoerd did, even though De Klerk benefited from apartheid."

Besides joining the NP for less money, McKenzie also now has more members in his constituency since joining the NP.

The liberation movements had "positive effects" towards what De Klerk has done, he concedes.

"When I joined the National Party, I told Mr De Klerk that he may lose the support of white people, but you are going to win South Africa if you lead us to justice."

He saw the effects of communism on a trip to East Germany five months ago. "Roads were sand, not concrete like in Bonteheuwel."

The poverty was appalling. Poverty in Khayelitsha is worse but that is only because of urbanisation. Despite the massive opposition to the 1984 tricameral elections, McKenzie firmly believes he was asked by the people of Bonteheuwel to stand for election.

"Nowhere in any of my speeches have I ever condoned the tricameral parliament. While other radicals were destroying apartheid from the outside I wanted to destroy it from inside."

"If the National Party is part of murdering people, the people who asked me to join the NP must give me a fresh mandate," he answers after I show him Nico Basson's allegations that De Klerk is directly involved in political violence.

Young people in his party visit his constituency and if people need any further information or want to meet

him, he does house calls. When I question the NP's bona fide during democratic elections, he says NP constitutional guidelines make provision for other parties to take part in the transition, and therefore Nelson Mandela would also be part of the presidency. If any abuses occurred, the world would know.

I point out the world was in Namibia (in the form of the United Nations), yet it did not stop the South African government's dirty tricks.

The UN was not part of the Namibian government, he snaps.

"Like in any job, some things go away," he adds as an afterthought. Confident a new parliament could be elected in the next three years, he is convinced the NP is strong enough to win an election without alliances.

He refutes the possibility of a Conservative Party-NP alliance.

Yes, Inkathagate hurt Inkatha, and Chief Mangosutho Buthelezi's support base, but Inkatha is anti-Communist and stands for a "free world".

Although the NP was implicated in Inkathagate, it was the "old" NP that was responsible. When I point out it happened in the post-February 2 period he says the NP did explain the money was used in anti-sanctions campaigns.

McKenzie leaves, assuring me the black Nats would not repeat the LP's electroneering style of busing old people to polling stations.

"Things of the past and present will come out. The electorate must keep the NP on its toes — the people will govern."

# Gatsha to tell LP 'all'

STimes (CM) 22/12/91

25M

By NORMAN WEST, Political Reporter

**INKATHA leader Dr Mangosutho Buthelezi is expected to use the Labour Party congress in Durban on Saturday to explain his withdrawal from Codesa**

Dr Buthelezi will be a guest speaker at Labour's 26th national congress, to be opened on Friday by LP leader Rev Allan Hendrickse in Durban's Exhibition Centre

Dr Buthelezi rocked Codesa on Thursday when he announced his personal withdrawal, claiming that the inability of the Codesa steering committee to resolve the question of separate representation for the Inkatha Freedom Party (IFP), KwaZulu Government and the Zulu King Goodwill Zwelithini, was "an insult" to his monarch's dignity

Ironically Eshowe in Natal was the venue for the LP's watershed congress in January 1983, where its relationship with Dr Buthelezi ended when it decided to participate in the Tricameral Parliament despite the exclusion of blacks

Before that the LP and Inkatha, then a Zulu-based cultural body, had formed the main components of the South African Black Alliance (Saba)

The LP decision, taken the day after Dr Buthelezi had officially opened the congress, was seen by Saba as a "teacherous act" and by Inkatha itself as "betrayal" Saba immediately warned the LP to reverse its decision, resign from Saba or face expulsion The LP chose to resign But after Mr Hendrickse resigned from the P W Botha cabinet in 1987, the LP and Inkatha again gradually moved closer

Saturday's congress will also serve as a barometer of Mr Hendrickse's support after the past year, during which more than 25 of his MPs joined the NP to form the official Opposition in the House of Representatives

There is deep dissatisfaction in the LP over Mr Hendrickse's "unilateral" decision to align the LP with the Patriotic Front and particularly, the ANC-SACP alliance

The LP has also invited representatives from the ANC and PAC to address its congress The PAC has not responded but the ANC has indicated that either its leader, Mr Nelson Mandela, or a top executive member, would attend

Although Mr Hendrickse came within a hair's breadth of being dethroned during the last session of Parliament, he is unlikely to lose the party's leadership

Youth

3 to-  
tional  
future  
ormed  
le of  
than  
herit-

pro-  
ind il-  
been  
mak-  
well  
nitiat-  
multi-  
ancial  
tional

## Home care call for people with AIDS

DAVE LOURENS

SPOUSES, children and other immediate relatives of AIDS victims will need to be trained to take care of the sufferers in their own homes, because hospitals will be unable to cope, says AIDS expert Prof Ruben Sher *(Blox) 27/12/91*

Sher estimated that more than 200 000 South Africans were already HIV positive "There is no way we will be able to hospitalise all these people, and the number of cases doubles every 10 or 11 months. Some form of (home) care is the only answer"

The latest independently published AIDS Bulletin and Information Update reports that in the US the average life-

time cost of treating an AIDS patient is about R250 000. The annual cost of treating HIV positive people prior to their developing full-blown AIDS is about R14 500

Sher said in SA treatment costs tended to be lower, depending on the amount of prophylactic medicines used to suppress symptoms

The most widely used drug, AZT, sells for about R4 a tablet in SA. Dosage varies between three and five tablets a day, driving costs beyond the reach of all but the most affluent.

## Sanctions on the agenda of Labour Party's congress

TIM COHEN

*(Blox) 27/12/91*  
THE annual Labour Party congress, which starts in Durban today, would renew its calls for the lifting of sanctions and the dismantling of the tricameral system, party leader the Rev Alan Hendrickse said yesterday

About 100 delegates would attend the congress, which Inkatha president Mangosuthu Buthelezi and ANC international affairs director Thabo Mbeki were expected to address tomorrow

Hendrickse said the congress theme, "forward together", emphasised Labour's need to establish an independent identity in changing political circumstances and its policy of co-operation with other parties

### Resign

Congress delegates would elect a new chairman, secretary and treasurer, as these portfolio holders had defected to the NP

Hendrickse said all the MPs who had defected to the NP had been sent letters demanding that they resign their seats and fight elections. However, no response had been received

Labour almost lost control of the House of Representatives in June this year

It survived a no-confidence motion by three votes after a mass exodus of MPs to the NP

There are currently 43 Labour MPs and 35 NP MPs in the House

The party suffered another blow when

its national chairman, Willie Hoods, resigned last month in protest against Labour's association with the Patriotic Front

"We have always said that it was immoral for the NP to accept these people who were elected on a Labour ticket, but so far none of them have resigned"

Despite having lost many of its leading figures, Labour's support had remained intact, Hendrickse said "The hot polloi are still with us," he said

Delegates would be briefed on the recent Codesa convention and would be called on to ratify decisions taken at it

Hendrickse said Labour would reaffirm its call for the lifting of sanctions

It was the right time to call for the lifting of sanctions as SA was on the road to democracy, he said

Although Labour felt Parliament should continue, it wanted the separate administrations, including the tri-cameral Parliament, dismantled now "There is no sense in waiting"

Hendrickse, who is unlikely to be opposed as party leader, said current party chairman Mylie Richards and acting treasurer Duggie Josephs were likely to be returned unopposed

There was doubt about whether Chris April would stand for the post of deputy chairman, but if he did he was also likely to be unopposed, Hendrickse said

ATE  
er's  
/91  
iven  
d has  
and  
o the  
pay  
stee  
Meet-  
held  
Nigel  
y 15  
low-  
of of  
the  
le af-  
the  
stee  
the  
part  
ning  
e ad-  
A D  
DE-  
DBY  
2, PO  
burg

ID  
DUNT  
e late  
ANNA  
DE  
DE  
1929  
ress  
forth-  
ines-  
NO

Liqui-  
on Ac-  
will be  
a pe-  
ONE)  
of pub-  
office  
preme  
Mag-  
ines-  
IMIT-  
177  
(BD

WORLD

on

metals are  
ts  
ecutives in  
a \$400 an o  
nson Matti  
each \$450  
m, whose  
ght that ar  
tumbled t

ning froi  
s of histo  
if extrap  
p with th

17





THABO MBEKI



CHIEF BUTHELEZI

# Labour Party to report back on Codesa

25M  
[Signature]

Sowetan 24/12/91

INKATHA Freedom Party leader Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi and Mr Thabo Mbeki, the African National Congress secretary of foreign affairs, will speak at the 26th congress of the Labour Party in Durban

Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse will deliver the keynote speech at the opening of the congress this evening. Buthelezi and Mbeki will speak tomorrow

The Labour Party also invited the Pan Africanist Congress to address them but the PAC has not yet replied

Proceedings at the congress will be dominated by last week's Convention for a Democratic South Africa. The Labour Party's representatives at Codesa will report back on the event

Delegates will discuss their proposals for an interim government and a constitutional assembly and the Labour Party's role in the Patriotic Front

In keeping with the recent defections from the Labour Party to the National Party, Hendrickse has to look for a new national chairman following the resignation of Dr Wilhe Hoods

Party sources said the vice-national chairman Mr Chris April was likely to be elected to the post

Mr Tommy Abrahams, the Wentworth Member of the House of Representatives and Minister of Education and Culture in the HoR, was among the possible candidates to become vice-chairman, party sources said

The party will hold a national executive meeting tomorrow before the congress begins - *Sowetan Correspondent*

# Buthelezi, Mbeki to address Labour congress

Own Correspondent

(257)

DURBAN — Inkatha Freedom Party leader Mangosuthu Buthelezi and Thabo Mbeki, the ANC's secretary of foreign affairs, will speak at the 26th annual congress of the Labour Party which opens in Durban today.

Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse will deliver the keynote speech at the opening this evening. Chief Buthelezi and Mr Mbeki will speak tomorrow.

Labour also invited the Pan Africanist Congress to be present, but by yesterday the PAC had not yet replied to the invitation.

Proceedings at the congress will be dominated by last week's Convention for a Democratic South Africa. Labour's representatives at Codesa will report back on the event.

Delegates will discuss their proposals for an interim government and a constitutional assembly and the Labour Party's role in the Patriotic Front.

As a result of recent defections from the Labour Party to the National Party, Mr Hendrickse has to look for a new national chairman following the walkout by Dr Willie Hoods.

Party sources said vice-national chairman Chris April was likely to be elected to the post.

Tommy Abrahams, the Wentworth Member of the House of Representatives and Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, was among the possible candidates to become vice-chairman, party sources said.

STAR 27/12/77

# Call for sanctions on those who hijack reform

STAR 28/12/91

(257)

## MARTIN CHALLENGOR

DURBAN — Foreign countries should impose sanctions on any party or organisation trying to hijack the reform process for its own political gain, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, leader of the Labour Party, said here last night

Opening the 26th Labour congress, he also called on delegates to consider possible alliance partners

Mr Hendrickse said the National Party could not rule South Africa alone while negotiations for a new constitution took place. It was the responsibility of the Convention for a Democratic South Africa to develop the structures of an interim government, he said

An interim government would prevent the NP from unilaterally dictating political processes with the authority of the state

The involvement of foreign countries should be limited and their presence "should only serve as encouragement and realisation that any solution should be supported by an overwhelming majority of South Africans"

Violence would have to end so that elections could take place without intimidation and so that everyone was afforded the opportunity to vote the party/organisation of

their choice, Mr Hendrickse said

Delegates to the congress had to state their views on the new constitution, bearing in mind that Labour stood for a non-racial, geographic federation, he said

Of future alliance partners, Mr Hendrickse said "The Labour Party has reached the crossroads and must indicate unequivocally which political parties or groups will be considered for possible alliances. Let us in unity decide on the way in which we will move forward, let us join hands and unite. In this way the Labour Party and its supporters will come into their own in the New South Africa"

Rebels... Debels... activists...



NICE TO SEE YOU . . . Allan Hendrickse greets NPP leader Amichand Rajbansi at the Labour Party's conference in Durban yesterday. Picture: MS ROY

# Thaboo Mbeke urges LP: Let's walk same road

STIMES 29/12/91

(443) 257

**THE ANC and the Labour Party yesterday signalled their willingness to enter an alliance.**

Mr Thabo Mbeke, the ANC Foreign Affairs chief, told about 1 500 delegates at the Labour Party's 26 annual conference in Durban yesterday that his message had been dictated to him by ANC president Nelson Mandela.

He said Labour and the ANC should walk the same road as they were on the "same side", having signed the National Peace Accord, the Codesa Declaration of Intent and having been co-founders of the Patriotic Front conference

By Norman West: Political Reporter

The ANC and the LP are also both committed to an interim government and an elected constituent assembly to write a new constitution for South Africa.

Indicating that past differences should be discarded in a new joint attempt to arrive at a new South Africa, Mr Mbeke said in the past the ANC had been called "terrorists" and "communists" and the LP, for participating in the tri-cameral parliament, had been called "self-outs" and "puppets".

## Sharp

He said Labour and the ANC had "redefined our relationship" and both bodies had to strive towards achieving a new constitution "within two years or less".

It was therefore imperative to set aside sectional interests.

Yesterday's opening address by Labour leader the Rev. Allan Hendrickse, in which he indicated a decision would have to be taken today on an alliance with the ANC, sparked sharp debate. Most delegates who

were against such an alliance cited the ANC's ties with the "ungodly Communist Party".

But this morning the congress will be called on to take that decision — already anticipated by Mr Mbeke in his address.

The Inkatha Freedom Party leader, Chief Mangosuthu Buthelezi, sent a letter apologising for not attending, saying he had not expected when he accepted an invitation to address the congress that he would be occupied with a "serious crisis" involving the exclusion from Codesa of King Goodwill Zwelethini and the Zulu nation.

His speech was read out by Dr BS Ngubane, a member of the Inkatha central committee member.

● Another serious matter facing Labour today is questions about the R500 000 that auditors could not trace in the party's books.

On Friday, the party's finance and administration committee met behind closed doors to discuss the financial report to be tabled this morning by treasurer Douglas Josephs,

MP for Riversdale and deputy chairman of the House of Representatives. Sources said there was a fierce verbal clash between senior party members over cash shortfalls, including a disputed cheque for R20 000.

The committee, which comprises the party's leadership, including the treasurer and administrative secretary, later decided — after fierce argument — to withhold the auditor's report at today's session of the congress and to present to the delegates a watered-down treasurer's report without any reference to the missing money.

## Assets

According to the auditor's report, Labour's balance sheet should reflect assets of at least R1-million.

Instead it shows assets valued at R562 000. There is also no account of cheque No 053, for R21 860,39, drawn on January 30 this year, plus another cheque for R6 800 (No. 2121), sources told the Sunday Times. Only the members of the finance and administration committee knew about this, the sources added.

# Labour calls for a single parliament

8112/91 (257)  
Own Correspondent

exempted from VAT

DURBAN — The Labour Party called yesterday for the abolition of the tricameral parliament and the establishment of a single chamber in preparation for a "government of national unity".

At the close of the party's annual congress delegates rejected government's recommendation for a racially based referendum to be held before the establishment of an interim government.

The conference also decided to hold discussions with the ANC, Inkatha and other organisations and parties.

Natal-based delegates appear to be strongly in favour of entering into an alliance with Inkatha, while other regions lean towards the ANC.

"Any alliance with the NP is out," a

leading Labour Party member said

The congress called for the establishment of an interim government within 12 months to preside over the security forces, state-controlled media and aspects of the budget.

There is a strong feeling in the party that Codesa should operate from parliament

It was resolved that Codesa should draw up constitutional principles but its powers should be limited.

The Labour Party called on the international community to lift sanctions without delay.

Party leader Rev Allan Hendrickse moved that the party should call for basic foodstuffs, medical care and electricity and water to be

There was a traitor in the ranks of the national executive committee who had fed false information on the financial status of the party to a Sunday newspaper, said party treasurer Dougie Josephs, presenting the financial report yesterday. A newspaper report stated that auditors acting for the party had failed to trace more than R500 000 in party funds.

Josephs said all amounts had been accounted for and the bulk of monies reported as "missing" had in fact been invested.

"The Labour Party of SA is far from bankrupt," he said

□ The Labour Party said at the weekend it was expecting 800 delegates to attend its congress and not 100 as reported in Business Day last week

# LP pushes for interim rule

Sowetan 30/12/91

257  


**THE Labour Party has called for an interim government of national unity within the next 12 months.**

In resolutions adopted at the LP congress in Durban yesterday the party also accepted the principle of a Constituent Assembly but emphasised that the CA's parameters and powers should be determined by Codesa and that the duration of a CA should not exceed 12 months.

The motion however stated that the constitutional principles to be adopted in a new constitution should be determined by Codesa prior to a CA.

The LP also skirted the potentially divisive issue of entering into a for-

mal alliance with the ANC by supporting "in-depth talks" with all organisations on common aims and strategies.

While acknowledging that "alliances will be a determining factor in the future of South Africa", delegates were adamant that the LP should retain its identity and autonomy.

The LP's involvement in the Patriotic Front was also endorsed "with the clear understanding that the party's identity and autonomy is not compromised".

In another resolution, the LP called on the Government to transform the tri-cameral Parliament into a single chamber in preparation for

an interim government of national unity.

The Government's proposed referendum among whites to seek endorsement for a new constitution was rejected in favour of a national referendum among all South Africans.

The LP called on the international community to lift remaining sanctions "to assist in the transformation from apartheid South Africa to a nonracial, democratic country".

On the issue of national symbols, the LP said the current national anthem, flag and Springbok emblem were "symbols of apartheid and racism" which should be replaced - *Sapa*

# LP seeks interim govt within year

DURBAN — The Labour Party has called for an interim government of national unity within the next 12 months

In resolutions adopted at its congress in Durban yesterday, the party also accepted the principle of a constituent assembly, but emphasised that its parameters and powers should be determined by Codesa and that the duration of such an assembly should not exceed 12 months

The LP also skirted the potentially divisive issue of entering into a formal alliance with the ANC by supporting "in-depth talks" with all organisations on common aims and strategies

While acknowledging that "alliances will be a determining factor in the future of SA", delegates were adamant that the LP should retain its identity and autonomy

The LP's involvement in the Patriotic Front was also endorsed "with the clear understanding that the party's identity and autonomy is not compromised"

In another resolution, the LP called on the Government to transform the tricameral Parliament into a single chamber in preparation for an interim government of national unity

The Government's proposed referendum among whites to seek en-

dorsement for a new constitution was rejected in favour of a national referendum among all South Africans.

The Rev Allan Hendrickse was yesterday elected unopposed to a 14th term as leader of the Labour Party

And, in a surprise move, a woman was elected as deputy to new party chairman Chris April. Yvonne Bassier, secretary of the LP's Natal region, beat MPs Desmond Lockey and Luwellyn Landers to become vice-chairman.

Mr April, who is also Minister of Health and Welfare in the House of Representatives, fills the vacancy left by Dr Wilhe Hoods who recently joined the NP

LP stalwart Miley Richards retained the deputy leadership.

Eddie Samuels, a Cape MEC, was elected secretary-general, beating LP heavyweights Mr Lockey, Abe Delpport and Pat Wagenaar. President's councillor Mr Delpport became deputy secretary-general

The MP for Riversdale, Doug Josephs, who has acted as treasurer since the defection of Paul Kleinsmidt to the NP, was elected unopposed to that post. Ken Lategan retained the job of national organiser. — Sapa

257  
30/1/2191  
S 742

PUBLIC SECTOR - GOVT. - COLOURED AFFAIRS  
1992



**LP may block Bill** (25)

THE Referendums Amendment Bill, which enfranchises blacks and makes provision for referendums for individual groups of people, is heading for a rough ride

The standing committee on Home Affairs is due to meet today to consider the Bill and the Labour Party, which holds a majority in the House of Representatives, has indicated it will not support the measure for making provision for specific groups (2)

15/1/92  
A

# Labour Party to sit on all Codesa bodies

Communist  
to chair  
Codesa

Own Correspondent

THE Labour Party has emerged as the only party apart from the "big three" — the ANC, Inkatha and the National Party-government — to have representation on all five working group steering committees of Codesa

And, national PRO Mr Peter Hendrickse, is one of eight representatives on the "dagbestuur" of Codesa's management committee

Parliament is to be asked to sit only three days a week to allow MPs to participate fully in Codesa, according to chief whip Mr Alex van Breda

He said in a statement yesterday that each house would be requested to pass a resolution that Parliament not sit on Mondays and Tuesdays with effect from February 10

Mr Van Breda said that if the Parliamentary programme necessitated it, sittings would be possible on these two days. This was however not envisaged at this stage

Meanwhile Codesa daily management committee chairman Mr Pravin Gordhan said yesterday Codesa was willing to consider Cosatu's membership claim

Mr Gordhan said while Codesa, in

JOHANNESBURG — The breakdown of steering committee members from each of Codesa's 19 participants is as follows

ANC	5
Bophuthatswana Government	1
Ciskei Government	2
Democratic Party	4
Dikwankwetla Party	2
Inkatha Freedom Party	4
Intando Yesizwe Party	none
Inyandza National Movement	2
Labour Party	5
Natal/Transvaal Indian Congress	none
National Party	2
National People's Party	none
Solidarity Party	1
South African Communist Party	3
South African Government	3
Transkei Government	4
United People's Front	2
Venda Government	1
Ximoko Progressive Party	none

principle, was open only to political parties and groups with proven support, Cosatu's history justified that its claim to membership be considered. But he said no Cosatu application for membership had been received

A Cosatu spokesman said its decision to apply to participate in Codesa did not legitimise applications from a host of non-political organisations

"Cosatu has a legitimate right to be part of Codesa as the force representing the majority of workers in the country" — Political Staff, Sapa and Own Correspondent

DURBAN — Pharmacist and senior Natal Indian Congress and SA Communist Party official, Mr Pravin Gordhan who was subjected to house arrests, bannings and detentions over the years was this week elected chairman of the Convention for a Democratic South Africa (Codesa)

The former Operation Vula trialist took over from Codesa's first chairman, Democratic Party leader Dr Zach de Beer. The position of chairman is rotated

Mr Gordhan, 42, said yesterday it was an honour for a "congress movement official" to take the top position

He holds the post until February 10, when a new chairman will be elected

"My function is to chair meetings of the daily management committee and management committee until February 10 when they meet and the principal of rotation will be applied again. I will also be the spokesman for Codesa," Mr Gordhan added

## LP boycotts 'rigged' election of Speaker

THE Labour Party has boycotted the election of the new Speaker of Parliament, stating that the election process "is rigged in such a manner as to assure the success of the National Party nomination".

(257) Oct. 23, 1972  
The NP has nominated former Manpower Minister Mr Eli Louw to replace Mr Louis le Grange, who died on October 26 last year.

Because the NP has 50 votes in the electoral college, compared to the 38 of the other two houses, the NP candidate is essentially assured of election.

In a statement yesterday the LP said it believed, in terms of both seniority and experience, that the chairman of the House of Representatives Mr Phillip Sanders was better qualified.

## Labour Party wants an interim govt by year-end

(25M) Political Staff

CAPE TOWN — It was in the interest of the country as a whole that an "interim government of national unity" should be in place not later than the end of the year, Addo MP Peter Hendrickse said yesterday.

Speaking during the debate on President F.W. de Klerk's opening address, he said the NP had been in power for 40 years with "disastrous results for the country's people".

The poverty, the state of the economy, the insufficient access to health care, lack of housing, high unemployment, unequal pensions and discriminatory expenditure on education were evidence of this.

"The NP has had ample opportunity to govern this country but has abused this power to further its own goals," he said.

"We do not believe the architects of apartheid can be the designers of the new SA."

### Compromises

Hendrickse said he did not agree with De Klerk that no fixed time should be laid down for the period of interim government. Work done at the preparatory meeting on November 29-30, and at Codesa 1 on December 1 and 2, showed what could be achieved.

Because limited time was available, people were willing to make compromises and to try to accommodate various standpoints.

The LP, he said, believed a constituent assembly should be elected as soon as possible and a voter registration drive started.

The sole purpose of a constituent assembly would be to draft the new constitution, and this should be completed within 12 months.

Hendrickse said the Labour Party wished to call on government once again to scrap the "own affairs" administrations in preparation for the new SA and to facilitate the transition to an interim government. There was no reason to continue racist divisions of the past.

# I feel betrayed

~~SA~~ SM  
- Hendrickse

257

30/1/92

CAPE TOWN - More Labour Party MPs might defect to the National Party, but his party was prepared for it, LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said yesterday.

However, if there were an election in the House of Representatives, the LP would win, he said.

He felt betrayed by the NP and would not consider being part of Mr de Klerk's Cabinet.

He also admitted that his party would look to future co-operation with the ANC and other organisations, but he would not consider an alliance - especially one that involved the NP.

"There is a possibility that there will be further defections. If it does develop, then we will be ready for whatever happens. The LP still has remarkable support. Support for Mr de Klerk among the so-called coloured community is support for the person and cannot be interpreted as support for the NP."

He had proof that 60 percent of coloureds supported Mr de Klerk and not the NP. Sapa

# Challenge to De Klerk

CT 20/1/92

Political Correspondent

LABOUR PARTY leader Mr Allan Hendrickse yesterday challenged President F W de Klerk to call an election for the House of Representatives before March when many MPs in the House became eligible to receive full pensions

He said he felt a sense of "betrayal" towards the National Party since the party had "poached" dozens of LP

MPs in recent months, noting that not a single MP who had crossed the floor to the government had had the courage to resign

Mr Hendrickse told a briefing that he did not believe that Mr De Klerk would allow the defectors to face the public in an election before they qualified for their pensions

But he predicted that "not one who left the LP will come back to Parliament after an election"

# LP faces Nat take-over crunch

CT 31/1/92 (257)

## Political Staff

**TAKE-OVER** bids in the House of Delegates and House of Representatives come to a head today with the own affairs no-confidence debate. On the eve of the debate the Labour Party could count on 42 MPs in the House of Representatives and the National Party on 36 as two more members — former independents Mr Cyril George (Greenwood Park) and Mr Glen Rooskrans (Western Free State) — signed up with the Nats. The switch left seven independents. Meanwhile, the NP got its first Indian MP yesterday when Mr Sathie

Naidoo (independent, Durban Bay) signed up — becoming the first HoD member in the party.

The developments came amid turmoil in both Houses with the LP on the brink of losing its majority in the HoR to the NP.

Another Labour MP, Mr Anthony Reeves of Klipspruit West, has apparently signalled his intention of voting against the LP in the no-confidence debate.

The NP is confident it can win the vote and has already assigned Ministers' Council portfolios to members. It is understood that if the NP gains

the majority, the chairman of the House will be Mr Jac Rabie (Reigerpark).

Nat leaders said yesterday that they expected more MPs to cross the floor but thought the votes of independents might be vital.

The NP needs seven Labour MPs to cross the floor to be sure of taking power.

Labour Party MPs were generally resigned to a negative result today — they note that the death-knell of the tricameral Parliament has already been sounded.

In the HoD the picture is little

clearer — although Natal NP leader Mr George Bartlett, the Minister of Trade and Energy, has said the party has no plans to recruit further members in the HoD.

Solidarity leader and Ministers Council chairman Dr J N Reddy has faced a revolt from 14 members of his 23-strong party who have demanded a shuffle of the Ministers' Council.

However, Opposition leader Mr Amichand Rajbansi took the wind out of their sails by withdrawing his traditional motion of no-confidence and replacing it with a call for an all-party Ministers' Council.

STAR 31/1/92

## 'End disturbing irregularities' (25)

A parliamentary committee has expressed concern about the financial management of the House of Representatives Administration, and has demanded immediate corrective steps.

The Representatives House Committee on Public Accounts also called, in a report released yesterday, for an investigation into the payment of job-creation funds, including advances, at all regional offices of the administration, and said effective internal checks should be set up to curb disturbing irregularities that had come to light in connection with these funds.

The committee was commenting on the Auditor-General's report on the accounts of the administration for 1989/90.

The committee said it wanted to express serious concern about the fact that the accounts, statements and returns were once again not submitted timely, and that the Auditor-General was, for the second successive financial year, not able to express an opinion on the true state of the administration's finances.

"The committee is of the opinion that this extremely unsatisfactory state of affairs should not be tolerated, and recommends the administration take immediate steps to prevent a recurrence" — Sapa



emotional meeting yesterday are told of a TPA pledge not to allow illegal squatting for two weeks. The TPA later denied putting off the relocation of squatters.

● Photographs: ALF KUMALO.

# Sensation as 'House of Hendrickse' is toppled

STAR 11/2/92

(257)

MICHAEL MORRIS and SHAUN JOHNSON

CAPE TOWN — The eight-year reign of the House of Hendrickse — as the Labour Party's control of the House of Representatives came to be known — ended dramatically last night

After more than three hours of bitter and sometimes chaotic debate on the no-confidence motion, the "brown Nats" of the National Party engineered the first defeat of the Rev Allan Hendrickse's party, by 44 votes to 40.

Seven independent MPs — three of whom defected from Labour during the debate — and the sole member of the Freedom Party joined 36 NP MPs to oust the LP

Observers say the victory — long-awaited in NP circles — will re-

move a thorn from the Government's side. The LP has become strident in its attacks on the Government, and has blocked legislation, most recently the Referendum Bill

It is also being speculated that the LP's stature at Codesa might be adversely affected

However, Mr Hendrickse served immediate notice that the LP would not go quietly, and did not regard the defeat as signalling the demise of the party.

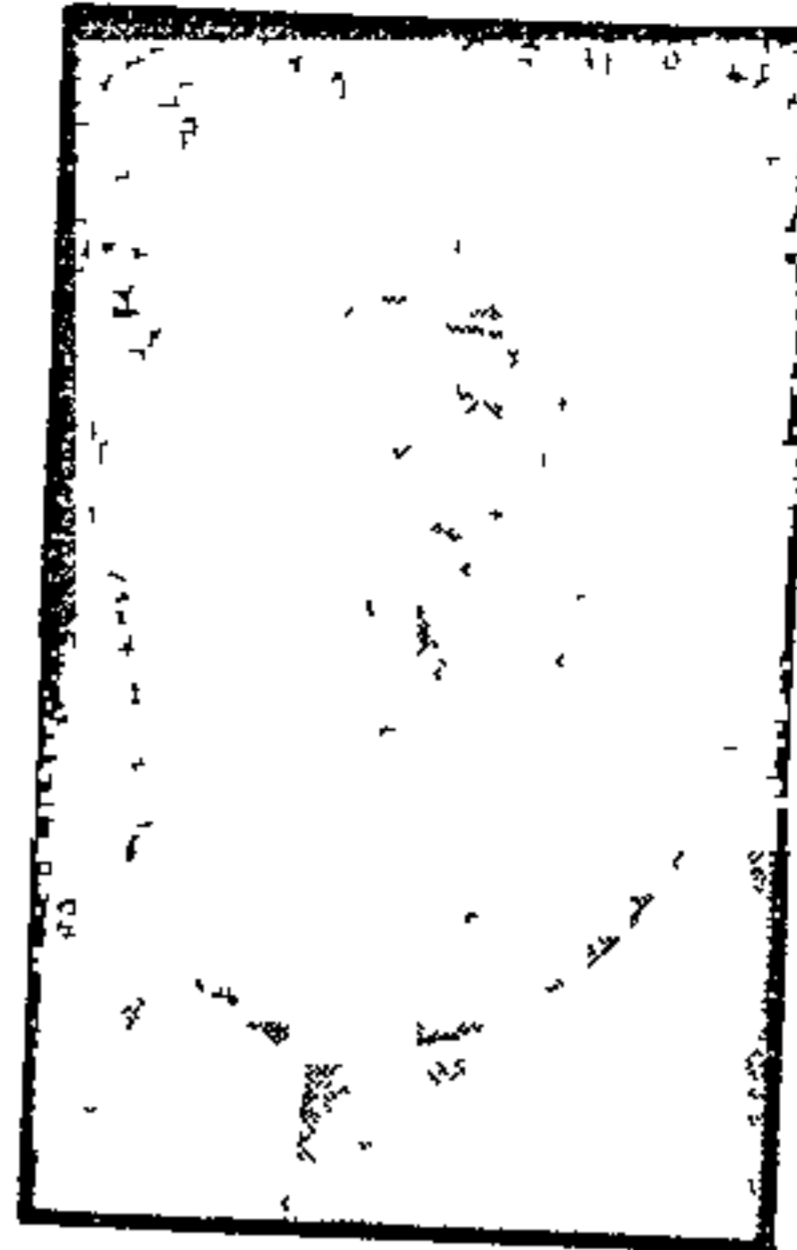
The LP leader is refusing to resign after yesterday's clear vote of no confidence, and it is now up to President de Klerk to fire him, or call elections for the House of

Representatives

In a statement issued shortly before his departure for Britain, Mr de Klerk said he would make a decision in the next few days

He will be kept informed by acting president Dr Gerrit Viljoen, who is expected to begin consultations almost immediately with parties and House of Representatives MPs

Constitutionally, a new ministers' council has to enjoy majority support in the house, and the situation is complicated by the power-broking role of the independents. Labour still have more seats — 40 against 36 — than the NP.



END OF THE REIGN: The Rev Allan Hendrickse

When the outcome of the fierce debate was announced, Mr Hendrickse rose, placed his hand on his heart, and led his MPs in a rousing chorus of "We Shall Overcome"

LP MPs, with their fists clenched, shouted "The struggle continues!", "Viva Codesa!" and "Amandla" as they filed from the chamber

● TO PAGE 2.

E  
F  
t  
t  
v  
I  
a  
t  
  
t  
F  
I  
a  
e  
t  
  
e  
t  
t  
s  
r  
i  
  
y  
I  
e  
v

## Defeat (257)

● FROM PAGE 1.

In the course of the debate there were many emotional moments and frequent bitter engagements as MPs, most of them former colleagues, traded political vitriol

There was palpable delight among many that the Hendrickse dynasty, dubbed "the unholy trinity of the father, sons and son-in-law" by one MP, was coming to an end

Mr Hendrickse and his ministers were lambasted for "arrogance and incompetence" by speaker after speaker

But they fought back hard. Minister of Housing David Curry said

the tricameral system would soon end, adding that "the future lies outside, in Codesa"

Mr Hendrickse said the takeover of the chamber "is not going to bring us closer to freedom"

LP deputy leader Miley Richards said it was not important to be in control of a house in the tricameral parliament "It is important to make a meaningful contribution (to the political process)."

"I want to make sure I am sitting with the right people when freedom comes. And freedom is around the corner"

Several LP speakers said "the people" would judge those coloured MPs who had become "the lackeys of the oppressor"

STAR 11/2/92

Labour Party beaten in no-confidence vote but....

# Hendrickse vows to fight

(257)

ARG 11/1/92

Allan Hendrickse

**MICHAEL MORRIS**, Political Staff

**BEATEN** but unbowed, defiant Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse is refusing to resign after yesterday's clear vote of no confidence — which effectively forces President De Klerk to fire him or call elections for the House of Representatives.

Labour lost the no-confidence motion 44-40 but remains stronger than the National Party, which now has 36 seats.

Seven Independents and single Freedom Party MP Mrs Soheir Hoosen tipped the scales

Observers say the long-awaited downfall of the House of Hendrickse will remove a thorn from the government's side

Labour's attacks on the National Party have become increasingly strident and its threat to reinstitute a selective boycott of legislation has irked many in government circles.

When the outcome was announced after more than three hours of fierce debate that frequently rose to cacophony, an impassive Mr Hendrickse stood up, put his hand on his heart and led his defeated caucus in a rousing chorus of "We shall overcome" as they filed from chamber

Several of them raised their hands and shouted "Viva Labour" and "Viva Codesa"

Three Labour MPs crossed the floor during the afternoon

The Labour Party accepted defeat, but turned it into a "day of liberation"

In the peripatetic and least interrupted speech of the debate, Mr Hendrickse said "Maybe we should look on this as the day of liberation" The Nats' take-over of the House of Representatives, he jeered, "will certainly not bring us nearer our freedom"

Constitutional procedure now comes into play Mr Hendrickse and his Ministers Council are refusing to resign, arguing that while they lost the no-confidence vote, they remain the biggest party in the House

Earlier yesterday the Ministers' Council called on President De Klerk to dissolve the House of Representatives and call fresh elections

Mr De Klerk, shortly before departing overseas, drafted a reply pointing out that he was not obliged to follow the advice of the Ministers Council and would await the result of the no-confidence debate

Constitutionally, in the light of the result, Mr De Klerk may either dissolve the House and call an election, or reconstitute the Ministers' Council Constitutionally, too, the Ministers Council must enjoy "majority support" in the House The situation is complicated by the Independents

Mr De Klerk indicated he would make a decision in the next few days He will be kept informed by acting President Gerrit Viljoen who is expected to begin consultations almost immediately with parties and MPs in the House of Representatives

If Mr De Klerk decides to disband the Ministers' Council he will have to fire Mr Hendrickse and his fellow-ministers because they are refusing to step down

There were many emotional moments and frequent bitter engagements as the two sides traded political vitriol.

In one of several sharp personal attacks on ministers, defector Mr Anthony Reeves said of Minister of Housing Mr David Curry that "he does not have the guts or the initiative to take a decision"

He charged that Minister of Health Services and Welfare, Mr Chris April, "must have the strongest hands in the House for all the shaking of hands he has done, but when it comes to addressing the needs of the people, he has done nothing"

He next turned on Minister and Education and Culture Mr Tommy Abrahams, saying "If

■ Turn to page 3

P.T.O.

# Fighting

VOW <sup>(257)</sup>

Aug 11/2/92

■ From page 1

ever there was an arrogant person, there he is."

But Labour speakers repeatedly taunted their Nat opponents for becoming "lackeys of the oppressor" and "the baas". They pointed out that the Labour ministers were severely restricted by invariably pruned allocations from the Treasury.

In a bitter personal attack, Bonteheuwel NP MP Mr Patrick McKenzie tackled the touchy subject of nepotism in the Labour Party, describing how the Hendrickse family's strong representation in the House was jokingly referred to as the "unholy trinity of father, sons, and son-in-law".

"They talk about sharing wealth in this country, but here is one family that earns a quarter of a million rand in taxpayers' money," he said.

In a strong effort for Labour, Leader of the House Mr John Krieger said that supporting the motion of no-confidence would "amount to treachery against the voters".

He challenged NP members to "take their decision to join the NP to our voters".

Nat leader in the House Mr Jac Rabie dwelt loudly and at length on Labour's efforts to curry favour with extra-parliamentary movements, sounding alarm at the party's apparent flirtation with "communists".

But Labour, he said, had "reached a peak of irrelevance".

Labour's big guns rounded off the debate.

"The struggle continues," said Minister Chris April in a speech that was seldom less than a shout. "Without them (the defectors) we will continue the struggle."

Down-playing the NP bid for control of the House, Mr Curry noted "The real power play is outside, not here this House will become irrelevant because the real thing is happening at Codesa and the Labour Party is on every steering committee of Codesa".

Deputy leader Mr Miley Richards said "My political style will remain that of the freedom fighter, and until South Africa is free — which is just around the corner — I want to make sure I am sitting with the right people".

Mr Hendrickse, conceding defeat, told the House "I can leave with my head high. We leave here stronger, spiritually and politically."

By NORMAN WEST

**A NEW ministers council of "brown" National Party members is to be installed tomorrow in the House of Representatives following the defeat of the ruling Labour Party.**

The victorious NP caucus in the coloured chamber met yesterday to nominate a new council to take over from the defeated Rev Allan Hendrickse.

President De Klerk will tell Mr Hendrickse today that his council has been dismissed, NP sources disclosed yesterday.

The Sunday Times has also learnt that a bloc of Indian MPs in the House of Delegates this week secretly asked the National Party to admit them — but were "discreetly discouraged" from crossing this week.

### Difficulty

It was felt that the majority party in the house under Dr JN Reddy was sympathetic to the government's initiatives.

This means that the NP is positioned to take over the third chamber in the tricameral Parliament with little difficulty. It is the only one not controlled by the Nats.

On Friday, the Labour Party lost its majority in the coloured house to a coalition of Nat MPs, seven independents and the lone representative of the Freedom Party.

The fall of Mr Hendrickse, followed secret negotiations between the National Party and dissident Labour Party members.

It also involved a written pledge signed by the independents who voted against Mr Hendrickse, that if they crossed to the NP they would be loyal.

On Thursday, Mr De Klerk addressed his "brown caucus" after a joint caucus meeting where he told the coloured Nats that the NP must take over the running of the House of Representatives immediately.

Party sources claim he told them the "negative" and "obstreperous" attitude of Mr Hendrickse was hamstringing attempts to put his reform programme into effect.

He made it plain that he wanted Mr Hendrickse ousted, after which he would personally appoint new ministers — without necessarily taking into account the advice of Nat leader Jac Rabie — in order to avoid people jockeying for positions and undermining the authority of the chairman of the new ministers' council.

Finance Minister Bar-end du Plessis and Cape

## Coloured Nats to form new cabinet following 'coup'

provincial leader Dawie de Villiers, following consultations with Mr De Klerk, then entered into a secret written pact with the seven independents and Mrs Soheer Hoosen of the Merit Party.

The agreement was effective from Friday afternoon, when Mr Jac Rabie, leader of the NP in the House of Representatives, introduced his motion of no confidence in the Labour ministers' council.

Late on Friday, the national chairman of the Labour Party and ministerial representative in Natal, Mr Albie Stowman, also quit the party.

And last night, Cape provincial executive member Deon Adams, the father of Erica Adams, who is engaged to Mr De Klerk's son Willem, announced he was quitting the LP to join the Nats. With Labour ministers' council chairman

Phillip Sanders sure to join the Nats this week, the tally will be 45 Nats against 40 LP MPs — with further defections expected.

### Tipped

Likely members of Mr Rabie's "cabinet" include Mr Andrew Julies, vice-chairman of the NP in the Cape Province and former Minister of Agriculture and Mr Abe Williams, current General Affairs Deputy Minister of National Education (tipped for the Education and Culture post).

Also favoured are Mr Gerald Morkel, a Cape Town businessman and MP for Retreat, tipped for the job of Minister of the Budget in place of LP deputy leader Miley Richards and Mr PW Saaman, MP for Mid-Karoo, tipped to replace Mr David Curry as Minister of Local Government and Housing.

Hendrickse's reign ends

STimes

21/1/92

25/1

ARC 3/2/92

(25)

Rev Allan  
Hendrickse

# High Noon for Hendrickse

## De Klerk fires LP chief as chairman of Ministers' Council

MARTIN CHALLENGOR Political Staff

PRESIDENT De Klerk has fired the Rev Allan Hendrickse as chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives — and told him bluntly to step down by noon today.

An enraged Mr Hendrickse, whose Labour Party was defeated by 44 votes to 40 in a vote of no-confidence on Friday, today accused President De Klerk of vindictiveness and duplicity

Earlier, Mr Hendrickse vowed not to resign as Labour was still stronger than the National Party in the House of Representatives. Seven independents and the single Freedom Party member tipped the scales in the no-confidence vote.

Officials delivered the letter firing Mr Hendrickse to his secretary's home in Cape Town at 10 30 last night

It was from the acting State President, Dr Gerrit Viljoen, acting on behalf of President De Klerk. Its message was blunt "You have to be out of office by noon today"

At noon today the new Ministers' Council under the chairman of Mr Jak Rabie (Reigerpark) is being sworn in

Other members will be the Rev Andrew Julius (Kalahari), Minister of Health Services and Welfare; Mr Abe Williams (Mamre) Minister of Education and Culture, Mr Gerald Morkel (Retreat) Minister of the Budget, Mr Pieter Saaman (Mid-Karoo) Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture, and Mr Cecil Herandien (Macassar) Deputy Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture

Mr Glen Carelse (Hawston) has the post in the main Cabinet of Deputy Minister of Manpower, Local Government and National Housing.

President De Klerk thanked Mr Hendrickse for his service on the council, particularly as chairman

"This just reflects the duplicity of the man," Mr Hendrickse said

Labour's future had never resided in parliament, he added. Parliament was "a transition period".

"We used it as a means to an end very successfully"

Nowhere in the world had the liberation of the oppressed people come about through institutions created by the oppressor. The Labour Party was now going back to the people

Mr Hendrickse is holding a public meeting in Uitenhage tonight, in the Transvaal on Saturday and Natal on February 15

# Labour 'will retain identity, autonomy'

By Esther Waugh  
Political Reporter



CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party would not dissolve and pin its colours to the ANC mast, LP spokesman Peter Hendrickse said yesterday.

The LP would continue to forge alliances based on particular issues but would retain its identity and autonomy.

The Labour Party, which was the governing party in the House of Representatives for seven years, was defeated on

Friday in the no-confidence debate after three of its members crossed the floor to the NP and seven independent members voted with the NP.

The LP, however, still holds the majority of seats in the House.

Mr Hendrickse told The Star that his party's strength and support did not depend on it being the majority party in the House of Representatives.

He noted that the LP was formed 27 years ago — and not specifically to participate in the tricameral Parliament.

The voting in the no-confidence debate did not reflect the will of voters as the three Labour MPs who joined the NP on Friday — Godfrey Macalagh, Arthur Roper and Tony Reeves — did not necessarily have the support of their constituencies for such a move, he said.

Mr Hendrickse said the NP had no mandate to govern the House of Representatives because coloured voters had never been able to vote for it in an election.

"Do they consider their coloured supporters inferior to

their white supporters, and therefore did not need a coloured mandate?"

"Is a white mandate more important than a coloured mandate?" he asked.

He said that the LP would continue to advocate its constitutional proposals inside and outside Parliament.

Mr Hendrickse denied that the LP's stature would decline in Codesa after Friday's defeat as the party did not participate in the talks on the basis that it was the majority party in the House of Representatives.

# HOW COLOURED politics died

257

Sowetan 4/2/92

By ISMAIL LAGARDIEN  
Political Correspondent  
COLOURED politics is dead -  
long live the politics of being  
coloured.

When the Rev Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party of South Africa lost the No Confidence vote by 44 to 40 in the coloured House of Representatives to the National Party in this chamber last Friday, purely coloured politics effectively died

As a nonracial (albeit artificial) political party, the NP represents a growing political tendency in South Africa by political organisations to harness the support of people who in apartheid terms, were classified coloured

The president of the ANC, Mr Nelson Mandela, has himself said that the liberation movements had failed in organising the so-called coloured communities

It has also been said that the appointment of Dr Allan Boesak to the ANC leadership in the Western Cape - where the coloured people are concentrated - was to woo support

Senior PAC leaders have also said that liberation movements had failed by largely ignoring the traditionally coloured rural areas such as the North-western Cape, Namaqualand, Boland and pockets in the Transvaal and the Eastern Cape

## Phenomenon

These areas became the stronghold of coloured political parties such as the Labour Party

Commenting on this phenomenon Mr Abie Williams said he did not grow up in a culture of black nationalism and liberation. These areas assimilated the the Afrikaner way of life, he said matter-of-factly

When he defected to the NP (from Labour) last year, political observers predicted the end of the Hendrickse Dynasty

But, while the NP and the left have over the past two years been tugging at the sleeves of coloured politicians - as apart from the traditional black politicians - the LP itself has gone through radical change

After beating a No Confidence vote in June last year following a spate of defections, Labour Party MPs sang liberation songs, danced the toyi toyi and raised clenched fists in the hallowed chambers of Parliament

By the end of the session later in June, MP Mr Llewellyn Landers rose during a standing committee on the justice debate and lugubriously read the names of all the people who had died in detention

And by the third quarter of last

## Labour demise was certain



ALLAN HENDRICKSE

year, the LP, for years regarded by the black liberation movements as "sell-outs", stepped into the extra-parliamentary fold and joined the now deflated Patriotic Front

At the time, a recent defector to the NP, arch-conservative Rev Andrew Julius predicted that the already battered Labour, who lost more than 30 seats in the House of Representatives, would come apart faster than ever

He said the LP's decision to join the Patriotic Front would be in conflict with the party's constitution - which is inherently anti-communist

Nevertheless the LP joined the Patriotic Front, and so ended almost a decade of bitter acrimony which at times had led to serious violence among victims of apartheid

When Hendrickse decided to enter into the tricameral Parliament - which specifically excluded black

people from central Government - after the party's controversial Eshowe congress decision in 1983, his Labour Party became black political activists' scapegoat, which was said to be politically and morally justified at the time

The decision to enter Parliament (with Indian and white people in two other chambers) was indeed a far cry from the Hendrickse halcyon days of the 60s and early 70s

During the 1976 national uprising which started in Soweto, Hendrickse was detained for 60 days under the Internal Security Act

By signing the declaration of the Patriotic Front, Hendrickse signalled his party's return to those heady days of his anti-apartheid activities outside of Parliament

In fact, an LP member at the time said "We are moving closer to the liberation movements and aligning ourselves on the side of those who represent the oppressed"

## Defections

If the Labour Members of Parliament's belligerence (and subsequent defections) in Parliament before the launch of the Patriotic Front was a signal of things to come, the party's pact with the extra-parliamentary opposition effectively signed their death warrant

It also meant that the LP had accepted that purely coloured politics had no role to play in present day politics, and in fact had accepted the route to change was through an elected constituent assembly

The PAC saw this as a giant leap into the present by the LP PAC secretary for information Mr Barney Desai welcomed the move, adding that Labour had to make a clean break with Parliament.

But be that as it may, when the Labour Party lost the No Confidence debate last Friday, and President FW de Klerk elected a new Minister's Council from the coloured NP Members of Parliament in the House of Representatives, Hendrickse and coloured politics died

The Labour Party is now the only party in the country that has as a matter of cause only coloured members and supporters. But by its own (tacit) admission, Labour sees its future in terms of Codesa only

In a startling speech last week, Mr Peter Hendrickse, the LP MP from the Eastern Cape and son of the party leader, said that the tricameral Parliament was of no consequence apart from Codesa

Codesa he said was the way ahead to an interim government and a democratically elected constituent assembly

# New Ministers take their oaths

257

Biday 4/2/92

CAPE TOWN — The new Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives was yesterday sworn in by Judge President of the Cape Mr Justice Gerald Friedman

However, Labour still has more MPs in the House than the NP.

Jac Rabie, former Leader of the Opposition in the House, is the new chairman of the Ministers' Council

Other Ministers and their portfolios are Rev Andrew Julius (Minister of Health Services and Welfare), Abe Williams (Minister of Education and Culture), Gerald Morkel (Minister of the Budget), and Pieter Saaman (Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture)

Cecil Herandien has been appointed House of Representatives' Deputy Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture

Welcoming the new Ministers, Acting President Gerrit Viljoen wished them "success with the demanding task ahead"

He said some of them had experience as Ministers while to others it was "a new adventure" — Sapa

The five new Ministers and one Deputy Minister are all members of the NP which, with the support of seven Independents and the sole member of the Freedom Party, Soheer Hoosen, won Friday's no confidence debate against the ruling Labour Party in the House of Representatives

NP MP for Hawston Glen Carelse was sworn in as Deputy Minister in the general affairs portfolio of local government, national housing and public works

Labour leader Allan Hendrickse and his party colleagues were fired as Ministers by President FW de Klerk on Sunday night

# Talks unite whites and blacks — Zach

304A

Political Staff

Biday 4/2/92  
"Those who stay out of Codesa are those who are blind to the facts the right-wing racists who still insist that whites have the right and the means to determine the course of the future, and the left-wing racists who are happy to shout 'one settler, one bullet'."

CAPE TOWN — Codesa represented the final admission by white politicians that they could not determine the rules of the game for SA's political future, DP leader Zach de Beer said yesterday

De Beer said Codesa also represented the final admission by black leaders that they needed the cooperation of whites in the new SA

# Anti-Codesa front is in the pipeline, says Azapo

Own Correspondent

DURBAN — A national united liberation front combining all "anti-Codesa and non-collaborationist" liberation organisations is in the pipeline, deputy president of the Azanian Peoples' Organisation (Azapo) Nchaupe Mokoape announced yesterday

He said Azapo completely disassociated itself from the recent attacks on white teachers at schools "and unnecessary school boycotts perpetuated by some dubious elements at certain schools"

Addressing a news conference, Mokoape said Azapo had decided to call a conference of all organisations which had "a principled stance on non-collaboration and who have a proven record in their struggle to free black people, to form a liberation solidarity front"

He said the front would involve trade unions, community and civic organisations, church and sports bodies and other political organisations Talks had already begun with the Workers' Organisation for Socialist Action (Wosa) and the South African Congress of Sport (Sacos) Azapo had meetings planned with the Congress of South African Trade Unions (Cosatu) and the National Council of Trade Unions (Nactu)

Mokoape said Azapo's fourth national council in QwaQwa over the weekend had officially resolved that plans on the front must go ahead

"Our national council also resolved to make a detailed study of this country's tax system to enable the organisation to decide whether to embark on a comprehensive tax boycott or adopt a selective approach," Mokoape said

He said Codesa was bound to fail because it was a creation of government and 90% of organisations participating in it had already been rejected by "the people" Mokoape said Codesa was "an alliance of reconciliation of the elite" which was "illegitimate because it does not have the mandate of the oppressed"





# Steady bleed from LP to Nats continues as chairman resigns

STAR 5/29/72

Political Staff (257)

CAPE TOWN — The steady bleed from the Labour Party continues, with the announcement yesterday that the chairman of the House of Representatives, Philip Sanders, has resigned from the party.

Mr Sanders has applied to join the National Party.

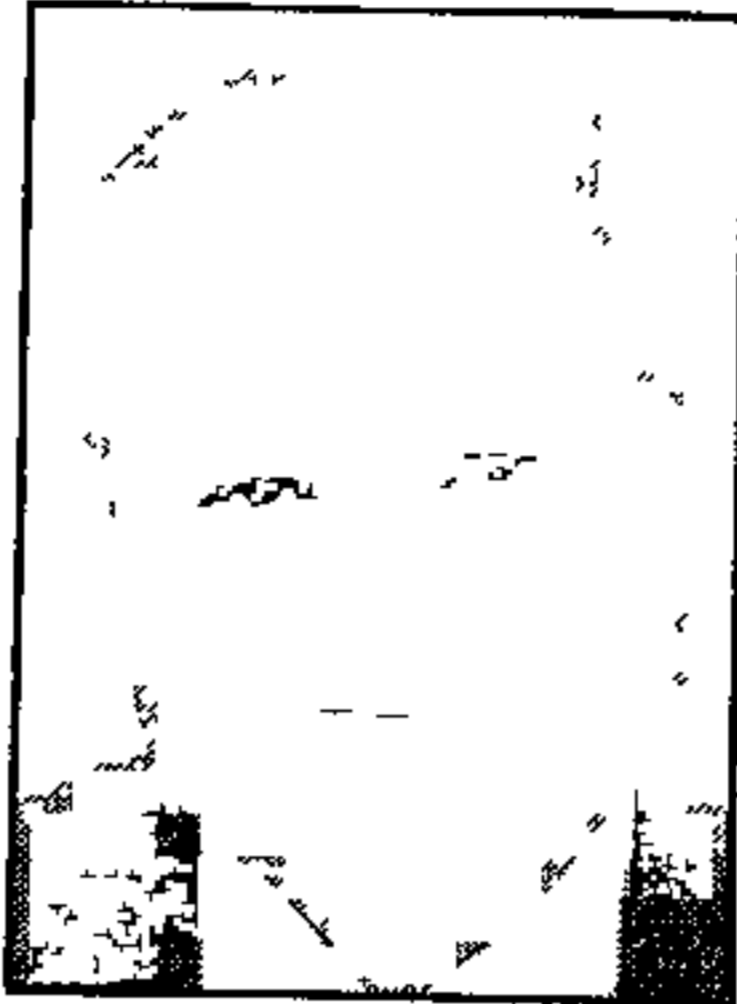
He has also resigned his chairmanship.

This all took place on Friday, but was only made public yesterday.

Mr Sanders is expected to be replaced as chairman by Peter Mopp of Border.

His resignation puts Labour's strength in the House of Representatives at 40 seats, with the NP on 37.

There are also seven



Philip Sanders resigned from LP.

independents and a Freedom Party member.

However, there is talk in Parliament that one of the Natal Labour Members of the HoR is thinking of joining the National Party.

Mr Sanders sat as chairman in the no-confidence debate on Friday

that unseated the Rev Allan Hendrickse and the Labour Party.

As chairman, Mr Sanders could not vote.

He said it had long been his intention to leave the Labour Party, and that practically all the OFS members of the HoR had joined the NP. He is the MP for eastern Free State.

Mr Sanders was chairman of the House of eight years.

Before that he was chairman of the Coloured People's Representative Council for seven years.

● Natal Member of the Executive Committee Clyde Pierce has resigned from the Labour Party and joined the National Party.

He will continue to serve as an MEC.

ATTENTION LABOUR VIB  
quits to join the Nats



*Sowetan 5/2/92*

THE steady bleed from the Labour Party continued yesterday with the announcement that the chairman of the House of Representatives, Mr Philip Sanders, had resigned from the party. Sanders has applied to join the National Party.

Sanders is expected to be replaced as chairman by Mr Peter Mopp of Border. This puts Labour's strength in the HoR at 40 seats, with the NP on 37. There are also seven independents and a Freedom Party member.

# Labour seeks salvation in closer ties with ANC

South 6/2-12/2/92

By Quentin Wilson

OUSTED as the majority party in the House of Representatives this week, Rev Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party (LP) is now looking to the ANC for political salvation.

"We will now work in a far more complementary fashion with the ANC," Hendrickse said.

"At a braai on Friday, we celebrated our freedom from parliamentary responsibilities. It was very liberating."

Hendrickse slammed the National Party, who are now the majority party in the House of Representatives, for trying to capture the coloured vote — and LP MPs — through "questionable means".

He doubted whether more of the 40 remaining LP members would defect to the NP.

"However, carrots have been dangled in terms of position and privilege and possible financial aid has been promised to those Labour MPs who join the NP ranks," Hendrickse claimed.

"Most of them have skeletons in their cupboards and the NP has promised to protect them from humiliation."

The LP will shift its emphasis to Codesa, Hendrickse said, as parliament was becoming more "subservient". The party was represented in all of Codesa's committees.

"We will also be going back to the townships — we have been office bound for so long and now we are free to go."



**OUSTED BUT NOT OUT: LP leader Allan Hendrickse**

The former chairman of the Ministers' Council said the LP had fulfilled an historical role.

During the treason trials of the sixties, with black leadership imprisoned and forced into exile, the LP emerged to "fill their gap", Hendrickse claimed.

The party participated in elections for the Coloured Person's Representative Council in 1969 — an institution established by the government after coloureds had been removed from the common voters' roll.

"Of the 40 elected seats, the LP won 23. The government then rigged a majority," Hendrickse alleged.

"In the 1975 elections, 34 seats were won by the LP. The NP was not able to secure a majority. We managed to take over the executive and opposed any discrimination."

When the tricameral system was introduced in 1983, the LP decided to "compromise and participate".

"We have used the tricameral system successfully as a means of upliftment of a community that had been left behind in terms of education, pensions, welfare, housing, agriculture and economic opportunities. We have had particular success in narrowing these gaps," Hendrickse said.

## Codesa, election 'tie' slated

LABOUR PARTY MPs have lashed out at the National Party for holding the election of a new chairman of the House of Representatives on the day that Codesa working groups were due to meet

(257) CT 7/2/92  
The LP and NP representatives in the House, serving on the five working groups at Codesa, were all absent yesterday, to participate in the election of a new chairman of the House

LP representative of Codesa's working group 3 Mr Luwellyn Landers said

after the election that the NP had to take the blame for scheduling an important vote on the day the working groups were to start real negotiations

"It shows just how seriously they take the negotiations, when they are prepared to give priority to petty party politics like this"

Meanwhile, it is understood that the LP will not try to regain control of the House on the grounds that it would be pointless devoting time to own affairs administration which should be given to Codesa

LABOUR PARTY (257) FM

All fall down (257) 7/2/92

Seen against the bigger picture of political change, the unseating of Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party in the coloured House of Representatives (HoR) by a coalition of NP and independent MPs seems rather irrelevant. But it has important implications for the NP and ANC.

The Labour Party lost a motion of no confidence by 40 votes to 44 in the 85-seat HoR after surviving a similar vote last year by 43 to 40.

At the time of going to press, Labour remained the largest party in the HoR with 40 MPs (plus the support of one independent), against the NP's 36 (and the backing of the lone Freedom Party MP and seven independents). However, a number of the independents as well as some of the remaining Labour MPs were expected to join the Nats this week to push the party into a majority.

Hendrickse and his coloured own-affairs Ministers were replaced on Monday by HoR Nat leader Jac Rabie and senior coloured Nat MPs. It is not yet known if Rabie will serve in the main Cabinet.

In terms of the Constitution, the President can appoint the chairmen of the Ministers' Councils to the Cabinet. Hendrickse quit P W Botha's Cabinet after a public row. He



Hendrickse ousted as chairman

cont - 4

FM 7/2/92 (257)

says he was asked to rejoin soon after F W de Klerk became President, but declined (House of Delegates Ministers' Council chairman J N Reddy does not serve in the Cabinet).

A clear takeover of the HoR would give the Nats total control of the legislative process. Up to now Labour as the majority party has been able to block draft laws or force compromises in the joint standing committees — to the irritation of the Nats.

(The Indian House hardly threatens the NP. In fact it is reliably understood that a group of its MPs was recently dissuaded from joining the NP so as not to unseat Reddy, whom the Nats regard as totally in agreement with government's views.)

Hendrickse is understandably bitter about what he regards as a stab in the back by the NP. There is little chance that his challenge to De Klerk to dissolve the HoR and call a coloured election will be met. Labour is far better organised than the NP in most HoR constituencies and could probably rely on tacit ANC backing in an election in the wake of a reconciliation between the two groups. De Klerk would be foolish to force a showdown between the NP and a Labour-ANC alliance while delicate negotiations are under way at Codesa.

The NP's strategy is longer term. It split Labour after failing to establish a lasting working relationship with the party following the unbanning of the ANC and the start of the reform process. The NP realises that in future it may rely heavily on the 3m coloured voters in a contest with the ANC.

Hendrickse and his lieutenants apparently perceived the ANC as a better ally than the NP and were consequently forced to go head-on with the NP in parliament — a contest they've now lost.

On the other hand the developments have, for the time being, probably drawn Labour closer to the ANC, which also acknowledges the value of the coloured vote (as evidenced by the rapid rise through party ranks of western Cape leader Allan Boesak).

Hendrickse's dilemma is what to do next. The ANC wanted him to remain in parliament because of the veto power he had in the standing committees. With that gone his value in the tricameral system is diminished. Pressure may mount for him and his remaining MPs to quit. This would force De Klerk to hold potentially damaging and embarrassing by-elections.

The more likely situation is that Labour will remain in parliament where its MPs are well paid and can continue to build up pensionable service. The party has the potential, within the confines of the tricameral system, to be an effective and vociferous opposition to the NP.

But despite Labour's claims that it has a significant role to play in the transition to democracy, it has little chance of stopping the erosion of its support base to both the Left and Right. It surely won't be long before senior members on the Left of the party, including a few MPs, apply to join the ANC.

Labour therefore faces the very real possibility that without power it will spiral down into irrelevance as the NP and the ANC bypass it and compete directly for the coloured vote.

## APARTHEID

### TRI-CAMERAL PARLIAMENT

A new Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives was sworn in this week.

Former leader of the Opposition, Jac Rabie is the new chairman of the Ministers' Council, Rev Andrew Julius is minister of health and welfare, Abe Williams is minister of education and culture, Gerald Morkel is minister of the budget and, Pieter Saaijan is minister of housing, local government and agriculture. (257)

Cecil Herandien was appointed deputy minister of housing, local government and agriculture in the administration, while Glen Carelse was also sworn in as deputy minister in the general affairs portfolio of local government, national housing and public works. W/M 7/2-13/2/92

At the same time, the state president fired Labour Party leader Reverend Allan Hendrickse and his colleagues as ministers.

the Labour Party fight and win three by-elections, as part of its secret countrywide drive to promote "moderate" political organisations

Hard information that a department of military intelligence (DMI) front provided electioneering training for dozens of party workers over the period of a year is yet another setback for the beleaguered LP, which last week lost its majority in the House of Representatives in a no-confidence vote

Party leader Allan Hendrickse last week told a media briefing that he strongly condemned SADF "meddling in black politics". He could not be contacted yesterday, but sources insist that DMI front Adult Education Consultants (AEC) offered the training free of charge. This suggests that the party leadership knew who was behind it.

Sources say that AEC boss Dr Louis Pasques decided that the LP needed help in fighting a by-election at Bokkeveld, near Ceres, in 1988. The training, by as many as eight AEC staffers, provided the model for other by-election campaigns that year in Alra Park and Natal Mid-East.

In all three polls, the LP won handsomely. Cliff Nasson was returned in Bokkeveld; AJ Roper, since a defector to the National Party, won in Alra Park; and Willie White was returned in the Natal constituency.

Nasson confirmed this week he had

# THE SADF helped LP to fight elections

W/Mail 7/2-13/292

attended a weekend seminar in Cape Town in 1987 organised by AEC. Party members who attended the course were taught "how to sell the party", how to register voters and generally run their campaigns "right up to election day", Nasson said.

The Weekly Mail possesses a copy of an SADF-printed certificate awarded to party organisers who successfully completed the electioneering course. It also has copies of the training programme, dealing with such topics as the task of the organiser, pamphleteering and fund-raising.

In the 1988 by-election, Nasson trounced his opponent, Eddie Langeveld of the opposition United Democratic Party, by what he recalled was a majority of more than 4 500. He said Langeveld had almost



Allan Hendrickse

just his deposit.

Nasson said that almost all the LP's branches and regions had similar courses provided for them, and that "as far as he knew", the party had paid for AEC's services.

Sources say the LP was in no position to do so, and in fact approached AEC to raise funds for it while the training was under way.

Halfway through the interview, Nasson, a former teacher, suddenly insisted that he was incorrect in saying AEC ran the courses — information he had earlier volunteered without any prompting.

"It was some other organisation ... I can't remember the name. It was definitely not Adult Education Consultants." He then asked whether *The Weekly Mail* had published articles about AEC placing the organisation "in a negative light".

Nasson said he said he had never met AEC's Pasques.

"All I know is that Dr Pasques once addressed a national executive committee meeting of the Labour Party."

Asked whether he believed the course had affected the outcome of the election, Nasson said: "I don't think so — we couldn't use many of their strategies. They were of an American style."

He could not remember which aspects of the training had proved unsuitable.

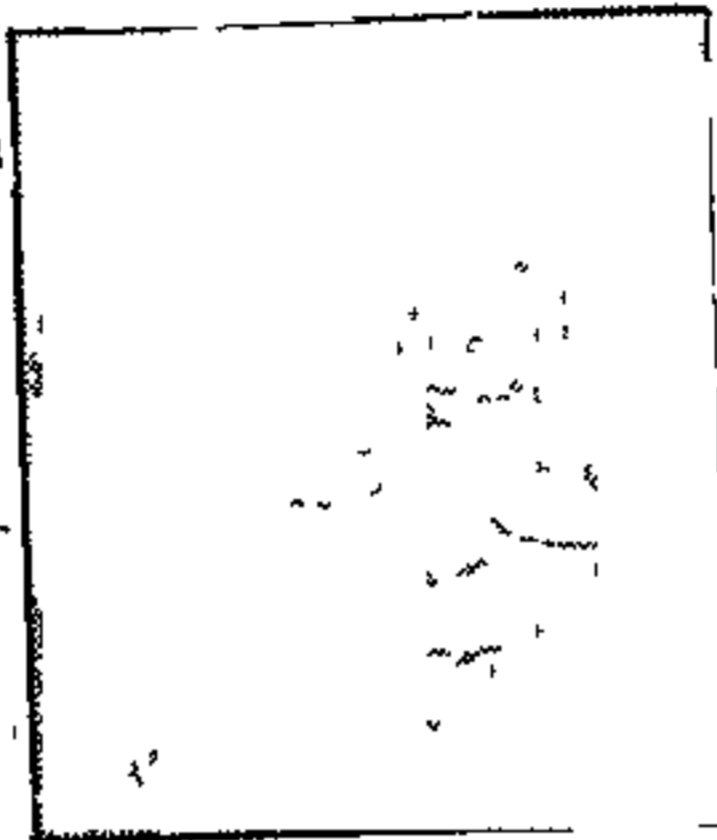


STAR 7/2/92  
**Peter Mopp**  
**elected HoR**  
**chairman** (25)

Independent MP for  
Border Peter Mopp was  
elected chairman of the  
House of Representa-  
tives yesterday

He took over from  
Philip Sanders who re-  
signed from the post on  
January 31

The Labour Party  
candidate, MP for the  
North Eastern Cape



Peter Mopp paid  
tribute to predecessor

Reg O'Reilly, was de-  
feated in a division by  
44 votes to 39

Nick Isaacs (NP Bish-  
op Lavis) was elected  
Chairman of Commit-  
tees and Charlie Wyn-  
gaard (NP Wuppertal)  
as his deputy

Mr Mopp paid tribute  
from the chair to Mr  
Sanders, who he said  
was respected not only  
in the Chamber but  
throughout South Africa

— Sapa



What will this unpredictable politician do next?

# Rabie is able to add colour to any House

JAC RABIE makes political speeches in the style of a revivalist preacher — mutton-chop sideburns aquiver, glasses low on his nose, and cadence so compelling it would make Eugene Terre-Blanche envious

In the course of his blistering attack on the Labour Party in the House of Representatives' no-confidence debate, he denounced communism, praised nationalism, and quoted CJ Langenhoven at some length, and generally showed every sign of enjoying himself hugely.

Here is a consummate performer in strict parliamentary terms. But whether he proves to be an unalloyed asset to the National Party, his new political family, remains to be seen. For a while at least, NP wheel-dealers will chortle over the chicanery that saw to it that the Rev Allan Hendrickse and the LP fell from power.

In the medium term, Mr Rabie and his "brown Nats" may hold out the promise of a measure of

**The National Party's most senior "person of colour" has kicked the seemingly irrepressible Allan Hendrickse out of office. JOHN PERLMAN and SHAUN JOHNSON review the life and tortuous times of Jac Rabie.**

sistency has often been more of a liability than a virtue in the world of "coloured" electoral politics.

Born one of six children in Mid-delburg, Mr Rabie's humble beginnings were made all the harsher by the fact that his family was torn apart by the race laws. His father was Indian, his mother coloured.

Some of his relatives jumped the fence and became white.

proven slave and Indian ancestry. Treurnicht, he said, was Bengali. In a similar vein, he alleged in the House that another CP parliamentarian, SP Barnard of Hercules, had been seen dancing with a black woman in America.

All of this was a far cry from the man who became involved with the Federal Party as branch secretary in Potchefstroom, where he was a schoolteacher, and won a seat in the Coloured Representative Council (CRC) two years later. In those days, Mr Rabie was the arch foe of the Labour Party, acerbically critical whenever it refused to enter into negotiation with the Government.

From then until the mid-1970s Mr Rabie called for a separate republic for coloureds, a "coloured-star" — then later for separate representation for coloureds on a separate voters roll — and spoke of Black Power as "the worst thing that could ever have happened to the coloured people".

**H**E SAT on the Theron Commission and also met Prime



g asses ow on 1 s nose, anc cadence so compelling it would make Eugene Terre-Blanche envious

In the course of his blistering attack on the Labour Party in the House of Representatives' no-confidence debate, he denounced communism, praised nationalism, quoted C J Langenhoven at some length, and generally showed every sign of enjoying himself hugely

Here is a consummate performer in strict parliamentary terms But whether he proves to be an unalloyed asset to the National Party, his new political family, remains to be seen

For a while at least, NP wheel-dealers will chortle over the chicanery that saw to it that the Rev Allan Hendrickse and the LP fell from power

In the medium term, Mr Rabie and his "brown Nats" may hold out the promise of a measure of future electoral and political support

**B**UT IN the long term they will want to be rewarded for adding a little colour to the Nats Mr Rabie, above all, will make it perfectly clear he intends being joint host, and not just house-guest Yet it is far from clear how much electoral clout he will be able to bring to the party

Jac Rabie has never been afraid to call a spade a shovel But he would probably win more prizes for bluntness than consistency Fortunately for him, con-

## colour" was kicked the seemingly irrepressible Allan Hendrickse out of office. JOHN PERLMAN and SHAUN JOHNSON review the life and tortuous times of Jac Rabie.

sistency has often been more of a liability than a virtue in the world of "coloured" electoral politics

Born one of six children in Mid-delburg, Mr Rabie's humble beginnings were made all the harsher by the fact that his family was torn apart by the race laws His father was Indian, his mother coloured

Some of his relatives jumped the fence and became white, one uncle even became an official in the Conservative Party

Mr Rabie needed little prompting to hold out his past in political debate, especially in the late '80s when some Nats themselves were wallowing in prolonged rites of apology for apartheid

Occasionally, though, there seemed to be an angry edge to Mr Rabie — which observers put down to deep bitterness at his family members who fled to "the other side" Nobody felt this more than CP leader Dr Andries Treurnicht whom Mr Rabie taunted by saying there was evidence that the Treurnichts — as well as Meyers, Hoons and Snyrmans (all CP MPs) — were all families with

a black woman in America All of this was a far cry from the man who became involved with the Federal Party as branch secretary in Potchefstroom, where he was a schoolteacher, and won a seat in the Coloured Representative Council (CRC) two years later In those days, Mr Rabie was the arch foe of the Labour Party, acerbically critical whenever it refused to enter into negotiation with the Government From then until the mid-1970s Mr Rabie called for a separate republic for coloureds, a "coloured-istan" — then later for separate representation for coloureds on a separate voters roll — and spoke of Black Power as "the worst thing that could ever have happened to the coloured people"

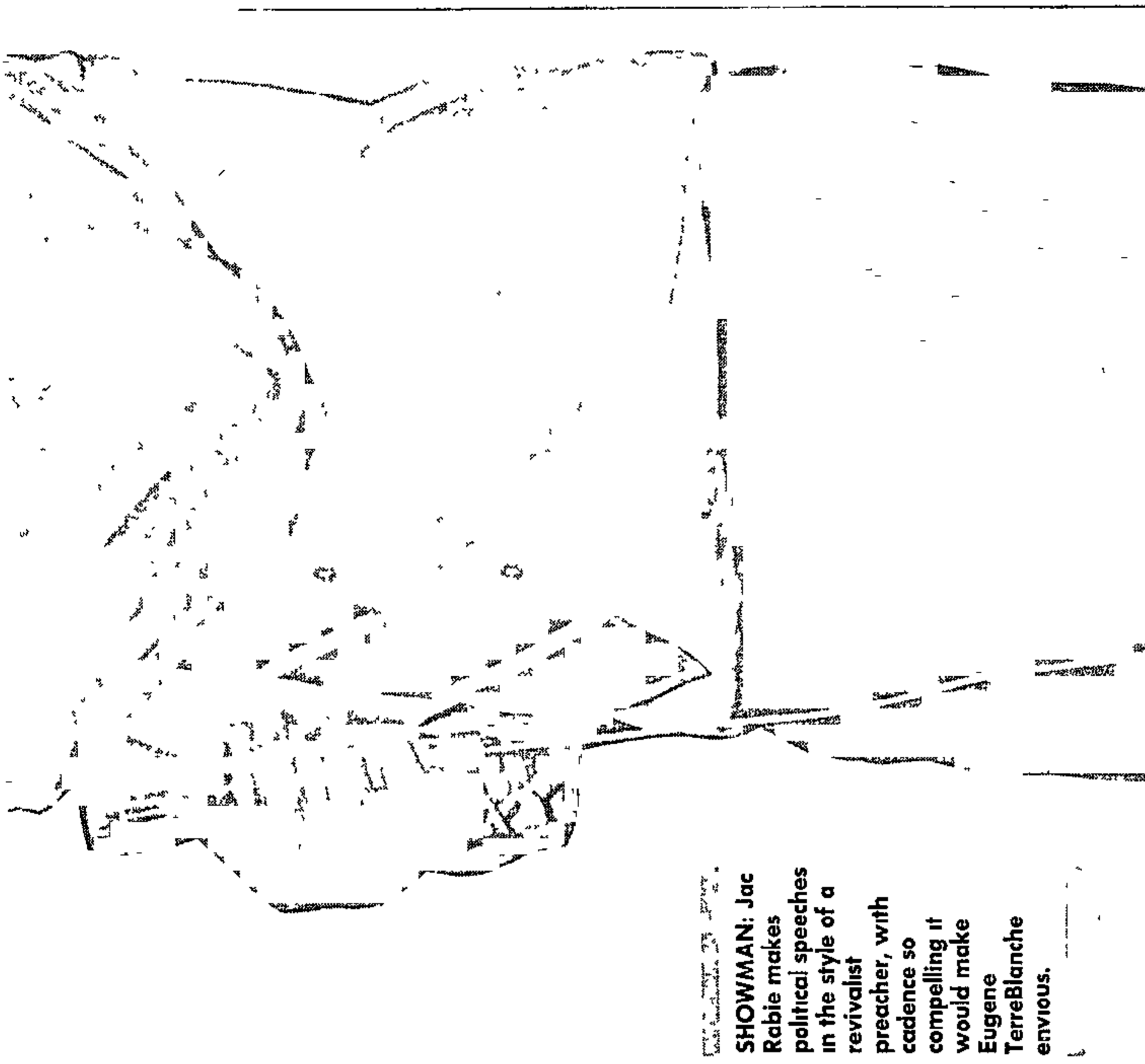
**H**E SAT on the Theron Commission and also met Prime Minister John Vorster to negotiate increased powers for the CRC He came away saying "We have got a hand on the knob of the door to full citizenship"

It was, said Mr Rabie, a victory for "confrontation through dialogue" Mr Vorster, he said, was a political giant, the best prime minister the Western world had produced

Eventually all of that began to change In 1975 he fell out with the Federal Party, of which he was Transvaal leader, and operated as an independent, resigned from Mr Vorster's Cabinet council with harsh words about its toothlessness and the man who set it up In 1978 he joined Labour

Now, said Mr Rabie, war would be declared on "apartheid-oriented coloured puppets" And as Labour finally swung towards participation with the announcement of the tricameral system, Mr Rabie had this to say about the former boycott strategy that he had vilified so frequently

"The Labour Party, not as a matter of principle but as a tactical weapon and because it correctly gauged the prevailing conditions, also applied the boycott politically" Referring, among other things, to the CRC



**SHOWMAN: Jac Rabie makes political speeches in the style of a revivalist preacher, with cadence so compelling it would make Eugene TerreBlanche envious.**

and the Theron Commission. Mr Rabie concluded "This successful strategy damaged the influence of these sham institutions and discredited those who supported them"

Clearly Mr Rabie didn't think it discredited him, and as Labour came under flak from the Left for taking part in the new Parliament, their man from Reiger Park developed a reputation as one of the party strongmen

By 1987 Mr Rabie had had enough of Mr Hendrickse and "his authoritarian style" In the maiden speech he made as head of the United Democratic Party, which he formed with four other MPs Mr Rabie accused Labour of becoming the junior partner of the Government — which, of course is what Labour are accusing him of doing now

their interests first "I do not propose to speak for Africans as they speak for themselves," he said Second, he has always reacted angrily to whites patronising coloured people or speaking for them And third, he has always had a knack for coming up with an unexpected cause In 1977, for instance, he called on whites to "show the Government what they think" by applying to enrol their children in coloured schools

A few years later he warned Britain to keep its "dirty finger" out of South Africa, blamed it for taking away the coloured vote and — with reference to Zola Budd — accused it of "even stealing" our athletes

What will this unpredictable — though always entertaining — politician do next? It is a question that might well weigh on the minds of the senior Cabinet Ministers whose cause he now espouses — once their pleasure at having ousted Mr Hendrickse wanes

# Now Labour will look to ANC

By CHIARA CARTER

257 (10)

THE Labour Party is likely to pursue a closer relationship with extra-parliamentary groups, notably the ANC, following its ousting from dominance in the House of Representatives this week.

Labour Party leader Rev Alan Hendrickse dismissed speculation that Labour was now a marginal grouping. He said the party had never seen its future in the tricameral system which had merely been an "alternative approach".

After hanging on with a tiny majority since a mass defection by Labour MPs to the Nationalist Party last year, the Labour Party was toppled last

Friday in a vote which was the first in which the support of the independent members who had held the balance of power in the house.

President De Klerk refused a request from the Labour Party for a general election and instead appointed a new Minister's Council consisting of NP supporters.

Hendrickse says while the Labour Party will remain in parliament, it sees its future as lying beyond parliament.

He said the Labour Party was in "close communication" with the ANC and could play a crucial role in winning the support of an estimated three mil-



**AFTER THE PUTSCH ... Allan Hendrickse is down, but not out.**

lion coloured voters.

The party will focus closely on Codesa, where it is represented on all five working groups as well as on Codesa's management committee.

He angrily hit out at De Klerk's "duplicité".

"The NP is losing support among whites; now it emphasises our common religion, culture and language. The Nationalists are looking at coloured voters to prop up its position."

## Lagunya taxi man attacked

251 Staff Reporter

A LAGUNYA taxi driver was seriously injured when he was attacked with pangas and bricks on Tuesday evening

Police said Mr Bill Patlha was found lying on the corner of Lansdowne and Eiselen Roads in Crossroads at 6 50pm with cuts and a broken ankle

Mr Patlha told the police he was attacked by Webta rivals

Meanwhile, peace and unity talks between Lagunya and Webta are said to be progressing despite the continued violence CT 13/2/92

# Nelson in bid for coloured support

By ANTHONY JOHNSON  
Political Correspondent

ANC PRESIDENT Mr Nelson Mandela will pay a four-day visit to the Western Cape next week in a bid to whip up support for his organisation among coloureds — particularly the Muslim community

Mr Mandela has frequently emphasised the need to boost the ANC's membership within the coloured community, but opinion polls and the overwhelmingly black turnout at last month's "People's Parliament" on the Parade suggest that limited progress has been made so far

ANC spokeswoman Ms Rosie Campbell said yesterday that Mr Mandela was expected to visit the city and other towns in the region from February 19 to 22

Details of the tour are still being finalised, but Mr Mandela will visit a number of mosques and Muslim shrines in the region

ANC spokesman Mr Willie Hofmeyer said the trip was part of a programme to give the coloured and Muslim communities greater exposure to the top leadership of the ANC

"We want the leadership to be better known," he said

The visit by Mr Mandela follows hot on the heels of the publication of a Human Sciences Research Council survey which predicts that the National Party could obtain 54% of the coloured vote — as opposed to the ANC's seven percent — in South Africa's first free and democratic election

## Witnesses tell of ANC leader's assassination

DURBAN. — The Natal Midlands branch of the African National Congress yesterday produced two witnesses who claimed to have seen the assassination of ANC Imbali leader Mr S'khumbuzo Ngwenya on Saturday night.

Mr Ngwenya was gunned down outside a Maritzburg hotel about 9.30pm after dining with colleagues and US social development workers.

The witnesses, who spoke at a news conference in Maritzburg, described how they saw the killers arrive, carry out the assassination and leave in a white Ford Cortina XR6.

Both said they were prepared to testify in court, while one said she had already supplied police with details of what she had seen. The other said he had been afraid to speak to the police.

The woman said she had since seen the alleged killers in the vicinity of her home in Imbali and that she feared for her life. — Sapa

The survey suggested that the Western Cape could be the only area in South Africa where the NP could win an outright victory in a national poll

The ANC yesterday sharply criticised the HSRC survey, saying that it appeared the organisation was concerned with producing results that sought to overplay government support while underplaying support for the ANC

However, ANC Western Cape publicity secretary Mr Mziwonke Jacobs acknowledged that the ANC would be "the first to admit that the coloured community had not grown as fast as expected"

He noted that the ANC Western Cape Congress had developed a number of strategies to help build support within the coloured community

257 CT 14/2/92

## INNOVATIONS



**IN THE SADDLE:** Villieria station commander Captain Wessel Blignaut tries out one of the station's new mountain bikes with Constables Deon Coetzee and Charles Botha.

# Pedal-power for police <sup>(251)</sup>

The Argus Correspondent ARG 18/2/92

PRETORIA — They're waiting in fast patrol vans, on foot and now, on sparkling new mountain bikes

They are the men of the Villieria police station, who have turned to two wheels in an effort to beef up their visible policing programme

And, after only a week, they are already making their mark, with a handful of arrests to their credit

The scheme is the brainchild of station commander Captain Wessel Blignaut, who arranged for the purchase of the state-of-the-art machines from station funds

"You'd be surprised how effective the bikes are," Captain Blignaut said

"The men don't just whizz by in a van, they can observe far more effectively — and they're faster and quieter than on foot"

Two "villains" who can attest to the effectiveness of the bicycle patrols are a couple of errant schoolboys, who decided to skip a red traffic light on their scooter earlier this week

Barely 500m down the road, the chase was over, with the duo looking on in amazement as two constables on bicycles chased and caught them

The public appears to have responded well to the scheme, with residents often offering the patrols water or tea

"Even the women want to do patrols," said Captain Blignaut "We're going to have to expand our fleet, it seems"

# HoR MPs reject new mansions

CAPE TOWN — National Party members of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, like their predecessors in the Labour Party, have refused to occupy seven ministerial mansions which were specially built for them in Cape Town.

The houses — five for members of the Ministers' Council and two for deputy ministers — were built at a cost of R5 million in what was then a coloured group area.

The buildings annoyed Walmer Estate homeowners, who said they were a security risk.

New Ministers' Council chairman Jac Rabie said he and Minister of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture, Pieter Saaman, had moved into ministerial homes at Klippenkop, Newlands.

The other NP members of the council preferred to live in their own homes.

Mr Rabie said the Ministers' Council had taken a collective decision and had advised the Department of Public Works, which is responsible for the buildings and their upkeep, to sell them — Sapa

# Nats refuse to occupy mansions

CT 19/2/92  
NATIONAL Party members of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, like their predecessors in the Labour Party, have refused to occupy seven ministerial mansions built for them in Cape Town.

The houses — five for members of the Ministers' Council and two for deputy ministers — were built at a cost of R5 million New Ministers' Council

chairman Mr Jac Rabie said he and the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture, Mr Pieter Saai-man, had moved into ministerial homes in Newlands. The others preferred to live in their own homes.

● President's councillor Mr Abraham Williams of Prieska, a Labour Party official, has defected to the National Party — Sapa (257)



# Indian and coloured education budgets cut

CAPE TOWN — President F W de Klerk's commitment to trim government spending started taking shape yesterday with news of further education budget cuts

It was learnt yesterday that coloured and Indian education departments had also been told to cut their budgets. The Indian Education and Culture Department has to cut its R914,728m budget by 23% or R213m, while coloured education has been told to cut but not yet by how much.

It is understood that Finance Minister Barend du Plessis has informed departments of the cuts to their revised current budgets, which include the additional appropriation due to be voted today. The cuts

Friday 19/2/92  
BILLY PADDOCK

were all in nominal or rand terms and would mean a real cut in monetary terms for next year's Budget (257) (258)

Tomorrow's important mini-Budget speech by Du Plessis will give a clearer indication of the economy's direction.

Apparently health and welfare and black education will be high priorities for the main Budget, which is likely to be expansionary with increased capital spending on export-directed industry.

All education departments except black Education and Training have been told

their budgets are being cut and they have to find ways to meet their targets.

Education and Culture Minister in the House of Delegates Kisten Rajoo said yesterday he did not plan to retrench teachers or close schools. One of the ways he had averted laying off staff had been to open Indian schools increasingly to other races. The department planned to cut back library and counselling staff. It would reduce subjects offered, and involve the private sector in teaching technical subjects.

DP education spokesman Roger Burrows said Rajoo would have to do "more than mere tinkering" to make the cut.

*Sowetan 20/2/92*

# HoR bids for budget of R4,33 billion

*257*

THE House of Representatives estimated an additional R347 million expenditure for the year ending March 31, 1992. The estimate of additional expenditure, tabled in Parliament yesterday, would bring the HoR's

Budget for the 1991/92 financial year to R4,33 billion. The largest expense is R126,7 million for the Education and Culture vote, of which R94,6 million is for education and R31,3 million for administration.

An extra R92,9 million, of which R88,4 million is required for welfare promotion, is needed for the Health Services and Welfare vote. An extra R8,9 million is required for Budgetary and Auxiliary Services - Sapa.

people awaited the out...



**24 000 SERVICED PLOTS UNUSED  
AS MILLIONS WAIT FOR HOUSING**

# Labour's legacy of waste exposed

S/Times (M) 11/3/92

By **NORMAN WEST**  
Political Reporter

**THERE** is a crippling shortage of housing, yet 24 000 serviced plots worth R300 million are lying unused, it has been disclosed

The new Minister of Local Government and Housing in the House of Representatives, Mr Cecil Herandien, said yesterday this was "nothing short of a scandal"

This was "one of the many headaches" he had inherited from the former Labour Party-run Ministry of Housing, headed by Mr David Curry, he said

He conceded the government was short of funds, but insisted that if the previous administration had done more "it could have secured funds from the devil if necessary This I intend to do"

## Miracles

Mr Herandien said he was "engaged in serious negotiations" with the government and the Independent Development Trust, led by Dr Jan Steyn, for some of the R2 billion earmarked for housing development to be channelled to his department

"I do not wish to raise false hopes that I can work miracles in the short time before the demise of the tricameral Parliament, but I have a dream to put as many families as possible on to those plots — even if only within four walls and a roof

"If we could provide them with basic structures, they could add to these with a minimum of red tape

"The most basic structure is better than a plastic-and-cardboard shack

"I have inherited a scandalous housing backlog from the Labour Party administration and intend to move heaven and earth to get as many homeless people as possible on to those 24 000 empty plots"

Mr John Hopkins, Deputy Director of Housing, agrees with Mr Herandien that the backlog of housing for the coloured community could be eased significantly

## Tshabalalalas blaze trail of triumph

IT was a day the Tshabalalalas will not forget

The Ford Peninsula marathon from Green Point to Simon's Town yesterday had two important points of discussion — the performances of Isaac and Sam Tshabalala

First, Isaac, 31, fired on all systems to crush a field of 4 000 entrants and win by more than three minutes, the equivalent of half a kilometre, in a time of 2 14 12

Sam, 29, the 1989 Comrades winner, made his first appearance in a competitive event since the horrific car accident that saw him moved into an Addington Hospital, Durban, ward which people describe as "next to death" He came in at 2 47

Isaac has his sights set on next month's national championships and on Barcelona, while Sam is preparing for the 1993 Comrades

Although not related, the Tshabalalalas do have one thing in common — running and winning

See Back Page

★ J  
sne  
Tov  
and  
ly to  
Pag

TA  
CA

★ Ren  
Rock  
ture r  
on We  
tips or

WH  
THE

★ Glen  
Brian  
you pos  
test g  
Check P

CRIC  
ROU

★ All ye  
cricket s  
Page 11

to Sunday

can work miracles in the short time before the demise of the tricameral Parliament, but I have a dream to put as many families as possible on to those plots — even if only within four walls and a roof

"If we could provide them with basic structures, they could add to these with a minimum of red tape

"The most basic structure is better than a plastic-and-cardboard shack

"I have inherited a scandalous housing backlog from the Labour Party administration and intend to move heaven and earth to get as many homeless people as possible on to those 24 000 empty plots"

Mr John Hopkins, Deputy Director of Housing, agrees with Mr Herandien that the backlog of housing for the coloured community could be eased significantly if the 24 000 unused serviced plots in the country were sold

He said the plots, priced from R8 000 to R16 000, had been financed with House of Representatives loans for low-income earners

### Disuse

Local authorities owned more than 90 percent of these properties, which were to be sold to individuals who qualified for state-subsidised housing

Mr Hopkins appealed to all authorities concerned to develop properties like these in the best way possible to benefit the community

"More than R300 million in capital is tied up in these properties, which are not being developed further because state funds for low-income housing have dried up"

If the plots were not developed soon they would fall into disuse, Mr Hopkins said

Certain banks and building societies were prepared to provide small loans for the purchase of these sites and a basic starter home

### Improve

A breadwinner who earned less than R2 000 a month, and therefore was not in a position to be helped by banks, could apply to the local authority to buy a plot on special terms, Mr Hopkins said

He urged local authorities and management committees to relax building regulations to allow self-help builders to begin with a modest structure that could be improved within a certain period

Some local authorities allowed self-help builders to occupy temporary shelters on their sites while building their homes

Mr Hopkins said prospective buyers should contact their local municipalities directly to find out about available sites

wh  
rad  
A  
ha  
WII

PRIC  
INCL  
V.A

**N**

(D)  
Thj

UNH CORPO  
MOSTE  
47 76

VE  
33 SALT RIV  
ROAD  
17 4691

TYGER  
44

CAPE METRO, 1 March 1992

# Brown Nats' to join referendum battle

STimes (Cm) 1/3/92

THE "brown Nats" are to help the "white Nats" trounce the Conservative Party in the white referendum. The leader of the NP in the coloured House of Representatives, Mr Jac Rabie, confirmed yesterday that he and his ministers and deputy ministers would help their national leader, President F W de Klerk, win the referendum. "The referendum is about democracy, equality and human rights for all South Africans in the new South Africa," he said. "We shall address house meetings, speak to white students on university campuses and call upon the white electorate from public platforms to vote 'Yes' to secure a resounding victory for the NP at the March 17 poll," he said.

## Suspend (257)

He said other Nat MPs in the House of Representatives would help their white counterparts wherever their services were needed.

Only white South African citizens who are aged 18 years and over and have valid identity documents will be eligible to vote in the referendum, formally proclaimed in the Government Gazette on Friday.

Whites who have "colour-blind" ID documents issued since July 1, 1986, can get certification of their eligibility to vote from Home Affairs offices, which will check the population register, Minister of Home Affairs Mr Eugene Louw said.

Meanwhile, Mr Rabie announced in Parliament on Friday that four coloured Ministerial Representatives (MR) had been suspended from their duties and perks.

The four, whose political status is similar to that of deputy ministers, are Mr F L Erasmus (Eastern and Western Cape), Mr J J Scholtz (Northern Cape and Free State), Mr J J Smith (Transvaal), and Mr A W Slowman (Natal).

All four are former members of the Labour Party.

The jobs of several coloured MECs appointed at the recommendation of the leader of the Labour Party, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, are also in the balance.

However, two of the MECs — Dr Willie Hoods (Transvaal) and Mr Deon Adams (Cape) — have since joined the NP.

Those who are still members of the LP are Mr E C Samuels, Mr C J Pierce and Mr Clarence Henney.

## Coup

"They are also political appointees and their positions will also have to be reviewed in due course by Mr De Klerk," Mr Rabie said.

Labour was toppled from power at the beginning of the present session of Parliament in a coup orchestrated by the NP in the House of Assembly.

Hours before the no-confidence vote in Mr Hendrickse and his Ministers Council, Mr Stowman resigned from the LP to join the NP.

# State rejects cop's amended plea

Own Correspondent

MARTZBURG. — Trust Feed trial accused Captain Brian Mitchell yesterday formally changed his plea in connection with 11 murder charges to one of guilty to culpable homicide.

The plea was not accepted by the prosecution. Capt Mitchell's amendment to his plea came at the end of his three-day long testimony, in which he admitted instructing special constables at Trust Feed to attack or kill UDF members in the area on the night of December 2-3, 1988, but said he did not expect or intend for them to shoot women and children attending a funeral vigil

inside a house.

Capt Mitchell testified that he had been drinking earlier that night.

His evidence was challenged yesterday by his co-accused, Mr Kehla Ngubane, who is the first of the four former special constables charged in the case to testify.

Mr Ngubane denied that Capt Mitchell instructed them to shoot members of the UDF but said he had pointed out the house in question and ordered them to shoot at "terrorists" inside.

Mr Ngubane said he fired two shots into the house through a back window.

"We couldn't see inside," he told Mr Justice Wilson and two assessors. He denied that he had entered the house and that he had known there were women and children inside.

Asked by the judge if he had not heard the 18 people in the house screaming after the shooting started, Mr Ngubane replied, "I did not hear any noise."

Mr Ngubane alleged Capt Mitchell had also fired a shot into the house through a window, using a gun he had taken from Special Sergeant Dumisani Ndwalane.

The hearing continues

Public sector: Govt: Col: AG: 21

UNIVERSITY OF CAPE TOWN  
SALDRU LIBRARY  
19 MAR 1992



257

REPUBLIEK VAN SUID-AFRIKA

# STAATSKOERANT

# GOVERNMENT GAZETTE

FOR THE REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA

*As 'n Nuusblad by die Poskantoor Geregistreer*

*Registered at the Post Office as a Newspaper*

**R0,80** Prys • Price  
**R0,08** Plus 10% BTW • VAT  
**R0,88** Verkoopprys • Selling price  
Butelands **R1,10** Other countries  
Post free • Posvry

Vol. 321

KAAPSTAD, 11 MAART 1992

No. 13827

CAPE TOWN, 11 MARCH 1992

KANTOOR VAN DIE STAATSPRESIDENT

STATE PRESIDENT'S OFFICE

No 779

11 Maart 1992

No 779

11 March 1991

Hierby word bekend gemaak dat die Staatspresident sy goedkeuring geheg het aan die onderstaande Wet wat hierby ter algemene inligting gepubliseer word —

It is hereby notified that the State President has assented to the following Act which is hereby published for general information —

No 25 van 1992 Addisionele Begrotingswet (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1992

No. 25 of 1992 Additional Appropriation Act (House of Representatives), 1992

**WET**

**Tot bewilliging van addisionele bedrae geld vir die behoeftes van die Administrasie: Raad van Verteenwoordigers gedurende die boekjaar wat op 31 Maart 1992 eindig.**

*(Afrikaanse teks deur die Staatspresident geteken )  
(Goedgekeur op 3 Maart 1992 )*

**D**AAR WORD BEPAAL deur die Staatspresident en die Raad van Verteenwoordigers van die Republiek van Suid-Afrika, soos volg —

**Bewilliging van addisionele geld vir behoeftes van Administrasie: Raad van Verteenwoordigers**

1. Behoudens die bepalings van die Skatkiswet, 1975 (Wet No 66 van 1975), word daar hierby vir die behoeftes van die Administrasie Raad van Verteenwoordigers gedurende die boekjaar wat op 31 Maart 1992 eindig, as 'n las teen die Inkomsterekening Raad van Verteenwoordigers, die addisionele bedrae geld uiteengesit in kolom 1 van die Bylae bewillig

**Kort titel**

10

2. Hierdie Wet heet die Addisionele Begrotingswet (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1992

**Bylae**

Begrotingspos		Kolom 1	Kolom 2
No	Titel		
		R	R
1	Onderwys en Kultuur	126 730 000	
2	Plaashke Bestuur, Behuising en Landbou	62 903 000	
3	Gesondheidsdienste en Welsyn	92 925 000	
4	Begrotings- en Ondersteuningsdienste	8 917 000	
5	Verbetering van diensvoorwaardes	55 697 000	
	Totaal	<u>347 172 000</u>	



ADDITIONAL APPROPRIATION ACT  
(HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES), 1992

Act No 25, 1992

# ACT

To appropriate additional amounts of money for the requirements of the Administration: House of Representatives during the financial year ending 31 March 1992.

*(Afrikaans text signed by the State President )  
(Assented to 3 March 1992 )*

**B**E IT ENACTED by the State President and the House of Representatives of the Republic of South Africa, as follows —

**Appropriation of additional moneys for requirements of Administration: House of Representatives**

- 5 1. Subject to the provisions of the Exchequer Act, 1975 (Act No 66 of 1975), there are hereby appropriated for the requirements of the Administration House of Representatives during the financial year ending 31 March 1992, as a charge to the Revenue Account House of Representatives, the additional amounts of money shown in column 1 of the Schedule

10 **Short title**

2. This Act shall be called the Additional Appropriation Act (House of Representatives), 1992

**Schedule**

Vote		Column 1	Column 2
No	Title		
		R	R
1	Education and Culture	126 730 000	
2	Local Government, Housing and Agriculture	62 903 000	
3	Health Services and Welfare	92 925 000	
4	Budgetary and Auxiliary Services	8 917 000	
5	Improvement of conditions of service	<u>55 697 000</u>	
	Total	<u>347 172 000</u>	

Public sector 19001  
col 1166.

UNIVERSITY OF CAPE TOWN  
SALDRU LIBRARY

30 MAR 1992



257

REPUBLIEK VAN SUID-AFRIKA

# STAATSKOERANT

# GOVERNMENT GAZETTE

FOR THE REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA

*As 'n Nuusblad by die Poskantoor Geregistreer*

*Registered at the Post Office as a Newspaper*

**R0,80** Prys • Price  
**R0,08** Plus 10% BTW • VAT  
**R0,88** Verkoopprijs • Selling price  
Buitelands **R1,10** Other countries  
Posvry • Post free

Vol 321

KAAPSTAD, 20 MAART 1992

No. 13865

CAPE TOWN, 20 MARCH 1992

KANTOOR VAN DIE STAATSPRESIDENT

STATE PRESIDENT'S OFFICE

No 905 20 Maart 1992

No 905 20 March 1992

Hierby word bekend gemaak dat die Staatspresident sy goedkeuring geheg het aan die onderstaande Wet wat hierby ter algemene inligting gepubliseer word —

It is hereby notified that the State President has assented to the following Act which is hereby published for general information —

No 31 van 1992 Gedeeltelike Begrotingswet (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1992

No 31 of 1992 Part Appropriation Act (House of Representatives), 1992

**WET**

**Tot bewilliging van 'n bedrag van hoogstens R1 647 000 000 uit die Staatsinkomstefonds vir 'n gedeelte van die behoeftes van die Administrasie: Raad van Verteenwoordigers gedurende die boekjaar wat op 31 Maart 1993 eindig.**

*(Afrikaanse teks deur die Staatspresident geteken )  
(Goedgekeur op 16 Maart 1992 )*

**D**AAR WORD BEPAAL deur die Staatspresident en die Raad van Verteenwoordigers van die Republiek van Suid-Afrika, soos volg —

**Bewilliging van geld vir gedeelte van behoeftes van Administrasie: Raad van Verteenwoordigers**

1. Behoudens die bepalings van die tweede voorbehoudsbepaling by subartikel (1) en van subartikel (2) van artikel 4 van die Skatkiswet, 1975 (Wet No 66 van 1975), word daar hierby uit die Staatsinkomstefonds 'n bedrag van hoogstens R1 647 000 000 ten laste van die Inkomsterekening Raad van Verteenwoordigers bewillig wat nodig mag wees vir 'n gedeelte van die behoeftes van die Administrasie Raad van Verteenwoordigers gedurende die boekjaar wat op 31 Maart 1993 eindig, tot tyd en wyl voorsiening in 'n Begrotingswet vir dié behoeftes gemaak is

**Kort titel**

2. Hierdie Wet heet die Gedeeltelike Begrotingswet (Raad van Verteenwoordigers), 1992

5  
10  
15

# ACT

To appropriate an amount not exceeding R1 647 000 000 out of the State Revenue Fund for a part of the requirements of the Administration: House of Representatives during the financial year ending 31 March 1993.

*(Afrikaans text signed by the State President )  
(Assented to 16 March 1992 )*

**B**E IT ENACTED by the State President and the House of Representatives of the Republic of South Africa, as follows —

**Appropriation of moneys for part of requirements of Administration: House of Representatives**

- 5    1. Subject to the provisions of the second proviso to subsection (1) and of subsection (2) of section 4 of the Exchequer Act, 1975 (Act No 66 of 1975), there is hereby appropriated out of the State Revenue Fund such amount not exceeding R1 647 000 000 as a charge against the Revenue Account House of Representatives as may be necessary for a part of the requirements of the
- 10 Administration House of Representatives during the financial year ending 31 March 1993, until such time as provision has been made in an Appropriation Act for such requirements

**Short title**

- 15    2. This Act shall be called the Part Appropriation Act (House of Representatives), 1992

# De Klerk fires Labour Reps

By NORMAN WEST (257)  
Political Reporter

PRESIDENT F W de Klerk has fired two Labour Party Ministerial Representatives and a Cape MEC and replaced them with National Party members. *SI Times (CM)*

The chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, Mr Jac Rabie, confirmed yesterday that the three politicians have been fired at the request of his Ministers Council. *29/3/92*

Mr F L Erasmus, MR for Eastern and Western Cape and Mr J J Scholtz, MR for Transvaal, will be replaced by Mr Billy Ross and Mr Lesley Jenneke, respectively.

Mr J J A Smith, MR for Transvaal and Mr Alby Stowman, MR for Natal, who joined the NP after the party seized control of the House at the beginning of this session of Parliament, will retain their positions.

Labour Party secretary-general, Mr E C Samuels, will be replaced as Cape MEC in charge of Works, Traffic Control and Horse Racing by Mr Peter Marais who, since 1984, unsuccessfully contested seats for the House of Representatives.

Mr Rabie said Mr De Klerk would inform Mr Erasmus, Mr Scholtz and Mr Samuels this weekend of his decision to fire them.

Other MR's and MEC's are at no risk as they have all joined the NP, said Mr Rabie.

# Two ministerial reps and MEC dismissed

Political Staff

(257)

PORT ELIZABETH-BASED Ministerial Representative (MR) for the House of Representatives Mr Lawrence Erasmus has been fired, along with the MR for the Free State, Mr J J Scholtz, and Cape Provincial Council MEC Mr Eddie Samuels

Mr Erasmus and Mr Scholtz were suspended at the end of last month, and along with Mr Samuels have been formally dismissed with effect from April 1 by President F W de Klerk

The sacking of the three, all members of the Labour Party, follows the takeover of the HoR by the National Party at the beginning of this session

Mr Erasmus, who was MR for the Eastern and Western Cape, was origi-

nally MP for Gelvandale. He is replaced by NP President's Council member Mr Billy Ross

Mr Scholtz will be replaced by Mr Lesley Jennecke

Mr J J A Smith, MR in the Transvaal, and Mr Albie Stowman, MR in Natal, who joined the National Party earlier this year, retain their positions

Mr Samuels, general secretary of the Labour Party, and former director of Housing in Port Elizabeth, is replaced as the MEC in charge of Works, Traffic Control and Horse Racing by Mr Peter Marais

Mr Marais, who founded the now defunct People's Congress Party, assumes control just six days before the provincial budget is debated. He is a member of the President's Council

# HOK chairman to resign

(257) CT 4/4/92

**THE** chairman of the House of Representatives, Mr Peter Mopp, is to resign his position after he was struck off the roll of attorneys after being found guilty of malpractice last Friday

Mr Mopp, the independent MP for Border, said he would resign with effect from April 21, the date when Parliament is to reconvene after its Easter recess

He was elected to the position with National Party support ear-

lier this year

He announced his decision to resign shortly before a debate in the House of Representatives yesterday in which the Labour Party opposition proposed a motion calling for his resignation. The motion was defeated by 43 votes to 30.

Mr Mopp, who was elected in 1984 as a member of the Labour Party and then later joined the Democratic Party (which had no

relation to the current DP) and the United Democratic Party and then rejoined the Labour Party, has been an independent MP since the beginning of 1991.

After the NP opened its doors to all races and then won control of the House of Representatives earlier this year, Mr Mopp was elected chairman of the House with NP support to replace Mr Philip Sanders, who eventually joined the NP.

# Widow's claim for R118 000

ATTORNEYS acting for the family of a Lutzville man who died in police custody last year have instituted a claim for damages of R118 000 against the Minister of Law and Order, Mr Hernus Kriel

Mr Frederick Cardinal was detained by police in Lutzville on November 23 for allegedly resisting arrest. His son Alan was also arrested. Both men are members of the ANC

Mr Cardinal's son was found dead in his cell early on November 24. An

autopsy at Tygerberg Hospital on November 26 found he had died of extensive stomach and other injuries

Mr Steve Kahnovitz, of the Legal Resources Centre, said notice of a damages claim had been served on the minister on behalf of Mrs Anna Cardinal

(57) ET 8/4/92  
Mrs Cardinal is suing for loss of support following her husband's death and for the alleged unlawful arrest and alleged assault on her son

— Sapa



# Rent-a-crowd by Nats boosts FW rally support

259  
South 18/4 - 23/4/92  
South 18/4 - 23/4/92

By Justin Pearce

NATIONAL Party MPs bussed supporters from outside Mitchells Plain to President FW de Klerk's rally on Saturday.

Chilwan's bus hire company said the company had donated nine buses which had been organised by three Nat MPs. In addition to these, eyewitnesses report that buses with registration plates from Somerset West, Stellenbosch, Wellington and Worcester were parked outside the Westridge Civic Centre where De Klerk held his rally.

The Chilwan's buses each had a capacity of 65 to 70 people.

Strandfontein MP Mr PC Harris, who was responsible for seven of the buses, explained that his constituency covers an area from Macassar to Hanover Park, including part of Mitchells Plain. Although the rally had been used by the NP to show its support in Mitchells Plain, Harris said he had a right to bring in people from his entire constituency.

"The crowd at the rally spoke for itself," he said.

## Bussed in

Mitchells Plain resident and Labour Party member Ms Mary Jane Windvogel interviewed some of the people bussed in from rural areas. "They were outsiders — they understood nothing about NP policy," Windvogel said. "They said that the NP people had picked them up off the street and gave them flags and balloons."

Some of the people were under the impression that the rally was to celebrate De Klerk's referendum

celebrate De Klerk's referendum



FW BUS: Supporters were bussed in from numerous small towns to swell attendance at the NP rally

"The Cape Town people are all ANC and LP supporters"

The Mitchells Plain zone of the ANC said in a statement, "We reach the conclusion that actual support for the NP is relatively low — that is why they transported members from all over the Western Cape to Mitchells Plain, leaving false impressions."

NP regional secretary Mr Ewalt Groenewalt said transport for NP supporters to the rally had been arranged by individual MPs and not the NP regional office. "But I am still glad that they arranged it."

While the ANC has claimed that the rally cost the NP about R250 000, Groenewalt said he did not yet have an official tally. The banners, flags, T-shirts and public address system had cost "a good few thousand rand."

The brass band from Paarl had come voluntarily and were not paid, Groenewalt said.

● See pages 16 and 17

South 18/4 - 23/4/92  
259

# Hendrickse called 'anti-white' by FW

Political Correspondent

Apr 24/92  
257

PRESIDENT De Klerk launched a bitter attack on Labour Party leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse last night, unequivocally laying to rest any notion of an alliance with the National Party's one-time tricameral partner.

Dismissing Mr Hendrickse as "anti-white" and a "political extortionist", Mr De Klerk charged "He wants to keep apartheid alive because he has no other cause"

Acknowledging that the National Party had at one time entertained the notion of a working alliance with the Labour Party, Mr De Klerk said "But then around every corner you broke agreements with us. You used extortion, political extortion. You used it blatantly."



"I don't want extortionists as political partners. I want people of political integrity and now I have people of political integrity."

Responding to a question from Mr Hendrickse earlier in the debate as to why the National Party had not called an election in the House of Representatives after the large-scale defection of Labour MPs, Mr De Klerk admitted that he had been tempted to do so.

"I have been sorely tempted to do so because by doing so I will immediately increase the majority of the NP in the House of Representatives."

However, he believed a racially based election now would have a harmful effect on negotiations.

# BAROMETER

Wim van 30/4 - 7/5/92  
hotel development to the tune of  
about R4,6-billion

**Brown Nats** WIM VAN 30/4 - 7/5/92  
NATIONAL PARTY membership  
in the House of Representatives  
last week increased to 40 when  
the MP for Britstown, Louis  
Hollander, joined the party (25)

## Medical Aid

National Health and Population  
Development Minister Rina  
Venter, said in parliament this  
week that payments by medical  
aid schemes to private hospitals  
had increased by 55 percent  
from 1989 to 1990. (25)

For this reason, she would  
table draft legislation to amend  
the Medical Schemes Act which  
would allow medical aid bodies  
to manage their own affairs,  
create opportunities for cost-  
cutting and counter malpractice

## Tourism w/Mat 30/4 - 7/5/92

IN 1993, one million tourists are  
expected to visit South Africa as  
the country's international  
relations thaw, says Minister of  
Administration and Tourism  
Org Marais. (25)

The tourists would generate  
about R7,5-billion, create about  
150 000 jobs, require new buses  
worth R150-million and need

WIM VAN 30/4 - 7/5/92

# Trust Feed officer backs call for public inquiry

STAR 2/5/72

FAROK KHAN

the better, because it would satisfy the public." Dutton said evidence in the trial supported the theory that a "third force" was involved in promoting violence in the country.

"Whether this is an isolated incident, I do not know. But what happened at Trust Feed supports this theory."

He said the image of the SA Police had been damaged and that while he had no major plans for a clean-up, he would provide leadership by example.

"The police must be apolitical and we should just do our jobs in investigating cases. For the police to regain their credibility, they must investigate cases more efficiently and bring to court the leaders who are involved in violence, no matter which faction they be-

DURBAN — Major Frank Dutton, whose investigations led to the conviction of five police colleagues for the Trust Feed killings, has backed the call for a public inquiry into an alleged police "cover-up" attempt.

His investigation, as head of a nine-member team, led to the sensational trial which ended this week with the death sentence for former police captain Brian Mitchell.

Four special constables were sentenced to an effective 15 years' imprisonment for their part in the massacre.

In an interview at his home, Dutton said that when such an inquiry took place, he was likely to be called as a witness and that he would give evidence.

"I favour an inquiry as called for by Mr Justice Andrew Wilson. The more open the inquiry

"We had to work long hours under difficult circumstances. There were rumours about our safety, but that did not worry me too much. But I was concerned for the safety of my family."

"No pressure was put on me by any fellow police officers, with the exception of the incidents to which I testified," Dutton said.

A dedicated policeman, he was born in Warmbaths and went to school in Pretoria, after which he attended the Police College.

His first posting was to Greenwood Park police station in 1967. From there he was posted to Glendale, where he became a sergeant.

Dutton did a number of stints in the Caprivi Strip and also served on the Zimbabwe border

during the bush war. In 1983, he was promoted to lieutenant and posted to Pine-town, where he was put in charge of the field unit. During this time, he cracked a number of major cases, including those of a serial rapist and several murders, including one which led to former KwaZulu Cabinet Minister Samuel Jarmile being convicted for murder and sent to jail.

When the special units were formed to investigate unrest, Major Dutton and his team were selected to probe cases in Durban and Maritzburg. At the beginning of 1991 the team was sent to Wartburg to investigate allegations against Psychology Ndlovu, a KwaZulu Legislative Assembly member. This led to Ndlovu's conviction on culpable homicide charges



251

# Labour, NP in first test at the polls

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

THE first test of strength between the National Party and the Labour Party at the polls will come in a by-election in the constituency of Diamant (Kimberley) on June 24.

It will be the first time since the NP seized control of the House of Representatives after a large number of Labour MPs defected to the Nats that a "coloured" electorate will be able to vote for either an NP or LP delegate.

The result will also be an important gauge of whether State President Mr. F. W. de Klerk has succeeded in gaining real coloured voter support since he scrapped all apartheid laws during his recent foray into Mitchells Plain — which observers saw as the opening salvo in a forthcoming election campaign — Mr. De Klerk's political rally was cut short after he was shouted down and stones were thrown at him.

## Reject

While the NP hailed the visit as a success and claimed that the majority who turned out supported Mr. De Klerk, the ANC said the disruption was a general rejection of the NP by coloured voters.

The NP has a slim majority of 40 MPs in the HoR and Labour has 37 MPs, with eight independents.

The constituency is a traditional Labour seat and is the home town of the late Mr. Sonny Leon, the former popular LP leader. In the last election in the constituency in September 1989, Mr. Les Abrahams — whose resignation has caused the by-election — won for Labour with a majority of 8 581 against his nearest rival's 1 651 in a 31 percent poll.

A nomination court will sit on May 20, postal votes will be issued from May 29 to June 12 and special votes from May 29 to June 19. Others who qualify for special votes will have until June 23 to cast them.

Mr. Hendrickse, announced yesterday that the LP candidate would be Mr. John Scholtz, former LP Ministerial Representative for the Northern Cape, who was fired by President De Klerk when the NP took control of the HoR. The Cape leader of the NP, Dr. Dawie De Villiers, is yet to decide who will fight the by-election for his party.

# Crucial Diamant election

Sowetan  
Sowetan 6/5/92

## Correspondent

A WATERSHED by-election in South African politics, in which a "coloured" man will represent the National Party, climaxes on June 24 when a new Member of Parliament is chosen for the vacant seat of Diamant.

The constituency was left without an MP when Mr Les Abrahams, who had occupied the seat since 1984, resigned last month.

Already the Labour Party has announced that former ministerial representative John Scholtz will stand as their official candidate.

Although the National Party has yet to announce their nominee sources within the party have confirmed that a candidate will be selected to contest the seat.

Coloured Management Committee chairman Mr Howard Isaacs, who said that he would contest the seat after Abrahams' resignation, still has to be nominated by the NP.

Isaacs has said if he was not elected he would not stand as an independent.

"I will not stand independently but I feel that I have more support than another person will have," said Isaacs.

It is expected that the NP will name their candidate within the next two weeks.

REPUBLIEK  
VAN  
SUID-AFRIKA



REPUBLIC  
OF  
SOUTH AFRICA

# Staatskoerant Government Gazette

R1,00 Prys • Price  
R0,10 Plus 10% BTW • VAT  
R1,10 Verkoopprys • Selling price  
Buitelands R1,40 Other countries  
Posvry • Post free

Vol. 323

PRETORIA, 8 MEI  
MAY 1992

No. 13977

## ALGEMENE KENNISGEWING

### KENNISGEWING 425 VAN 1992

#### DEPARTEMENT VAN BINNELANDSE SAKE

TUSSENVERKIESING VAN 'N LID VAN DIE RAAD VAN VERTEENWOORDIGERS IN DIE KIESAFDELING DIAMANT BESONDERHEDE VAN NOMINASIEHOF EN KIESBEAMPTTE

Ek, Petrus Jacobus Colyn, Hoofverkiesingsbeampte—

- (a) bepaal hierby ingevolge artikel 34 (3) (a) van die Kieswet, 1979 (Wet No 45 van 1979), ten opsigte van die kiesafdeling Diamant van die Raad van Verteenwoordigers, die Streekkantoor van die Departement van Binnelandse Sake, Kamer 1114, Nuwe Publieke Kantore, Knightstraat, Kimberley, as die plek waar nominasies ten opsigte van genoemde kiesafdeling ingedien moet word en die plek waar die nominasiehof sitting sal hou, en
- (b) stel hierby, ingevolge artikel 34 (3) (b) van genoemde Wet, ten opsigte van die kiesafdeling Diamant van die Raad van Verteenwoordigers, Johannes Lodewickus Broodryk, Senior Administratiewe Beampte, Departement van Binnelandse Sake, Privaatsak X5009, Kimberley, aan as die kiesbeampte vir genoemde kiesafdeling

**P. J. COLYN,**  
Hoofverkiesingsbeampte

316—A

## GENERAL NOTICE

(257) , NOTICE 425 OF 1992

#### DEPARTMENT OF HOME AFFAIRS

BY-ELECTION OF A MEMBER OF THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES IN THE ELECTORAL DIVISION OF DIAMANT PARTICULARS OF NOMINATION COURT AND RETURNING OFFICER

I, Petrus Jacobus Colyn, Chief Electoral Officer—

- (a) hereby fix in terms of section 34 (3) (a) of the Electoral Act, 1979 (Act No 45 of 1979), in respect of the Electoral Division of Diamant of the House of Representatives, the Regional Office of the Department of Home Affairs, Room 1114, New Public Offices, Knight Street, Kimberley, as the place where nominations in respect of the electoral division mentioned shall be submitted and the place at which the nomination court will sit, and
- (b) hereby appoint in terms of section 34 (3) (b) of the said Act, in respect of the Electoral Division of Diamant of the House of Representatives, Johannes Lodewickus Broodryk, Senior Administrative Officer, Department of Home Affairs, Private Bag X5009, Kimberley, as returning officer for the electoral division mentioned

**P. J. COLYN,**  
Chief Electoral Officer

13977—1



INHOUD			CONTENTS		
No	Bladsy Koerant No No		No	Page No	Gazette No
<b>ALGEMENE KENNISGEWING</b>			<b>GENERAL NOTICE</b>		
<b>Binnelandse Sake, Departement van</b>			<b>Home Affairs, Department of</b>		
<i>Algemene Kennisgewing</i>			<i>General Notice</i>		
425	Kieswet (45/1979)	Tussenverkiesing van 'n lid van die Raad van Verteenwoordigers in die kiesafdeling Diamant. Besonderhede van nominasiehof en kiesbeampte	425	Electoral Act (45/1979)	By-election of a member of the House of Representatives in the Electoral Division of Diamant. Particulars of nomination court and returning officer
	1	13977		1	13977

# Higher pensions for coloureds

257

CAPE TOWN — House of Representatives social pensions would be increased by 40 per cent in addition to the 10 per cent increase given to all population groups announced in April, the Minister of Health Services and Welfare, Andrew Julius, announced yesterday.

Opening the debate on his Budget Vote, he said old-age pensions would be increased from R273 a month to R318 and veterans' pensions from R330 to R363 a month.

Pensions for the blind would increase to R345 a month from R314.

Allowances for foster parents would be increased from R200 a month to R220 and allowances for children would be increased from R78 to R94.

The new increases would make parity in pensions easier to attain, he said.

The total budget of R1,497 billion would include R1,3 billion for the promotion of welfare, care of the aged, blind and the physically disabled, child and family care, and rehabilitation services.

An amount of R11,27 million would go to the overall management of the department and R64,213 million for mental health to provide a comprehensive psychiatric service.

He said R115,875 million would go towards the services of district surgeons, community health services for the aged, school health services, day hospitals, clinics and community health services.

A further R5,55 million had been allocated to services to prevent nutritional diseases and accommodation for staff at hospitals, care and rehabilitation centres.

The amount allocated for the vote was inadequate if health and the eradication of poverty for all was to be accomplished by the turn of the century.

Parity in the means test had been accomplished this year with increases in the minimum income level from R3 036 a year to R3 816 for old age pensions, disability grants and maintenance allowances.

The minimum for pensions for veterans and the blind has been increased to R4 152 a year from R2 928 and R2 916 a year.

President de Klerk entered the House just before the pensions increases were announced and his presence there was welcomed by the Chairman, Philip Sanders, after Mr Julius had completed his speech.

Mr de Klerk left the Chamber soon after. — Sapa

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

QUESTIONS

Indicates translated version
For oral reply
General Affairs

Hand-grenade attack on home of leader of LPSA
\*1 Mr M A HENDRICKSE asked the Minister of Law and Order

(1) Whether, with reference to the reply to Question No 12 on 6 May 1991, the hand-grenade attack on the home of the leader of the Labour Party of South Africa on or about 2 September 1988 is still under investigation, if not, why not, if so, what are the relevant details,

(2) whether the South African Police have investigated or intend investigating the possibility that State-funded overt or covert bodies, agencies or organizations could have been responsible for this attack, if not, why not, if so, what have been the findings to date,

(3) whether, during the course of these investigations, the Police have been informed of and/or interrogated any person who alleged that the said attack had been launched by such overt or covert bodies, if so,

(4) whether he will furnish particulars in regard to this person, if not, why not, if so, what are the particulars
(5) whether he will make a statement on the matter? C23E

†The MINISTER OF LAW AND ORDER

(1) Yes, but so far the Police have not been able to trace the offenders

(2), (3), (4) and (5)

Yes the South African Police has thoroughly investigated certain allegations made by Mr Max du Preez of the Vrye Weekblad. Because the allegations were unfounded and slanderous, the South African Police submitted all the facts that resulted from the investigation

I should like to refer to what I said in the discussion of my Vote. If the SA Police are guilty of offences, the policemen who break laws must be punished. That is our point of departure. However, I also want to put it that the SA Police have not been proscribed by the South African press. If allegations are made against the Police, they must be based on fact and not on gossip, because the situation is that everyone can write what he wants to. A perception of the Police as criminals, is being created. When the investigation eventually takes place, after the law has taken its course, and it must be reported that the Police are not guilty, it is published in small print on the back page. That is what we, in the SA Police object to. It is all very well if we are guilty, but if we are not guilty, the freedom of the press should not be misused in acting against us. Then we have the normal legal recourse that every other organization and citizen of this country has, namely to ask the court to protect the interests of the Police.

Mr M A HENDRICKSE Mr Chairman, further arising from the hon the Minister's reply, the hon the Minister has not answered my question yet. I want to know from him whether he denies that any State-funded bodies were responsible for that attack. The answer is simply yes or no. He must say so.

†The MINISTER Mr Chairman, the hon member may not tell me to reply "yes" or "no" to questions. I reply to questions in my own way. The hon member can formulate his questions in whatever way he likes, and I shall reply to them as I like. The position is that we do not know who did it. That is quite clear.

The hon member must listen to what I have replied. Thus far the Police have not been able to trace the offenders. Who they are I do not know. I hope that answers the hon member's question.

Mr P A C HENDRICKSE Mr Chairman, further arising from the hon the Minister's reply, was it only as a result of these allegations which have been levelled against the Police Force for criminal activities having been made public that the investigations took place? Does the hon the Minister not believe that it would be in the interest of the Police as well as the people of South Africa that these allegations, substantiated or unsubstantiated, be made public and defended in public by him?

The MINISTER I have no problem with that proposition, Sir. None whatsoever. We will make it known as soon as we have completed our

investigation and as soon as we have ascertained who did it.

However, to make allegations at this stage, as Vrye Weekblad has done, is unfair to the Police. †Mr P A C HENDRICKSE Mr Chairman, further arising out of the hon the Minister's reply, does he not have the right to subpoena Vrye Weekblad if they make accusations that are false?

Does the hon the Minister not have the right to sue them, as was attempted in the past? If they are prepared to make these allegations in public, why is he not prepared to allow them to do so? The MINISTER We have that right, but we believe prevention is better than cure. [Interjections.]

SADF: military camp/base in Kruger National Park

\*2 Mr M A HENDRICKSE asked the Minister of Defence

(1) Whether the South African Defence Force has a military camp or base within the borders of the Kruger National Park, if so, (a) why and (b) who has authority over the Defence Force members serving in this camp or base,

(2) whether there have been any incidents of conflict between such members and game wardens, if so, what are the details,

(3) whether any of these members have been involved in the poaching of elephant tusks or rhinoceros horn or other irregularities of this nature, if so, what are the relevant details,

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter? C24E

†The DEPUTY MINISTER OF DEFENCE

(1) Yes

(a) The eastern border of the Kruger National Park is an international border which by law is the responsibility of the SA Defence Force to secure

(b) The Officer Commanding the Kruger Park Military Unit

(2) No

(3) No

(4) No

257

# Teachers strike over appalling conditions at Ennerdale school

STAR 2115792  
By Phil Molefe  
Education Reporter

All 26 teachers at the Ennerdale No 8 Primary School, south of Johannesburg, began an indefinite chalk-down strike on Tuesday, demanding the building of a new school.

The principal and staff declared yesterday that "enough is enough" and vowed to continue with the protest action until the authorities had addressed their grievances.

"We are not prepared to go back to the classroom until the contract to build a new school goes out on tender and we are given the dates as to when the new school would be built," said an angry teacher.

School chairman Fabian Mackoy said the school was accommodated in a prefabricated structure in 1985 and the

Department of Education and Culture (DEC) in the House of Representatives had not kept its promise to move the school to new buildings.

He said the asbestos structure was a health hazard. Because the school had no electricity, classrooms were very dark on cloudy days, causing eye-strain.

"The toilets are blocked, the classrooms are overcrowded. Children have to sit on crates in fact the whole place is a real mess."

The school had sent numerous memoranda to the department but received no positive response.

On Monday, said Mr Mackoy, the department had replied, saying it had no money to build a new school.

The DEC was not available for comment.

# Here's what Weekblad couldn't print

22/5-28/5/92

**L**AW and Order Minister Hernus Kriel this week ducked questions directed at him about the state's alleged involvement in grenade attacks on the Uitenhage home of the leader of the Labour Party, Allan Hendrickse.

Twice he avoided answering directly whether state-aided bodies were responsible for the attack. Instead, he resorted to the time-honoured government response that the police would act against anyone who broke the law, at the same time suggesting that allegations of this sort were a figment of the press' imagination.

It was, at best, not very imaginative avoidance of the issue or, at worst, deliberate sidetracking of the central question of whether state-funded agents were involved in bombing Hendrickse's house.

His replies and avoidance techniques were, in any event, not convincing.

The police resorted to legal action against *Vrye Weekblad* to prevent it from publishing allegations that the police were directly involved in the bombing of the Hendrickse home in Uitenhage in 1988. No one was injured in the incident.

This decision and Kriel's ambivalent replies in parliament can only have served to create the impression that the police have something to hide.

Kriel said in the House of Representatives that the *Vrye Weekblad* allegations that state-funded agencies or bodies had been responsible for the grenade attack on the Hendrickse home were unfounded and slanderous.

The allegations by the newspaper's

*Last week the police took legal*

*action to prevent the Vrye*

*Weekblad publishing*

*allegations that the state was*

*involved in grenade attacks on*

*Allan Hendrickse's house.*

*This week Hernus Kriel faced*

*a barrage of questions*

*in parliament.*

**By Weekly Mail Reporter**

editor, Max du Preez, had been thoroughly investigated by police.

After their investigations, the police sought and obtained an interdict in the Pretoria Supreme Court on May 14 prohibiting publication of the article containing the allegations.

When he had completed his prepared reply, the LP MP for Schauderville, Michael Hendrickse, a son of the party leader, asked: "Does he totally rule out the possibility that state-funded bodies and/or persons working for such bodies were responsible for the over-mentioned handgrenade attack?"

Kriel replied that the question he had replied to had related to a specific incident and the available information had been corroborated.

On the basis of the information supplied to the judge, he gave an interim order to the police and on the return date evidence would have to be placed before him that the allegations by *Vrye Weekblad* were the truth.

"If the police are guilty of contraventions then those men who transgress must be punished. That is



**Hernus Kriel ... 'I answer as I like'**

our departure point. "I would also like to make the suggestion that the South African Police have not been declared scott-free by the South African press.

"If allegations are made against the police, they must be based on facts not gossip, because the situation is that everyone can write what they like. The perception of the police as criminals is then created.

"If the investigation eventually takes place after the due process is completed and then it must be reported that the police are innocent, then it is published very small in the back pages.

"This is what the police object to. It is all very well if we are guilty, but if we are innocent,

then the freedom of the press must not be misused to act against us.

"Then we have the normal legal means which every institution and citizen in this country has, namely to go to court to protect the interests of the police."

Michael Hendrickse "The minister has not answered my question yet I want to know from him whether he denies that any state-funded bodies were responsible for that attack. The answer is simply yes or no. He must say so."

Kriel: "The honourable member cannot say to me that a question must be answered 'yes' or 'no'. I answer questions in my own way. The honourable member can put his questions as he likes and I will answer as I like."

"The position is that we do not know who did it. That is very clear. Thus far the police have not been able to trace the offenders. Who they are I do not know. I hope this answers the honourable member's question."

The LP MP for Addo, Peter Hendrickse, another son of the party leader, then asked: "Was it only as a result of these allegations which have been levelled against the police force for criminal activities having been made public that the investigations took place?"

"Does the honourable the minister

not believe that it would be in the interest of the police as well as the people of South Africa that these allegations, substantiated or unsubstantiated, be made public and defended in public by him?"

Kriel: "I have no problem with that proposition. None whatsoever. "We will make it known as soon as we have completed our investigation and as soon as we have ascertained who did it. At this stage, to actually allege, as *Vrye Weekblad* does, is not fair to the police."

Peter Hendrickse "Arising from the honourable minister's reply, does he not have the right to take *Vrye Weekblad* to the courts if their allegations are not true? Does the honourable minister not have the right to sue them, as was attempted in the past? If they are prepared to make these allegations in public, why is he not prepared to allow them to do so?"

Kriel: "We have that right, but we believe prevention is better than cure."

So, the mystery of who bombed the Hendrickse house in 1988 continues, as it does in the case of many other bomb attacks on building housing anti-apartheid organisations, such as Khotso House and Cosatu House in Johannesburg, Khanya House in Pretoria and Community House in Cape Town.

# GOVT officials in court for bribery

CT 22/5/92

Staff Reporter

(2567)

TWO government officials were arrested and appeared in the Cape Town Magistrate's Court yesterday in connection with bribery and defeating the ends of justice

Mr Sarel Johannes Fransen, 40, of Redwood Street, Bellair, Bellville, and Mr Andre Farrell, 41, of Bloem Street, Goodwood, were not asked to plead and no charges were put to them.

Mr Fransen and Mr Farrell were released on a warning and the trial was postponed for hearing in the Cape Town Regional Court on June 1.

## Police 'bugged'

## Justice Didcott

CT 22/5/92

JOHANNESBURG — The security police kept a dossier on, and taped the private telephone calls of, Natal judge Mr Justice John Didcott, a former security police colonel has claimed

Vrye Weekblad newspaper today publishes an interview with Colonel John Horak, who said that while he was at security police headquarters in Pretoria, he kept a file on the judge. On the orders of his superiors, he had tried to smear the judge by leaking information from it to the press

Law and Order spokesman Captain Craig Kotze denied that the SAP had listened to conversations of the judge. This could only have happened unlawfully. "Vrye Weekblad is requested to make available the witness who alleges this"

The newspaper said it had given Captain Kotze a copy of the report. He had replied that he stood by his original statement — Sapa



Plain lost 19 Koi and ed water into his fish

Picture BENNY GOOL



# FIRST BY-ELECTION FIGHT BETWEEN NATS, LABOUR

# Historic battle for seat in HoR

St. Times (Cape metro)

31/5/92

257

150

THE first salvoes were fired in Kimberley on Friday in an historic first by-election between the National Party and the Labour Party for a seat in the "coloured" House of Representatives (HoR)

By NORMAN WEST Political Reporter

Both parties kick-started their election campaigns in Kimberley with the canvassing of special votes on Friday

"We will know next week," he said. Special votes may be cast up to June 23, the day before polling day on June 24.

State President F W de Klerk told Parliament in April that the NP had no intention of fighting more by-elections for seats in the (white) House of Assembly.

He said, however, the HoR was "a different situation" as the NP had not proved itself at the polls (by fighting a "coloured" by-election).

By Friday night 1 591 of the registered total of 32 550 eligible voters had cast their special votes in the Diamant by-election, according to Mr Charl De Beer, campaign manager of the NP candidate, Mr Howard Isaacs.

The 85-member HoR has 43 National Party MPs, 33 from the Labour Party, eight Independents and one vacancy.

The Kimberley by-election follows the resignation from Parliament of the Independent MP for Diamant (Kimberley), Mr Les Abrahams, a businessman.

Mr Abrahams joined the NP earlier last year but resigned voluntarily after appearing on criminal charges — relating to theft and fraud — in the Kimberley regional court.

He won the Diamant seat for the LP in the first elections for the House of Representatives in September 1984 and retained it for Labour in the September 1989 elections with 8 581 votes against his nearest rival's 1 651 in a 31 percent poll.

There were then 32 342 registered voters on the roll.

There are currently 32 550. Both political parties have established however that 36 percent of these voters are "missing" and "untraceable".

The battle is on, therefore, for the hearts and minds of the rest of the 64 percent or 28 320 "coloured" voters.

Mr Howard Isaacs, the NP candidate, is chairman of the local coloured Management Committee and a newcomer to parliamentary politics.

The figure was confirmed by Mr Ken Lategan, campaign manager of the Labour Party candidate, Mr Jan Scholtz.

But while Mr De Beer claimed the Nats were "ahead" in the "enthusiastic response" on the first day of special voting, Mr Lategan was reluctant to hazard a guess.

in socially desirable ways. A simple yet crucial step in the formulation of migration policies is to recognize that any policy that affects rural and urban real incomes will directly and/or indirectly affect the migration process. This process in turn will itself tend to alter the geographic economic activity, income distribution, and even because all economic policies have direct and indirect effects on the nature and magnitude of the migration stream. Influence the nature and magnitude of the migration stream may have a more direct and immediate impact (e.g., policies and employment promotion programs), there are though less obvious, may in the long run be no less among these policies, for example, would be land tenure nodity pricing, credit allocation, taxation, export promotion, commercial and exchange rate policies, the geographic al services, the nature of public investment programs, vate foreign investors, the organization of population and programs, the structure, content, and orientation of the the functioning of labor markets, and the nature of public national technological transfer and the location of

well-educated young people in the migrant system. Their presence tends to all the growth of urban labor supply while depleting the rural countryside of able human capital. Second, on the demand side, urban job creation is generally more difficult and costly to accomplish than rural employment creation. Morever, the pressures of rising urban wages and the industrial sector. Moreover, the pressures of rising urban wages and compulsory employee fringe benefits in combination with the unavailability of appropriate, more labor-intensive production technologies means that a rising re of modern sector output growth is accounted for by increases in labor ductivity. Together this rapid supply increase and lagging demand growth d to convert a short-run problem of manpower imbalances into a long-run ation of chronic and rising urban surplus labor. But the impact of migration on the development process is much more

Mr John Scholtz, who was fired recently by State President F W de Klerk from his position as LP Ministerial Representative for the Northwest Cape, is the LP candidate.

## Abandon

Mr De Klerk fired Mr Scholtz after the Nats toppled Labour in the HoR and Mr Scholtz decided not to desert the LP and join the NP.

In the by-election the LP has to prove it can hold on to a traditionally safe LP seat despite the NP's organisational expertise.

The NP has to prove that the recent incident at Mitchells Plain when Mr De Klerk was virtually forced to abandon his rally by supporters of the ANC and other organisations was a one-off and that the NP can beat the LP in a free and fair hustings battle.

On Thursday night the Cape Leader of the NP, Dr Dawie De Villiers, flanked by his HoR colleagues, Mr Stanley Simmons and Mr Nic Isaacs, introduced Mr Harold Isaacs to the voters in the Square Hill Community Centre.

The next night a fiery Rev Allan Hendrickse blasted away at Mr De Klerk and the sins of apartheid in the Roo-depan Catholic Hall in his opening campaign speech.

the consequences of competing objectives (e.g., curtailing internal migration and expanding educational opportunities in rural areas)? Part of our task in the following sections will be to seek answers to these and other questions relating to migration, unemployment, and development.

The Diamant by-election is far more important than it looks, writes

Donald Simpson

# Testing time for 'brown Nat'

STAR 2/6/92

257

**W**HILE Codesa wrangles over the shape of a transitional government for South Africa, the old political system continues to tick away quietly. This means it will soon be time for another by-election.

After Potchefstroom, the contest for the Diamant seat in the House of Representatives might sound like small potatoes, but it will be an important indicator of the likely future tactics of the ANC and the NP in "coloured" areas.

Diamant is Kimberley's "coloured" township. It is a constituency of at least 35 000 voters, making it larger than any white Cape seat. As the June 24 by-election approaches, the ANC and NP have key choices to make in this area — Diamant abuts and even overlaps with major black townships.

In the two "tricameral" elections for the House of Representatives in 1984 and 1989, ANC and PAC activists sought to disrupt the elections, resulting in a low

turnout and a loss of credibility for the tricameral system.

If they adopt this tactic again next month, however, they will ensure that the NP wins the seat.

A win for President de Klerk's party would cast doubt on whether the ANC can win any significant support among the existing tricameral electorate of more than 5 million — a psychological blow in the run up to the first-ever "one man, one vote" poll expected in late 1993.

The ANC faces a ticklish problem. It must on principle continue to condemn race-based elections, and certainly would not field a candidate of its own. But the ANC does have a convenient surrogate in the Labour Party, whose leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, has been completely alienated by the NP to the extent that President de Klerk called him an "anti-white political extortionist" in Parliament recently.

The most likely ANC strategy, then, is to condemn the by-election but still hope that Labour defeats the "brown Nat" candidate

If the Labour Party wins, the ANC can claim that it would have won the same votes had it participated.

By contrast, if the NP wins then the Labour Party could face collapse — and the ANC would lose a useful ally at Codesa, while handing coloured voters on a plate to the NP. The ANC therefore has to carefully weigh up the question of the extent to which it should become involved — even in a behind-the-scenes role.

The ANC will be comforted by the fact that Diamant is a very dangerous seat for the NP to fight. It has boasted the second highest vote for a winning candidate (both Labour) in any of the 80 House of Representatives constituencies. With 17 Labour seats unopposed in 1989 and an average turnout of 17,7 percent, calculations are extremely risky.

However, the seat was held from 1969 to 1980 by Sonny Leon for the Labour Party in the Coloured Representative Council, and Labour deputy leader Miley Richards has close family ties there

Able candidate John Scholtz could hold the seat for Labour and fend off the NP's Howard Isaacs — who was not the party's first choice. If Labour does hang on, this would constitute a significant setback for the NP. It could even endanger the NP's control of the House of Representatives, where it holds only three more seats than Labour — with eight Independents — and its MPs are performing poorly against the more experienced and tougher Labour team.

A major election issue is an alleged financial scandal in the North West Cape concerning the House of Representatives. The previous Labour MP resigned in disgrace — but only after defecting to the NP. It is therefore unclear which of the two parties will get the blame.

On a "swing" calculation, giving all non-Labour votes in 1989 to the NP, Labour can hold Diamant if it loses 51 of the 80 seats and has only 39 percent of the votes in a general election for the House in

House of Assembly terms, it is a fairly safe seat for Labour and its loss would be the equivalent of the defeat of the Conservative Party in the referendum.

In 1989 Diamant, despite the close proximity of black townships, had a 31 percent turnout — the 13th highest turnout of any Representatives constituency, contested.

By-elections normally draw fewer votes than general elections but in the super-charged atmosphere of political life in South Africa now, with President de Klerk making a direct bid for coloured support, a lot is riding on the outcome. If the ANC play it cool, a record turnout of voters is assured.

Even if the NP loses narrowly, this would indicate that the party would probably win a majority of coloured voters nationally. But if Labour wins convincingly, then the prospects for a role for itself in a future dispensation look good.

The voters of Diamant will be telling South Africa where, in political terms, they think their best

hopes for the future lie. Many are grateful to Mr de Klerk for his reforms, and his defeat of the right wing in the referendum. However, despite the ever-increasing criticism one hears in the Cape of the ANC, many voters might decide that it is a safer bet to back Labour and try to influence the ANC from within a Hendrickse-led coalition. After all, Mr Hendrickse demonstrated that only he could challenge the might of the P W Botha government between 1987 and 1989. The ANC is benefiting to an extent from what he did inside parliament then. If Labour is badly defeated in Kimberley, some Labour MPs are likely to move directly to the ANC and sit as Independents. These include the sons and son-in-law of Hendrickse — they are passionate in their dislike of the NP. The LP would be close to finished, and politics likely to polarise between black and non-black, ANC and non-ANC, privileged and other-wise — and the new South Africa will look a lot less stable than its proponents now claim. □

# Nats



## Tapping in probe denied

THE Auditor-General, Mr Peter Wronsley, has found no evidence to prove that his telephone or that of the assistant chief auditor had been tapped during the Melamet Commission's investigation into the insurance industry.

In a statement issued yesterday, he also denied Sunday newspaper reports that the assistant chief auditor, Mr Jaap Serfontein, had been taken off the case as a result of transcripts of the phone tap.

A newspaper reported that Mr Serfontein was investigating alleged irregularities at Santam.

Mr Justice David Melamet said last night he had nothing to add to Mr Wronsley's statement.

Sapa (25) CT 3/6/92

# LP seeking ANC aid in by-election

257

et 3/6/92

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — The ANC has been asked to help the Labour Party candidate in the forthcoming House of Representatives by-election in the Diamant constituency at Kimberley

The by-election — which is the NP's first attempt to gain support among coloured voters — is seen in political circles as a test of whether the ANC-aligned LP or the NP has majority support among coloured voters

However, the LP's efforts are being hampered by traditional ANC antipathy toward the tricameral parliament. Its Northern Cape region has already called for a boycott, a move which could see the NP's Mr Howard Isaacs taking the seat

A well-placed LP source said party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse spoke to ANC president Mr Nelson Mandela yesterday and to general-secretary Mr Cyril Ramaphosa to persuade the organisation not to oppose LP candidate Mr John Scholtz's bid for election

An ANC statement said yesterday that Mr Ramaphosa had held talks with the LP and that the talks were

## Alliance outlines plan for mass action

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG. — ANC, Cosatu and SACP leaders would meet regularly to plan mass action that could culminate in a general strike in August, Cosatu assistant general secretary Mr Sam Shilowa said yesterday.

Mr Shilowa was outlining the alliance's campaign of mass action, confirmed at the ANC policy conference at the weekend. The campaign was consistent with the alliance's view that negotiations were "another site of struggle", he said

They want a firm commitment to interim government and to elections for a constituent assembly. Mr Shilowa indicated, however, that mass action could also be called if they demanded government action on issues ranging from corruption to government-sponsored violence

"arranged to discuss the position of the ANC vis-à-vis the by-election"

"Mr Ramaphosa said the matter was still being discussed with the ANC Northern Cape region and no finality had been reached," the statement said

The top-level talks were held a day after LP officials met the ANC's local government spokesman, Mr Thozamile Botha, and local civic representative Mr Darkey Afrika in Kimberley on Monday. Both men apparently turned down the LP request for assistance

3/2 day 3/6/92

## Mandela slated for 'war talk'

BILLY PADDON

CAPE TOWN — CP leader Andries Treurnicht yesterday lashed out at ANC president Nelson Mandela, claiming his warning that violence could spill from black to white areas was an effective "declaration of war on whites".

During a weekend visit to the Phola Park squatter camp Mandela said the ANC would do everything in its power to prevent black anger from spilling over into white areas, but could not guarantee this would not happen.

The row has been fuelled by NP-supporting newspapers, which have strongly portrayed Mandela's statement as a threat that whites would be targeted.

Treurnicht said Mandela's comments were a blatant attempt at intimidating whites to bow to ANC demands. "In effect it is a declaration of war on whites."

This was a facet of the ANC's strategy to take power and was a clear contravention of its signing of the national peace accord, he said. He said it was not yet too late for whites to tell the ANC it found its threat unacceptable and that an ANC government was totally unacceptable to Afrikaners.

He said government was faced with deciding whether it wanted to form a government with an organisation which had a private army, held it to ransom and did not respect people's freedom

# LP bid for poll pact with ANC

3/6 day 3/6/92

THE ANC has been approached to assist the Labour Party candidate in the forthcoming House of Representatives by-election in the Diamant constituency at Kimberley

The by-election — which is the NP's first attempt to gain support among coloured voters — is seen in political circles as a test of whether the ANC-aligned LP or the NP has majority support among coloured voters

However, the LP's efforts are being hampered by traditional ANC antipathy towards the tricameral Parliament. Its northern Cape region has already called for a boycott, a move which could see the NP's Howard Isaacs taking the seat

A well-placed LP source said party leader Allan Hendrickse yesterday spoke to ANC president Nelson Mandela and to ANC secretary-general Cyril Ramaphosa to persuade the organisation not to oppose LP candidate John Scholtz's bid for election

An ANC statement said yesterday that Ramaphosa had held talks with the LP and that the talks were "arranged to discuss the position of the ANC vis-a-vis the by-election"

"Ramaphosa said the matter was still being discussed with the ANC northern Cape region and no finality

had been reached," the statement said

The top-level talks were held a day after LP officials met the ANC's local government spokesman Thozamile Botha and local civic representative Darkey Afrika in Kimberley on Monday. Both men apparently turned down the LP request for assistance.

The LP claims it is already being assisted by the local ANC-aligned civic organisation. But the ANC's northern Cape region was planning a boycott of the election and a mass rally to coincide with the June 24 poll, northern Cape ANC media officer Pakes Dikgetsi said.

LP organisers said the ANC had to realise that more than a Parliamentary seat was at stake.

One said the LP wanted the local ANC-aligned Kimberley Civic Organisation to help bring out voters, especially an estimated 8 000 in Galeshewe township where the civic holds sway.

He said the LP was strong among working class people which comprise about half the 24 000 eligible voters. However, the LP was concerned that traditional ANC hostility towards the tricameral Parliament would deter more sophisticated voters from going to the polls.

(257)

PATRICK BULGER

# ANC 'no' to Labour over 'private battle'

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

THE African National Congress has refused to support the Labour Party in the Kimberley by-election which it calls a "private political battle" between the National Party and the LP for an "ethnic seat" in the House of Representatives

The NP's candidate is Mr Howard Isaacs, chairman of the local "coloured" management committee Mr John Scholtz, former Ministerial Representative, fired by President F W de Klerk when he reshuffled the "coloured cabinet" in the HoR, is the LP candidate

Both men this week confidently predicted they would win the by-election caused by the resignation from Parliament of Kimberley businessman Mr Les Abrahams, who appeared in court on fraud and theft charges relating to the finances of the management committee of the Resthaven Old Age home in the town

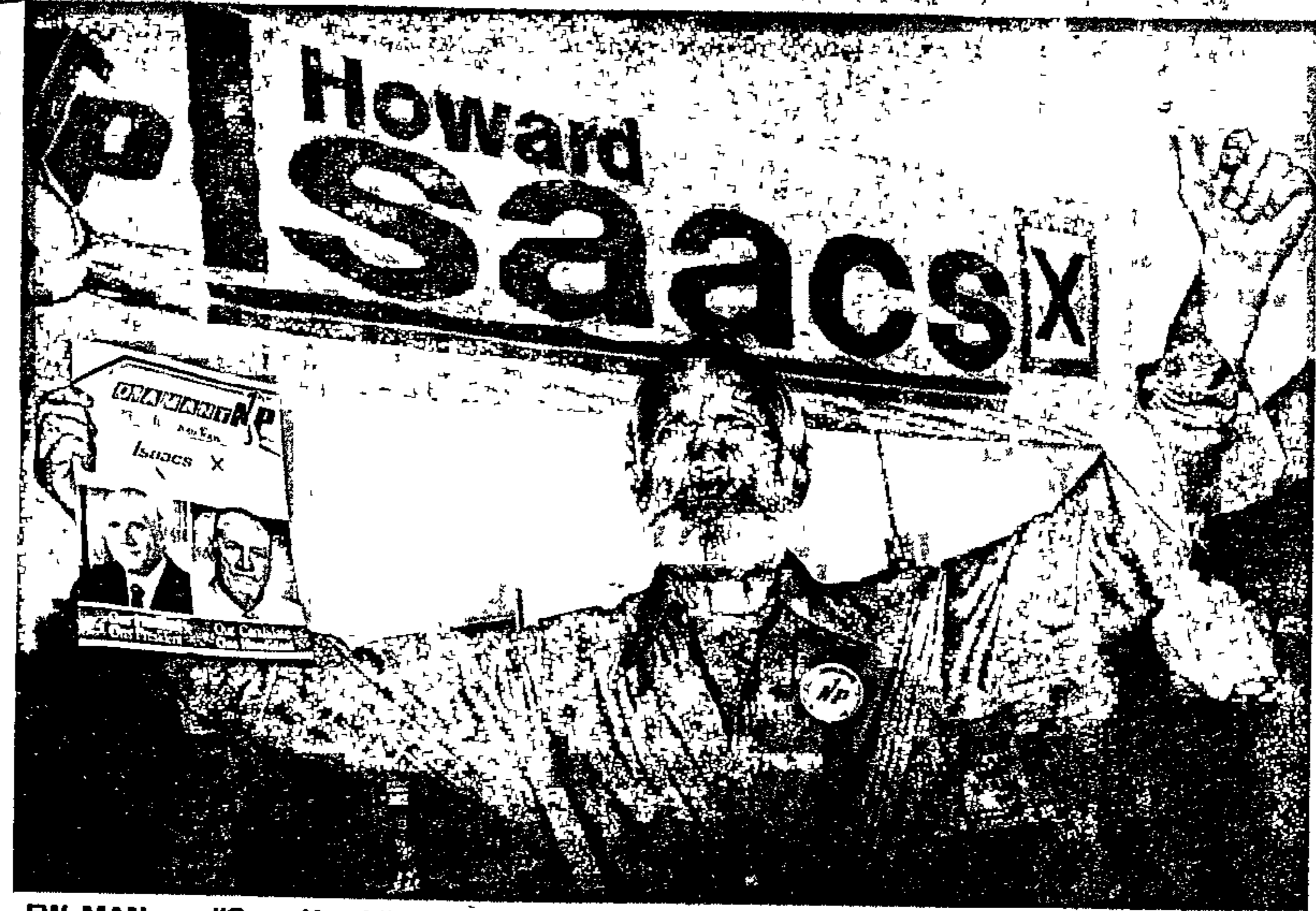
The ANC also refused to support the merger of Kimberley's African, "coloured", Indian and white local authorities into South Africa's first non-racial municipality

## Reason

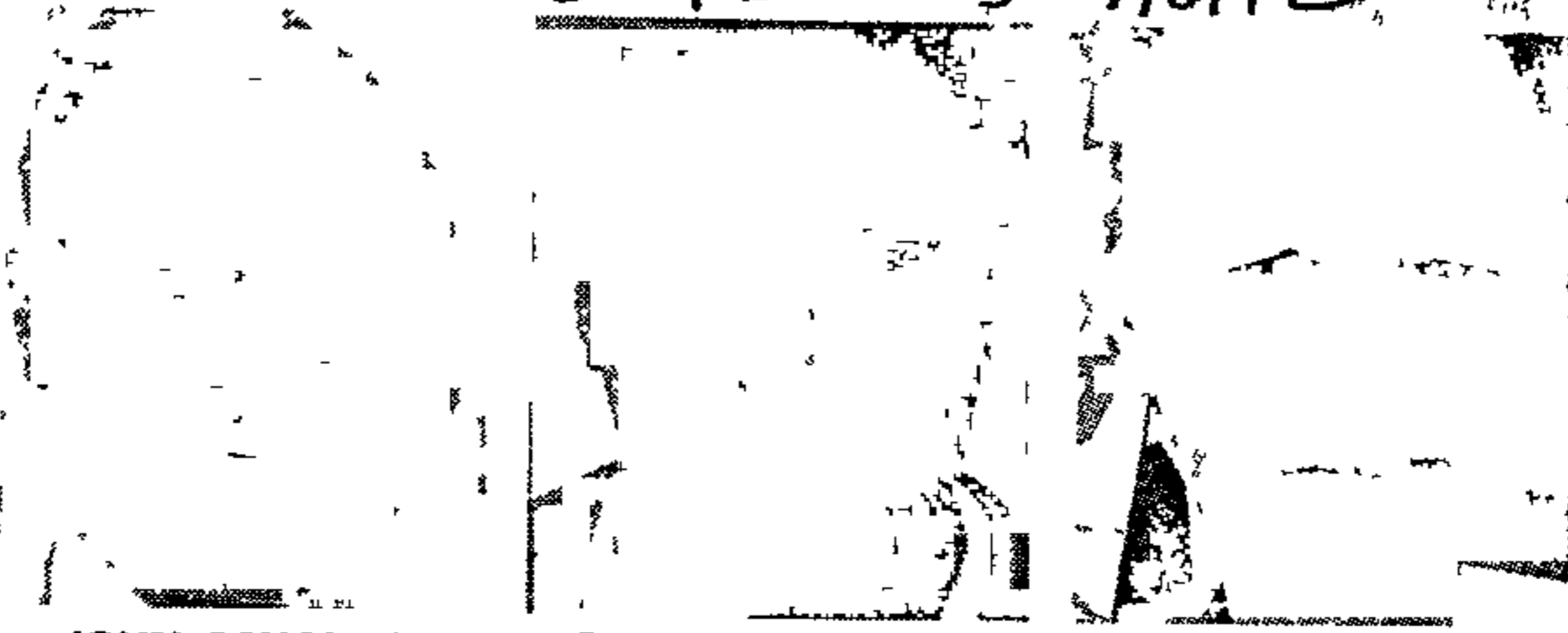
ANC media spokesperson in the area, Mr Pakes Dikghetsi, said the proposed merger — scheduled for last Friday — did not have the blessings of the ANC on the grounds that such a non-racial product would be built on outdated apartheid structures

At polling stations dotted around traditional coloured townships and outback villages, the National Party and the Labour Party were engaged this week in a political bun-fight which will go down in history as the first by-election the traditionally white NP fought in the coloured House of Representatives (HoR)

If Labour loses this "sacred" seat to the predominantly white NP there would be reason for deep soul-search-



FW MAN Party ... "Oom Harold" Hendrickse, who touts votes for Mr FW de Klerk and the National Party  
Picture: AMBROSE PETERS



JOHN SCHOLTZ  
Labour candidate

PAKES DIKGHETSI  
ANC spokesman

HOWARD ISAACS  
Nat candidate

ing by the party's leadership

Although some Labour MPs are privately considering joining the ANC as did four Democratic Party MPs recently, it is doubtful if the ANC would want them as such close soulmates

For some odd reason, Labour Party voters who turned up at the main polling station at Square Hill Park Civic Centre at Kim-

berley — and even at the far-flung village of Ritchie, 35km north of Kimberley, were unwilling to give their reasons for voting Labour

By contrast, those sporting NP rosettes, lapel badges and "FW" T-shirts were quite eager to speak out.

Bearded Oom Harold Hendrickse, 72, who claims to be a World War II veteran and a cousin of Labour Party leader the Rev Allan

Hendrickse, is one of the "characters" one finds in most rural towns.

At the NP table this week, he loudly proclaimed the arrival of each load of voters and escorted them in the "right direction"

"I am a FW man I fought for Freedom in the war but freedom only came when FW made it a reality before I die My greatest regret is not having a FW T-shirt,"

said Oom Harold  
But there are also those who demonstrate complete apathy for the "private" battle between the LP and NP

Mr Joseph Reid, 31, a former University of the Western Cape law student who now plays keyboards in the New Age Band, said

"This is an ethnic election for so-called coloured people only I shall not vote I will cast my vote when all the peoples of South Africa are free to choose in a free and democratic election"

## Power

Mr Lionel Kenny, a Kimberley businessman and member of the interim non-racial city council of Kimberley, said

"I think the whole issue is already cut and dried and that the Nats will come out tops People will cast a majority of votes for the FW man in the race because FW can deliver the bread while the opposition can only offer political theory and rhetoric"

Mr Pakes Dikghetsi, ANC

Harold" Hendrickse, who touts votes for Mr FW de Klerk and the National  
> [Cape metro] 7/6/92 Picture: AMBROSE PETERS



**PAKES DIKGHETSI**  
ANC spokesman



**HOWARD ISAACS**  
Nat candidate

berley — and even at the far-flung village of Ritchie, 35km north of Kimberley, were unwilling to give their reasons for voting Labour

By contrast, those sporting NP rosettes, lapel badges and "FW" T-shirts were quite eager to speak out

Bearded Oom Harold Hendrickse, 72, who claims to be a World War II veteran and a cousin of Labour Party leader the Rev Allan

Hendrickse, is one of the "characters" one finds in most rural towns

At the NP table this week, he loudly proclaimed the arrival of each load of voters and escorted them in the "right direction"

"I am a FW man I fought for Freedom in the war but freedom only came when FW made it a reality before I die My greatest regret is not having a FW T-shirt,"

said Oom Harold

But there are also those who demonstrate complete apathy for the "private" battle between the LP and NP

Mr Joseph Reid, 31, a former University of the Western Cape law student who now plays keyboards in the New Age Band, said

"This is an ethnic election for so-called coloured people only I shall not vote I will cast my vote when all the peoples of South Africa are free to choose in a free and democratic election"

## Power

Mr Lionel Kenny, a Kimberley businessman and member of the interim non-racial city council of Kimberley, said

"I think the whole issue is already cut and dried and that the Nats will come out tops People will cast a majority of votes for the FW man in the race because FW can deliver the bread while the opposition can only offer political theory and rhetoric"

Mr Pakes Dikghetsi, ANC media spokesperson in Kimberley, put the ANC's views this way.

"The position of the ANC is that we opposed the Tricameral Parliament when it was introduced in 1984 because the regime was trying to entrench its grip on power through undemocratic means The same system is still in place

"We called for a boycott of the tricameral elections in 1984. Our thinking has not changed in that respect.

"We cannot support the Labour Party in any respect in this private little battle it has with the NP If we did that, it would be tantamount to compromising our principles"

## Illusions

Mr Peter Hendrickse, LP PRO and MP for Addo, responded

"I have no illusions about this by-election This is going to be the toughest we have ever fought because of the advantage of money and organising expertise that favours the Nats

"I remain confident, though, that as the final voting day — June 24 — approaches, the traditional LP voters will come out in droves to support our candidate, Mr John Scholtz, who is well-known to them as a former ministerial representative

"We have said before that we have spoken to civic leaders of all races, including the ANC, about our position in this by-election However, we do not depend on the ANC for support in this battle and I deny that we ever claimed the ANC was supporting us"

# Multiracial election fever hits Kimberley

S/Times 7/6/92

257

By NORMAN WEST: Political Reporter

exchange for their special votes, either for the NP's Howard Isaacs or the LP's John Scholtz

Each man confidently predicted he would win the election when ballots are counted after the polls close on June 24.

## Test

The vacancy was caused by the resignation from Parliament of Mr. Les Abraham, a Kimberley businessman, earlier this year.

He appeared in court on fraud and theft charges relating to the finances of the management committee of the Resthaven Old Age home in the town

The constituency of Diamant is traditionally Labour Party territory, but the politicking in this by-election has a much wider importance.

The tussle tests President FW de Klerk's claim that his party has more support than any other

group among the coloured community.

It also tests the Labour Party's claim that, despite losing power in the House of Representatives, it is still the dominant party in coloured establishment politics.

Even the ANC is on trial. The LP has moved rapidly left and allied itself with the ANC. Although the ANC refuses to become embroiled in the contest — it says it is an "ethnic" election — the relationship between the LP and the ANC will also be judged by the voters.

National Party supporters in Diamant were eloquent in their support of FW de Klerk's party. LP supporters were much more reticent about why they would support the Rev Allan Hendrickse's party.

## Freedom

Bearded Oom Harold Hendrickse, 72, who claims to be a World War 2 veteran and a cousin of Alan Hendrickse, is one of the "characters" of the area.

At the NP table, he loudly announced the arrival of each load of voters and escorted them in the right direction.

"I am an FW man. I fought for freedom in the war, but freedom only came when FW made it a reality. My greatest regret is not having an FW T-shirt," said Oom Harold.

NP election officials promptly promised to get Oom Harold his T-shirt.

Mr Joe Pinetown, a local school principal with 43 teachers on his staff, said: "The NP is the most important player in maintaining order and government in this country."

"At this stage, we must do everything in our power to maintain stable and sensible government by supporting FW to expedite the process of democracy."

KIMBERLEY was transformed this week into a city of two tales, both historical and controversial and evoking emotions running as deep as the Diamond City's famous Big Hole.

It was the week that saw the merging of the black, coloured, Indian and white local authorities into South Africa's first non-racial municipality — which the ANC immediately shot down as a "farce".

It was also the week a rowdy parliamentary by-election kicked off, pitting "brown" National Party supporters against the Labour Party, until recently a colossus in coloured parliamentary politics

Hundreds of rural folk in Kimberley and its environs were picked up by NP and LP canvassers for free rides to polling booths in

# Land grab probe

From Page 1

R79 000 for the purchase by the two properties via Coin Com for R189 652 months, the found to be and the Mr Key R50 000 "very outy

rating report that certain individuals had engaged in "massive" speculation after being given assurances by the government that no one would lose out financially by incorporation

This week, Brigadier Martin Nel confirmed that the Bloemfontein branch of the CCU was investigating the transactions

At the time of incorporation, Dr Piet Koornhof was the minister in charge of the Department of Co-operation and Development, which subsequently became the DDA.

The director-general at the time was Mr Gilles van der Wall, who retired this year as chairman of DDA, the SA Development Corporation

dom — who was the investiga-

Info Scandal by an advoc-

etief van — start-

Thaba half of mission ig- the al

missed as a personal malicious vendetta against his department

Mr Strydom found that from September 1977 to April 1983, only six houses were built in Thaba Nchu. However, in the four-month period from May to August 1983, 95 properties in the town changed hands.

Details of property valuation methods were discussed at a preliminary meeting of a technical committee in April 1983, attended by Mr Key and Mr Steyn

"It is noteworthy that the rush to buy empty stands started on May 23, and that Messrs Key and Steyn and their firm of attorneys started the ball rolling by buying new stands from the municipality," the report said.

## Got it taped

AMERICAN Terry Williams taped up his fiancée like a mummy with sticky tape to stop her nagging.

## Sexy Druids

A UK historian says ancient Druids built Stonehenge as the set for a kinky sex show



257  
S/Times  
14/6/92  
**Fraud scandal averted**

By **NORMAN WEST**  
Political Reporter

**PRESIDENT FW de Klerk** stepped in on Friday to prevent the chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, Mr Jac Rabie, from laying fraud charges against Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse.

Mr Rabie, NP MP for Reigerdal (Boksburg), told Parliament this week Mr Hendrickse had paid for his sister's stay at a Durban hotel last December with state funds.

After discussions with Mr De Klerk, Mr Rabie is now to refer the matter to the ombudsman, Mr Justice P J van der Walt, for investigation.

Mr Rabie told Parliament Mr Hendrickse arranged for his sister to stay at a five-star Durban Hotel and paid the R7 343 account, including his own account, with state funds.

All attempts to trace Mr Hendrickse yesterday for comment failed. He was reportedly attending a funeral in Durban.

ANC's battle  
(11A) (274) (152)  
S/Times 14/6/92

nt at BUZA  
S  
2  
Eh "the U mises  
reira

S  
S  
THE  
oppo  
An  
table  
whic  
and  
land  
Afr  
O  
they  
stag  
Rup  
plan  
T  
the  
Bay  
pros  
G  
A S  
kill  
arm  
mo  
lec  
in  
F  
tain  
the  
Fid  
ee  
the  
co  
of  
str  
sho  
lat  
er  
to



31 Times (Cape Verde)  
14/6/92  
**Teachers will soon be able to retire at 50**

By **NORMAN WEST**  
Political Reporter

PERMANENT teachers with 10 years' unbroken service will be able to retire at 50 in terms of a law to be passed this week.

The chairman of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives, Mr. Jac Rabie, said legislation to bring this new concession about will be piloted through Parliament during the last few days of the current session, which adjourns on Friday.

The "new deal" for teachers was initiated earlier this year by the former Minister of Education and Culture, Mr. Tommy Abrahams, LP MP for Wentworth.

The current position is that all male teachers appointed on a permanent basis prior to June 25, 1955, may retire at 60 or, in the case of women, at 55.

Those appointed permanently after that date may only retire at 65.

Permanent appointees now hold the date of their retirement in their own hands, once they have reached 50 or are already over 50, with benefits commensurately scaled down.

Different rules apply to temporary appointees who may retire at 60.



No The mere suggestion that the State President or the Government would involve themselves with such activities is far-fetched

on each of these two routes in this financial year?  
B763E

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT

Subsidies paid to companies transporting commuters

306 Mr W U NEL asked the Minister of Transport

(1) What total amount was paid out in subsidies to companies transporting commuters between (a) Qwaqwa and Harrismuth and (b) Qwaqwa and Bethlehem for the 1990-91 financial year,

(2) how many commuters were transported

QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For oral reply

Own Affairs

Questions standing over from Wednesday, 10 June 1992

Provision of educational facilities/mobile units  
\*1 Mr P J BERGMAN asked the Minister of Education and Culture †

What steps he or his Department is taking in the interests of education in the Orange Free State regarding the (a) provision and erection of educational facilities and (b) (i) provision of mobile units in, (ii) transportation of such units to, and (iii) erection thereof in, areas where they are needed?  
C30E

†The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

(a) At present a primary school in Welkom and a secondary school in Bloemfontein are being erected in the Orange Free State

(b) (i), (ii) and (iii)

Applications for mobile units are considered on merit and the availability thereof determines where and when such units are being provided. As far as the Orange Free State is concerned there are already 171 mobile units in use to address the education needs of this region

OFS school buildings made available

\*2 Mr P J BERGMAN asked the Minister of Education and Culture †

(1) Whether the Department of Education and Culture of the Administration House of Assembly has made school buildings in the Orange Free State available for use by his Department, if so, which school buildings,

(2) whether his Department has taken any steps to take possession of these buildings, if not, why not, if so, (a) how many

school buildings (i) have already been and (ii) are in process of being taken over by his Department and (b) in respect of what date is this information furnished,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter? C31E

†The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

(1) Yes Paardeberg Primary School and Tweespruit Technical School

(2) The Paardeberg Primary School Building has already been taken over by my Department but the offer for the Tweespruit Technical School has been withdrawn by the Administration House of Assembly. This information is furnished in respect of June 1992

(3) No A statement is not deemed necessary

New questions

\*1 Mr P A S Mopp—Local Government, Housing and Agriculture [Discharged]

\*2 Mr P A S Mopp—Local Government, Housing and Agriculture [Discharged]

Education colleges: Coloured population group

\*3 Mr A J ROPER asked the Minister of Education and Culture †

(1) What is the situation countrywide in respect of education colleges for members of the Coloured population group,

(2) what, with a view to the future, is envisaged in respect of the (a) Rand Education College in particular and (b) other education colleges under the control of his Department in general,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter? C38E

†The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

(1) Presently there are 13 colleges of education countrywide under the control of the Department of Education and Culture Administration House of Representatives. Of the 13 colleges, 11 are in the Cape and one each in Natal and Transvaal

feeding scheme since it was introduced in 1991 and (bb) is still available for this scheme and (ii) in respect of what date is this information furnished and (b) what are the names of the persons or organizations responsible for distributing these funds,

- (2) whether any problems have been encountered in the distribution of these funds, if so, what problems?

B657E

#### THE MINISTER OF NATIONAL HEALTH

- (1) (a) (i) (aa) An amount of R110 million from the Nutrition Development Programme (NDP) was spent during the 1991/1992 financial year and R14,7 million in the 1992/1993 financial year, and

(bb) from the R440 million allocated to the NDP for the 1992/1993 financial year, an amount of R425,3 million is still available, and

- (ii) 20 May 1992, and

(b) regional committees were established by the regional offices of the Department of National Health and Population Development (NHDP) to investigate and evaluate the infrastructure and credibility of the programmes of non-governmental organizations, that apply for funding. Recommendations for the funding of these organizations are then forwarded to the Head Office of NHDP for processing, final approval and

payment

Regional offices of NHPD allocate funds according to needs to clinics operated by local authorities, provincial administrations and regional services councils. These clinics may apply to the nearest regional office of NHPD for funding from the NDP, for the extension of the existing subsidized scheme for combating protein-energy malnutrition

Funds were made available from the NDP by the NHPD to the TBVC states and self-governing territories with the proviso that these governments assume full financial accountability for the judicious allocation and spending of the funds, as well as full responsibility for implementing, co-ordinating and monitoring of programmes,

- (2) yes, because of misapplication of funds by a non-governmental organization, stringent financial control measures had to be introduced to prevent further misapplication. Approval of these measures was only granted by the Department of State Expenditure on 20 December 1991 which led to delayed payments to organizations. These delays should, however, be overcome shortly

A National Interim Committee has been established to *inter alia* compile the policy, criteria and guide-lines for the NDP, which have now been completed

Shortage of sufficient manpower especially at regional level has also jeopardized the progress of the NDP. This matter is receiving urgent attention

#### HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

Mr W J DIETRICH Mr Chairman, arising from the hon the Minister's reply, I want to ask him a question I do not want to quarrel with the hon the Minister, but I have a problem. On Tuesday, 21 May 1991 the former Minister of Education and Culture stated that the circular under discussion here had been withdrawn on 25 March 1991. Now we are told that the circular was withdrawn on 27 December 1991. I would like to know which is the true version

Appointment of Indian teachers: withdrawal of circular

\*1 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of Education and Culture

- (1) Whether, with reference to the reply to Question No 3 on 21 May 1991, Circular No 45/89, which was issued by his Department on 23 October 1989 and dealt with the appointment of Indian teachers, has been withdrawn by his Department, if not, why not, if so, (a) when and (b) by whom,
- (2) whether, in withdrawing this circular, the normal procedure was followed, if not, why not,
- (3) what procedure was followed in this case,
- (4) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

THE MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

- (1) Yes
- (a) On 27 December 1991
- (b) By the Chief Executive Director Education and Culture
- (2) Yes
- (3) A circular was issued to rectors of colleges, principals of schools, Inspectors and Regional Chief Inspectors of Education, the Inspectorate at Head Office, Regional Representatives of the Department of Budgetary and Auxiliary Services and Teachers Associations wherein the open policy of the Department with regard to the appointment of CS-Educators on an equal basis was confirmed
- (4) No. A statement is not deemed necessary

The MINISTER Mr Chairman, I do not want to enter into a debate on whether the statement was withdrawn or not, or what is true or untrue. I am merely stating the case according to information supplied by my Department

I can read out the statement of 27 December 1991 if the hon member for Bethelsdorp wants to listen to it. The circular, No 70/91, dated 27 December 1991, is addressed to the Directorate Staff Education and reads as follows

#### APPOINTMENT OF CS-EDUCATORS

It is herewith confirmed that the Department has accepted the policy whereby all CS-Educators may compete on an equal footing for posts under the control of the Department

The appointment of CS-Educators in the service of other education departments will, however, first be confirmed by this department with the education departments concerned. This measure is necessary in order to clarify any contractual commitments, the transfer of service benefits etc

Nominations for the appointment of CS-Educators who, at the time of nomination are in the employ of other education departments or who at some time in the past were in the service of other departments, must therefore be submitted at least one month before the appointment becomes effective. This measure does not apply in the case of advertised posts

The contents of this circular must be brought to the attention of all concerned

The House knows that we have an open policy in our education section. We accept applications from the whole community. Any child is entitled to apply for a place in a school if it is available. Anyone with the right qualifications is entitled to be appointed to our Department

I admit that the previous circular that was issued when this matter came under discussion created

The 1992 enrolment statistics for the colleges indicate that 4 245 students are in full-time training.

- (2) The Department is presently engaged in negotiations with other education departments regarding the future of teacher training. With the overall total of 108 education colleges countrywide, it has already become clear that rationalization will have to take place and this will eventually result in the closing down of some colleges. At this stage, however, no specific colleges have been identified for closure in the near future.

- (3) No A statement is not deemed necessary.

†Mr G ROOSKRANS Mr Chairman, arising out of the hon the Minister's reply I should like to ask him whether he is aware of the fact that no examinations are being written at the Brent Park Secondary School in the Bloemfontein region at present and that no normal school activities have taken place at the school over the past two weeks.

†The MINISTER Mr Chairman, that matter does not pertain to this question. I will see the hon member for Western Free State in my office and then we can settle the matter there.

#### Admission of prospective students to education colleges

\*4 Mr A J ROPER asked the Minister of Education and Culture †

- (1) What is his or his Department's policy in respect of the (a) admission to the (i) Rand Education College in particular, and (ii) other education colleges under the control of his Department in general, of prospective students who are not members of the Coloured population group and (b) funding of such students,

- (2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

†The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

- (1) Admission of students to departmental education colleges, without exception, takes place only on academic merit and professional ability. Any prospective student, irrespective of race, who has been

selected by the Department and who complies with the admission requirements, is admitted to a college within the limits of the quota prescribed for the college. All such admitted students qualify for funding by means of a study bursary.

- (2) No A statement is not deemed necessary.
- †Mr J DOUW Mr Chairman, arising from the hon the Minister's reply, I would like to refer him to part (ii) of the question. I would like to ask whether prospective students who are not members of the Coloured population group are also financed by the Department of Education and Culture. House of Representatives

†The MINISTER Mr Chairman, when such students study at our institutions, it is customary that our Department provides them with study bursaries.

\*5 Mr W J Dietrich—Local Government, Housing and Agriculture [Question standing over]

\*6 Mr W J Dietrich—Local Government, Housing and Agriculture [Question standing over]

For written reply

Own Affairs

#### Church of the Nazarene building complex Port Elizabeth

10 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of Health Services and Welfare

- (1) Whether his Department has acquired the Church of the Nazarene building complex in Port Elizabeth, if so, (a) when, (b) why and (c) what buildings does this complex comprise,

- (2) (a) who is the lessee of each specified unit of this complex, (b) what are the terms of the leases in each case, (c) when does each lease expire and (d) in respect of what date is this information furnished,

- (3) (a) how many chairs or seats are there in each unit of this complex and (b) by whom or what body are they supplied

- (4) whether there is a hall in this complex if so, (a) how many times was it hired out (i) in 1990, (ii) in 1991 and (iii) during the period 1 January 1992 up to and including the latest specified date for which infor-

mation is available and (b) to whom was it hired out on each of these occasions?

C29E

#### The MINISTER OF HEALTH SERVICES AND WELFARE

- (1) No The property was acquired by the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture as instructed by the previous Ministers' Council

(a) 3 August 1990

(b) For utilization by the Departments of Health Services and Welfare and Education and Culture

(c) To houses, Church and Hall, Administrative Block, Hostel for single persons and Block of six flats for married couples

(2) (a) Houses—Church of the Nazarene Church and Hall—Church of the Nazarene

Administrative Block—Library, Uitenhage Congregational Church

Hostel—No tenants  
Flats—Mr A Joseph, official of the Administration transferred from Cape Town  
The other flats of which two were let for a considerable period of time are presently vacant  
The premises can only be let on demand

(b) Tenants lease on a monthly basis, except the Uitenhage Congregational Church who lease occasionally (church service) at rentals approved by the Treasury

(c) See (2)(b)

(d) As at 25 May 1992

(3) (a) Church—400 seats (fixed)  
Hall—50 chairs  
Administrative Block—125 chairs  
Library—50 chairs

(b) Church—seats is part of the church Hall—Church Administrative Block and Library—21 chairs supplied by the Department of Budgetary and Auxiliary Service and 54 chairs by the St Thomas Secondary School

(4) Yes

- (a) The Hall and church is leased from 3 August 1990 regularly as a unit to the congregation of the Church of the Nazarene

Former Ministerial Representative: pension/salary 251

15 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of the Budget

- (1) Whether the former Ministerial Representative for North Cape received a teacher's pension from the Administration House of Representatives as well as a salary during his term of office as a Ministerial Representative, if not, why not, if so, (a) from whom, (b) why and (c) for what period did he receive this pension,

(2) whether he will disclose the amount of the pension so received, if not, why not, if so, how much did it amount to per month,

(3) whether any other persons who were teachers in the employ of the Administration and retired before reaching pensionable age are in receipt of such pensions, if not, why not,

(4) on what conditions and/or grounds is it possible for a teacher to go on early retirement and qualify for a monthly pension and a gratuity?

C42E

#### The MINISTER OF THE BUDGET

(1) Yes

(a) The Department of Finance [the Department of Finance is responsible for the payment of pensions]

(b) In terms of the relevant prescriptions, he could choose to remain a passive member of the pension fund or have his benefits paid to him. He chose the latter. This choice is normally given to persons who continue to belong to the pension fund but whose circumstances change

(c) He is in receipt of the pension since his resignation from the teaching profession

(2) No The information is regarded as being confidential

Hansard

Hansard

(3) Yes

(4) The conditions for early retirement on full benefits are generally described in section 15 of the Education Act. To qualify for a monthly pension, a teacher must have contributed to the pension fund for at least 10 years.

The following early retirements qualify for full pension benefits

— discharge due to ill health,

— discharge on account of abolition of post, reorganising, or rearrangement of staff,

— discharge in terms of the "burnt out" clause

In short, persons who are compelled to retire through no fault of their own, qualify for full pension benefits

257

Hansard

Hansard

## HOUSE OF DELEGATES

to study the report which I have just referred to

Mr MRAJAB Mr Chairman, I find it incredible that after 21 years, and at an estimated cost to the taxpayer of some R100 million to date, the Government has not yet taken a final decision on whether Louis Botha Airport is to be constantly upgraded or whether the proposed La Mercy Airport needs to be developed and completed on an urgent basis

## INTERPELLATION

The sign \* indicates a translation. The sign f, used subsequently in the same interpellation, indicates the original language

General Affairs

## Louis Botha Airport: investigations

1 Mr M RAJAB asked the Minister of Transport

(1) Whether the Chief Directorate of Civil Aviation has completed its investigations into the technical and financial implications of the future of Louis Botha Airport, if not, why not, if so, what are its findings,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

D215E INT

The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT Mr Chairman, with regard to the first part of the interpellation, the first report determining the technical constraints, shortcomings and potential of the Louis Botha Airport site was completed in November 1991 and has been distributed to interested parties

This report concluded that the shortcomings of the site were the surrounding topography and structures, and the fact that the present runway was too short for long-range aircraft taking off on direct international flights to destinations in Europe, the East and Australia. Nevertheless, the report indicated that the site could be further developed to accommodate approximately 10 million passengers annually

However, the future of Louis Botha Airport does not hinge only upon the analysis of its site, but also on the other site available for airport development in the Durban region, namely the La Mercy site. My Department is at present finalising a report which has as its objective the examination of various alternative strategies available for the development of State airports in the Durban region

With regard to the second part of the interpellation, I shall be in a position to make a statement on this matter only once I have had an opportu-

It has been suggested by a spokesman of the Department of Civil Aviation that the delay in getting the La Mercy project off the ground was due to the economic recession and the consequent unavailability of funds. Not only do I find this unacceptable, but I find that this displays a sense of false economy on the part of the Government, taking into account the present and future needs of the area, the ever-increasing costs involved and the millions of rands that have been lost or squandered, or provided by the Government for ill-conceived and/or badly planned projects such as Mossgas

Furthermore, I do not believe that Natal deserves to be treated like a Cinderella province. There is no doubt that with its present facilities Louis Botha Airport will be unable to accommodate the increasing numbers of aircraft and passengers in the next few years. I think the hon the Minister alluded to that as well

What is important, however, is that with the opening up of South Africa to tourism, as the Government has correctly mooted, Jan Smuts Airport will be not be able to cope with the increase in air traffic, and Durban can expect to become far more important as an entry port to South Africa. This means that Durban will eventually need a new airport to cope with this increase in tourism and a population of about 8 million by the year 2000

The hon the Minister has indicated that Louis Botha Airport has various problems in respect of topography and size, which inhibit further expansion. It cannot use and support further expansion system that is increasingly being used around the world today. The length of the runway is a problem, and being hemmed in by industry and a freeway, Louis Botha Airport does not have much potential for growth

# Labour loses 2 more MPs <sup>(257)</sup>

The Labour Party has lost two more MPs in the House of Representatives. The LP now has 34 seats to the National Party's 42. The latest departures — both have become Independents — are Peter Napier of Natal Interior and Vredendal MP Petrus Meyer.

STAR 17/6/92

# NP, LP battle for brilliance in Diamant

257

**A** DESPERATE tug-of-war is going on for the coloured voters of Kimberley among the National Party, the Labour Party and the African National Congress.

The NP is contesting a House of Representatives seat for the first time in the mis-named Diamant constituency — 32 550 voters living in anything but sparkling townships housing over 100 000 mainly Tswana-speaking people, including over 50 000 coloureds. The NP is throwing R300 000 into a bid to show a high level of coloured support for the government by winning the seat from the Labour Party.

The inexperienced and youthful local ANC leadership has been toying with support for the Labour Party, driven by their shared hatred for the NP, and came petulantly close last weekend to a full endorsement for John Scholtz, the ex-school principal standing for the LP. They issued an official ANC pamphlet calling on people to “not vote for the NP candidate”.

A timely visit by ANC general secretary Cyril Ramaphosa reversed this. Ramaphosa came to an ANC gala banquet, with over 100 couples paying R200 a ticket on Saturday. Scholtz sat on the platform alongside him but Ramaphosa made no mention of the by-election campaign in his speech. He spoke to the local ANC leadership and advised them to back away from their irritation with the LP, arguing that they were not part of the ANC's tripartite alliance and the ANC should not involve itself in an ethnic election.

This sparked discussion at an ANC mass rally on Sunday, ending with the ANC leadership saying from the platform — shared with LP officials —

now standing for the NP.

Can Labour win again? It is unlikely. Isaacs, who left the LP only a few months ago, is 2 000 votes ahead of Stoltz, with 7 000 votes cast (22 per cent of total poll) and one week of special votes remaining.

Despite Desmond Lockey, Labour MP for the neighbouring northern Cape seat, linking Isaacs to the Resthaven old age home funds misappropriation in the House of Representatives last week, Isaacs is pushing ahead and will win. The retirement funds scandal involved former MP Les Abrams and led to his resignation.

Based on previous analysis of by-elections the final result is likely to be 9 000 NP, 6 000 LP. This would keep the percentage poll just below 50 per cent and allow the ANC to claim its support in this area is similar to that which the NP has demonstrated.

This scenario could change drastically if the protests in Kimberley about Codesa's deadlock end violently. If the police shoot the demonstrators, the 1990 pattern of tricameral politics will return and the voters will boycott the polls and De Klerk.

The likely outcome, however, is that the LP, slowly haemorrhaging to death in the House of Representatives, will make its last stand in the heartland where it was born 25 years ago. Kimberley is where Sonny Leon won a “white” seat on Kimberley City Council in 1969, under the Cape's colour-blind municipal franchise and gained support for his LP.

This fight, which Allan Hendrickse took over and won in 1984 to start eight years in power, had a pinnacle of power when Hendrickse took on PW Botha and became the only person

who could block racial legislation. None of this cuts much ice with the voters of Diamant. There is a strong feeling that the LP has not played its cards right since 1990. Labour could no longer deliver any political goods to its people and the type of scandals that rocked the House of Delegates from its inception have occurred once too often in the House of Representatives.

If Labour is defeated in its once rock-solid home territory, the House of Hendrickse will be down to various family members and its loyal retainers and servants. Its presence at Codesa will become a shadow and the dream of it winning one million votes in the first non-racial election with 25 MPs and a key role will remain a dream.

The government has announced R23-million for House of Representatives housing for the coming year, R12-million of it for Kimberley, has reduced the gap in pensions between coloureds and whites to R27 and steam-rollered the city into South Africa's only multi-racial municipal council — though along ethnic lines.

The NP have brought in their top Cape organiser, Charl de Beer, who has built an NP machine in Diamant in brilliant style.

Kimberley is an unusual platteland town. It has a relatively liberal history, with mixed churches and mixed suburbs, justifying its reputation as the “Cape Town of the North”. There clearly was a respect and trust here that did not exist in many other similar towns.

When voters go to the polls on Wednesday, they will be deciding whether this tradition is best preserved through the new-look NP, seeking its votes for the first time, or the old-look LP

*A by-election in Kimberley is*

*providing the first test of coloured support for the*

*National Party — and some sharp dilemmas for the ANC.*

## **DONALD SIMPSON reports**

that they could not endorse the LP. “Don't vote at all in the election, which is a discredited one. Maybe the LP candidate should withdraw himself,” ANC regional secretary Willem Steenkamp told the rally.

LP stickers were worn extensively at the rally and Labour campaign vehicles are sporting both ANC and LP posters. The LP desperately want to show tacit ANC approval to get into the areas housing 8 000 voters in Galeshewe, 2 000 in Greenpoint and 1 000 in the Roodepan flats. The ANC could swing many of these voters behind the LP if it chose.

“Kimberley is more conservative than Cape Town, but the ANC could still win 40 percent of the vote when an election comes. And the NP will not get all of the rest,” said Solly Legodi, president of the ANC-aligned Northern Cape Civics Association.

Tswana-speaking residents of Galeshewe speak enthusiastically of Labour holding Diamant, the 1989 constituency with the second highest Labour vote, and rolling back the NP's undoubted challenge to draft the coloured people into its laager. They ignored the fact that it was a “dummy” apartheid institution election.

The LP won the seat at the last election by a majority of about 5 000 votes in a relatively respectable 31 percent poll. Its candidate, Howard Isaacs, is

# Kimberley poll battle turns ugly

By DONALD SIMPSON

PRESIDENT De Klerk's son, wife and Erica Adams have become major issues in the struggle between the ANC, Labour Party and National Party in Kimberley's latest election battle.

The so-called coloured folk of the city live in the unsparkling Diamant constituency, of 33 000 voters. They have been inundated with cheaply photocopied Labour leaflets attacking Marike de Klerk's treatment of her proposed daughter-in-law, her attitude to people of colour and her public utterances over many years.

The "brown" Nat response to this attack by Labour candidate John Scholtz has been a stream of obscene abuse outside the special votes polling station. Police with dogs, whips and sticks have raced in to stop fights between election workers

All this keeps the voters away and has an uncertain effect on the final election votes. Charges have been laid against NP candidate Howard Isaacs, one of the most controversial people to stand for parliament for a major party in recent years.

Isaacs is a recent convert to the NP, having been a right-hand man of disgraced former MP Les Abrams in the Labour structure

Hendrickse's party is the gladiator, certain to fall unless the ANC gives it a thumbs-up. Labour's minibuses have been stoned out of the ANC's not inconsiderable areas of support. A third of the potential voters live in areas supporting the ANC.

Labour's loss of power and many alleged scandals have hurt Scholtz, its

decent candidate.

ANC posters now adorn Labour party vehicles in a bizarre display of apartheid and liberation politics. Labour got barely 200 000 votes in 1989 countrywide, while the ANC could win 12 million in a non-racial poll.

The bright, idealistic and youthful ANC civics in Kimberley have gone dangerously close to supporting the Labour candidate in their anger at the NP tactics. However, the ANC could badly burn its fingers if it allows the Labour Party into its rock-solid areas of support like Galeshewe to collect voters who are really ANC despite their "coloured" apartheid tag.

Previously these people were told to "not vote for racist structures" by the ANC and its allies.

## Unusual

Kimberley is an unusual city. Its white suburbs were becoming integrated before the Group Areas Act was repealed. Its other suburbs are remarkable monuments to resistance to racial categorisation.

Its churches and schools are colour-blind. Its Cape municipal franchise was until 1972 colour-blind too. The poorer suburbs elected Sonny Leon and others who held the balance of power between the white Nats and white United Party councillors. This enraged the Vorster government which destroyed the structure.

The city has adopted a "nationalist" plan for the first "multiracial" city council. It still has 50 percent white members, but decisions are taken by — guess what — a 66,7 percent majority dreamt up before it was turned down by the same Nats at Codesa.

# NP set for victory at Diamant?

(257) CT 24/6/92

INDICATIONS in the Diamant by-election in the Northern Cape — from National and Labour Party workers — are that the NP is poised to win its first elected seat among voters who are not white.

And independent political analyst Mr Donald Simpson predicts an NP win in today's "watershed" House of Representatives by-election

He expects NP candidate Mr Howard Isaacs to scoop more than 7 500 votes against just over 5 000 for LP candidate Mr John Scholtz.

## Crucial LP test

An NP candidate is standing in a House of Representatives election for the first time

The by-election is shaping up as a crucial test for Mr Allan Hendrickse's party

Mr Isaacs has been backed by a well-oiled party election machine and substantial funds

Mr Scholtz has had to make do with limited resources and his campaign has been overshadowed by the ANC's ambivalent attitude to participation in the by-election

LP sources have admitted that their chances are thin.

However, Sapa reports that the ANC has locked the NP out of black townships around Kimberley. — Political Staff, Sapa

## Stoffel visit 'incident-free'

POTCHEFSTROOM. — National Party secretary-general Dr Stoffel van der Merwe addressed an incident-free meeting on Monday night in the black township of Ikageng here

The lively audience of about 300 at Botoka Secondary School listened as he delivered a 30-minute speech, but the ANC and PAC later criticised the government for the logjam at Codesa, the Boipatong massacre and failure to implement an interim government. — Sapa

(257) CT 24/6/92



(257) AKG 25/10/92

## Labour trounced by NP in election

**KIMBERLEY** — The National Party has soundly defeated the Labour Party in the Diamant House of Representatives by-election

Its 2 892-vote majority came in the face of unofficial ANC backing for the Labour Party in a traditional Labour stronghold and the historic home of ANC founders

In the 1989 general election the Labour Party held the seat with a 6 930 majority

The NP candidate, Mr Howard Isaacs, got 7 175 votes to the 4 283 of his Labour opponent, Mr John Scholtz, in a 34,2 percent poll. There were 72 spoilt papers.

In one of the most expensive by-elections conducted by the efficient Cape National Party, a large special vote lead was built up until a late surge by the Labour Party which followed a concession by the ANC to open up some of the integrated black townships and ANC strongholds to Labour's vehicles.

This surge came too late, however, and the NP believes the Labour endorsement of the ANC was counter-productive.

The Labour Party switched to using ANC tactics, stickers and slogans.

The poll result, the NP said, proved that the coloured community did not endorse the Labour campaign view that their political future lay with the ANC.

The result puts a question mark over the future of the Labour Party.

The Labour leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, blamed the legacy of his party's former incumbent, Mr Les Abrahams, and the well-funded NP campaign for the defeat.

The NP leader in the House of Representatives, Mr Jac Rabie, said the vote was an endorsement of President De Klerk's reform initiatives and negotiations. It was a mini-referendum which was indicative of more NP victories to come — Sapa

# Hendrickse admits defeat shortly before polls close

*STAR 25/6/92*  
KIMBERLEY — Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse last night conceded defeat an hour before the Diamant by-election polls closed and said his party was now "obsolete" in Parliament

Mr Hendrickse said he expected to lose by between 1 000 and 2 000 votes

He attributed the defeat to Les Abrahams, the former LP member for the constituency who defected to the NP last year before finally resigning the seat a few months ago

He said Mr Abrahams had

destroyed the LP's credibility. Mr Hendrickse said his party's future now lay with the Patriotic Front (PF) and negotiations at Codesa as the tri-cameral constitutional system was "on its last legs"

He claimed the NP had fought the election as a mini-referendum focused on President de Klerk's personality, whereas his party had seen the election as an opportunity to put their view across and explain the need for a constituent assembly — Own Correspondent

et, 26/6/92  
**'Writing's on  
wall for LP**

THE National Party said yesterday that its landslide victory in the Diamant by-election showed that the writing was on the wall for the Labour Party

The party said its victory was an overwhelming confirmation by voters that negotiations should be supported and continued

However, ANC spokesman Mr Pakes Dikgetsi said the low percentage poll was "yet another proof that the majority of the people of this country will accept nothing less than a one-person-one-vote election"

# Coloured people 'have forgiven NP'

**DENNIS CRUYWAGEN**  
**Political Staff**

257

APG 26/6/92

KIMBERLEY'S coloured community has forgiven the National Party for the suffering caused by apartheid, says Mr Howard Isaacs

Mr Isaacs, 56, made history in the Diamant constituency on Wednesday when he became the first coloured MP to be elected to

the House of Representatives as a National Party candidate

He won the seat — which became vacant with the resignation of Mr Les Abrahams (NP) — with a 2 892 majority from the Labour Party candidate, Mr John Scholtz

Mr Abrahams won the seat for Labour in 1989 with a 6 930 ma-

majority before defecting to the NP last year

Mr Isaacs said he was excited about his victory because "I did not cross the floor to the NP as a sitting MP, but won this seat for the NP".

By electing him Kimberley's coloured community had "forgiven the NP for the suffering caused by apartheid"



REPUBLIEK VAN SUID-AFRIKA  
REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA

# Staatskoerant Government Gazette

**R1,00** Prys • Price  
**R0,10** Plus 10% BTW • VAT  
**R1,10** Verkoopprys • Selling price  
Buitelands **R1,40** Other countries  
Posvry • Post free

257

Vol. 324

PRETORIA, 26 JUNIE 1992  
JUNE 1992

No. 14065

## PARLEMENT VAN DIE REPUBLIEK VAN SUID-AFRIKA

### RAAD VAN VERTEENWOORDIGERS

#### VAKATURE IN DIE KIESAFDELING GRENS

Ooreenkomstig artikel 191 van die Kieswet, 1979, verklaar ek hiermee dat as gevolg van 'n bevel van die Hooggeregshof van Suid-Afrika (Provinsiale Afdeling Kaap die Goeie Hoop), gedateer 9 Junie 1992, dat die boedel van mnr Peter Alexander Stewart Mopp finaal gesekwestreer word, daar met ingang van 10 Junie 1992 'n vakature ingevolge artikel 54 (b) van die Grondwet van die Republiek van Suid-Afrika, 1983, ontstaan het in die verteenwoordiging in die Raad van Verteenwoordigers van die kiesafdeling Grens

**G. P. C. DE KOCK,**

Sekretaris van die Parlement

Parlement, Kaapstad.

10 Junie 1992

395—A

## PARLIAMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA

### HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

#### VACANCY IN THE ELECTORAL DIVISION OF BORDER

Pursuant to section 191 of the Electoral Act, 1979, I hereby declare that on account of an order of the Supreme Court of South Africa (Cape of Good Hope Provincial Division), dated 9 June 1992, that the estate of Mr Peter Alexander Stewart Mopp be finally sequestrated, a vacancy has with effect from 10 June 1992 occurred in terms of section 54 (b) of the Republic of South Africa Constitution Act, 1983, in the representation in the House of Representatives of the Electoral Division of Border

**G. P. C. DE KOCK,**

Secretary to Parliament.

Parliament, Cape Town

10 June 1992.

14065—1

**INHOUD**

<i>No</i>	<i>Bladsy No</i>	<i>Koerant No</i>
<b>PARLEMENT VAN DIE REPUBLIEK VAN SUID-AFRIKA</b>		
Kieswet, 1979 Raad van Verteenwoordigers Vakature in die kiesafdeling Grens	1	14065

**CONTENTS**

<i>No</i>	<i>Page No</i>	<i>Gazette No</i>
<b>PARLIAMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA</b>		
Electoral Act, 1979 House of Representatives Vacancy in the Electoral Division of Border	1	14065

# The victory FW's been waiting for

STAR 26/6/92

257

**T**HE LABOUR Party would lose every seat it holds in the House of Representatives with this gigantic swing against it of 55 percent across the country. No "white" by-election has ever shown a swing of this size.

This is the end for Labour as any kind of political force. And it is no good LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse blaming the previous MP or anything else. This is the political earthquake President F W de Klerk has wrought in this country — and this election is undeniable proof.

The NP would win all 80 seats in the House and would take the five nominated seats as well. Labour would lose every one of the 69 it won in 1989.

It is likely that more than 70 percent of the coloureds would vote Nationalist. The main drawback to this prognosis is that the Diamant constituency is a country constituency, with some local factors. This could mean a slightly smaller swing nationwide than the 55 percent seen, but it is marginal.

Mr de Klerk is a political genius. He has achieved the impossible in two years. People of colour are flocking to vote for the NP in great numbers but Mr de Klerk has held on to the most conservative of white voters who see him as their only hope.

If Mr de Klerk can win a third of black votes, he will have enough with the tricameral votes to win a non-racial election and rule South Africa against the ANC.

The National Party's victory in this week's House of Representatives by-election shows that the majority of coloureds will support the NP in a nonracial election, writes political scientist DONALD SIMPSON.

Nevertheless, 70 percent of coloured people look set to vote NP and over 85 percent of Indians would also do so. The Democratic Party is evaporating. The Conservative Party cannot poll its full vote in a nonracial election, but some of its voters, opinion polls say, would vote for Inkatha rather than the NP.

In an election under universal franchise, with proportional representation, the NP would win 20 of the 26 seats that coloured voters could expect to "win". The ANC would get only six of these. The LP would not qualify for any seats under a 1 percent threshold, and would cease to exist in the new South Africa.

What a narrow escape the inexperienced young Kimberley ANC branch had. They got into bed with Mr Hendrickse and performed an unnatural political act with the electorally wise LP.

They might well have contracted a terminal political illness. In this new permissive climate for liberation movements, doing previously forbidden things, this is very exciting but potentially very dangerous.

The ANC can claim convincingly that the missing votes — 20 000 — are all ANC supporters heeding its equivocal message not to vote. However,

in Kimberley, this most liberal of platteland cities, many NP supporters did not want to support "South Africa's last ethnic election". Certainly in the very mixed suburbs of Kimberley, to go to vote when your wife and neighbour do not have the privilege is not quite yet on.

The ANC did increasingly back the LP, but its supporters and the voters of the Diamant constituency showed more wisdom and maturity. They kept out of the artificial and irrelevant poll, as they did in 1984 and 1989. They are waiting for the real thing, where their votes will not be able to be analysed on a racial basis.

The extraordinary performance of mixing liberation and tricameral politics, in a vain bid for a short-term political fix, makes them look reassuringly much like their Afrikaner NP brothers.

Will the LP be able to function at Codesa? It is the apartheid creation with the most credibility, it stopped P W Botha where no one else could. It was independent to an extent.

However, all the parties at Codesa, except the NP and the ANC, know that they are going the way of the LP. We are heading for a two-party system, unless the Azanians win a few seats to balance the CP. □

# NP, ANC at odds over vote result

257  
STAR 26/6/92

The National Party victory in the Diamant by-election in the House of Assembly showed that the writing was on the wall for the Labour Party, the NP said

The NP said its majority of 2 892 in the election was overwhelming confirmation by voters that negotiations should be continued

But the ANC said the low percentage poll of 35 percent showed that the majority of coloured voters in the constituency had heeded the organisation's call to boycott Wednesday's by-election

"The ANC's support remains unshaken by the results in spite of the massive resources and propaganda machinery of the NP," the ANC said.

The organisation added that the true representation of the constituency had yet to be proved in one person, one vote democratic elections

However, the NP said its victory was "much more remarkable when it is seen against the background that the ANC climbed in wholeheartedly with the LP against the NP"

● The victory FW's been waiting for — Page 15



# 'End of Labour

26/6/92  
Sowetan 26/6/92  
THE National Party's victory in this week's House of Representatives by election in Kimberley is proof that the majority of coloureds will support it in a nonracial election.

Political scientist Donald Simpson said a 55 per cent swing against the Labour Party shows it would lose all its 69 seats in the House of Representatives.

Simpson said this was the end for Reverend Allan Hendrickse's Labour as it was likely that over 70 per cent of the coloureds would vote Nat.

(257)

# LP's Diamant wasn't forever

W/maail 26/6-217652 (257)

**T**HIS week's National Party victory in the Kimberley House of Representatives by-election is likely to herald the early demise of the Labour Party and represents another lurch by South Africa down the road of political polarisation

The Nationalists returned a 2 892 majority in Diamant, a formerly safe LP seat won by the latter in 1989 by an overwhelming majority of 8 000 The NP was yesterday celebrating the outcome as a major breakthrough in its strategy to 'go multiracial', and a recovery from the setback represented by President FW de Klerk's humiliation in Boipatong

In fact, the result appears to represent a stampede by the coloured community — seemingly divided by a generation gap — into ANC and Nat camps Labour leader Allan Hendrickse was conceding before the polls had even opened that he was heading for defeat and that time was running out for his party

The significance of the Kimberley by-election is confused by a number of factors which affected the result, notably allegations of financial corruption and an inept performance by the ANC in deciding how to exercise its influence over the contest

The election was precipitated by the resignation of the last MP, Les Abrahams, on charges of defrauding an old age home (his trial is still proceeding)

Allegations were flying and documents circulating during the campaign purporting to show that other prominent politicians involved in the electoral battle had also been involved in ripping off the old folk.

Although Labour is part of the Patriotic Front, the ANC managed to tie itself in knots trying both to show its disapproval of the Tricameral event and to ensure the Nationalists were defeated The formula it eventually adopted was a call for a boycott of the election, coupled with an appeal to those who felt compelled to vote not to give De Klerk a victory It illogically refused to endorse Labour's John Scholtz — who was, after all, the only other candidate in the election

The extent to which an open ANC endorsement would have boosted Scholtz's chances is questionable; in the eyes of too many anti-apartheid activists Labour is seen as opportunistic and a child of apartheid But, superficially at least, the LP campaign was conducted with high-minded gusto which would have done the ANC itself proud.

*The Labour Party loss to the Nats in the Kimberley by-election could signal the end of the party and a split in the coloured community.*

**Weekly Mail Reporter**

From a quotation taken from a Dachau death-camp memorial ("those who forget the past are condemned to repeat it") to those unforgettable remarks by De Klerk's wife Marieke (coloured people are "non-persons", the "left-overs" of creation) Labour's posters and pamphlets ravaged the Nationalist camp

"The NP says forget about the past. Can you forget how they stole our homes under the Group Areas Act? Destroyed our communities? Shot our children? Jailed our parents? Can you trust the Nats?"

It was not enough for Labour But Hendrickse — in the constituency to help with the campaigning — was philosophical about defeat Conceding that the days of the LP, launched in Kimberley more than a quarter of a century ago, were numbered, he said: "I have no doubt the future of the Labour Party lies with the ANC" But he added: "At the moment we still have a role to play in terms of weaning the coloured people away from the National Party



Allan Hendrickse

and the Afrikaner."

Whatever happened in the Kimberley by-election, the Nationalists had been fatally crippled as an electoral force outside the white community by Boipatong, Hendrickse declared with apparent satisfaction "De Klerk was destroyed there as (South Africa's political) Messiah," he said. "It will have a domino effect."

A couple of blocks away outside a busy polling station, Hendrickse's successor as South Africa's "coloured prime minister", Jac Rabie, was brimming with confidence as a "new Nat" and dismissive of Boipatong. "The (National Party) strategy with regard to canvassing members in the black community hasn't changed at all," he said of the fallout from the massacre

"I think in fact what happened to the state president in Boipatong is an inspiration for us, because if you believe in democracy you do not allow some people to visit the bereft families and deny others the right to do so."

## Labour brace for defections

THE Labour Party is preparing itself for further defections from its parliamentary ranks following its decisive by-election defeat in the Kimberley seat of Diamant on Wednesday.

The party may also decide not to fight further by-elections.

The National Party defeated the Labour Party by almost 8,000 votes.

A source said there are still some MPs who want to cross the floor to the NP.

Sapa (257) CT 27/6/92

# Wasted millions: Action promised

St. Times (Cape metro)

28/6/92

257

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

**NEW Minister of the Budget, Mr Gerald Morkel, has promised to clean up the administration of the House of Representatives after millions of rands in taxpayers' money were squandered**

The scandal of the wasted millions came to light in the Report on the Appropriation and Miscellaneous Accounts of the Administration of the House of Representatives, tabled in Parliament by Auditor-General, Mr Peter Wronsley last week

He said R100 000 had been used to send a team of drum majorettes overseas by the previous administration, despite the fact that such events did not fall within its jurisdiction

## Punish

Millions of rands more in squandered taxpayers' money form part of an incredible catalogue of financial bungling in the HoR which the Report revealed

Mr Morkel, who became Minister of the Budget and Auxiliary Services after the National Party toppled the Labour Party in February this year, said in a statement this week "strong steps will be taken against any abuses

## PETER WRONSLEY 'Unacceptable'

of state funds and all necessary steps will be taken to punish transgressors"

He also announced that the present Ministers' Council has decided to refer the Wronsley report back to the Standing Committee on Public Accounts for further deliberation

Mr Wronsley also revealed the case of four dentists' chairs — valued at R81 365 — which were delivered in May 1988, but are still standing unused as the clinic for which they were ordered had not been erected at the time the report was written

He said the pattern of mismanagement of funds in the House of Representatives, while run by the Rev Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party, "has been a serious source of concern to this Office for some years"

It was "absolutely un-

## GERALD MORKEL 'Strong steps'

acceptable" that this state of affairs should continue and immediate and effective corrective steps should be taken, he said

The financial affairs of the House was in such a chaotic state that once again "as was the case in 1988/89 and 1989/90 financial years, it was not possible to express an opinion on the exact state of the financial affairs of the Administration"

## Subsidy

The report reflects a failure by the administration of the House to submit appropriation accounts including financial and revenue statements since the 1988/89 financial year

Mr Wronsley lists as unauthorised expenditure more than R388 000 spent by the Department of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture on computer

equipment and software

He said unsatisfactory aspects that may involve overpayments of several million rand and considerable underpayments came to light in the course of a test audit of subsidy payments to welfare institutions

Mr Wronsley also reported the accumulated losses of three farms, Waaikraal, Amalienstein and Jackalskraal which were bought for R7,3 million during 1986, as amounting to R12 778 744

Treasury approval has now been given for the farms to be leased to the Rural Development Company (Pty) Ltd for a period of two years for one rand each

The Education and Culture department overspent its budget in the last financial year by nearly R1,3 million

The Department of Health Services and Welfare overspent its budget by R24 000 without authority while the Department of the Budget and Auxiliary Services overspent by R6,5 million

Nine officials were involved in theft or fraud involving R377 000. All these cases have been reported to the police, the report said

**KENNISGEWING 589 VAN 1992****VERGADERINGS VAN PARLEMENTÊRE  
KOMITEES GEDURENDE RESES**

DINSdag, 7 JULIE 1992

Raadskomitee oor Openbare Rekenings (Raad van  
Verteenwoordigers)

MAANDAG, 27 tot WOENSDAG, 29 JULIE 1992

Gesamentlike Komitee oor Justisie (Tweede  
Strafproseswysigingswetsontwerp [W 123-91  
(AS)]; Wysigingswetsontwerp op die Toelating  
van Advokate [W 3-92 (AS)] en Wysigingswets-  
ontwerp op Dobbelaar [W 126-92 (AS)])

MAANDAG, 3 tot VRYDAG, 7 AUGUSTUS 1992

Gesamentlike Komitee oor Gesondheid  
(Wysigingswetsontwerp op Mediese Skemas  
[W 115-92 (AS)])Navrae. Mnr W. Fourie, Hoof: Komitee-afdeling, Tel.  
(012) 403-2568 Beltel Bladsyno. 3199

(3 Julie 1992)

**NOTICE 589 OF 1992****MEETINGS OF PARLIAMENTARY COMMITTEES  
DURING RECESS**

TUESDAY, 7 JULY 1992

House Committee on Republic Accounts (House of  
Representatives).

MONDAY, 27 to WEDNESDAY, 29 JULY 1992

Joint Committee on Justice (Criminal Procedure  
Second Amendment Bill [B 123-91 (GA)]; Admis-  
sion of Advocates Amendment Bill [B 3-92 (GA)]  
and Gambling Amendment Bill [B 126-92 (GA)])

MONDAY, 3 to FRIDAY, 7 AUGUST 1992

Joint Committee on Health (Medical Schemes  
Amendment Bill [B 115-92 (GA)])Enquiries. Mr W. Fourie, Head Committee Section,  
Tel. (012) 403-2568 Beltel Page No. 3199

(3 July 1992)

**KENNISGEWING 590 VAN 1992****UITSLAG VAN TUSSENVERKIESING VIR DIE RAAD  
VAN VERTEENWOORIGERS: KIESAFDELING DIA-  
MANT**Ooreenkomstig artikel 108 en 109 van die Kieswet,  
1979 (Wet No. 45 van 1979), word die volgende  
 besonderhede betreffende die verkiesing van 'n lid  
 van die Raad van Verteenwoordigers vir die kiesafde-  
 ling Diamant gehou op 24 Junie 1992 hiermee vir alge-  
 meene inligting gepubliseer**NOTICE 590 OF 1992****RESULT OF THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES  
BY-ELECTION. ELECTORAL DIVISION OF DIA-  
MANT**In accordance with sections 108 and 109 of the Elec-  
toral Act, 1979 (Act No. 45 of 1979), the following parti-  
culars relating to the election of a member of the House  
of Representatives for the Electoral Division of  
Diamant held on 24 June 1992 are hereby published  
for general information:

Kiesafdeling Electoral Division	(a) Naam van verkose persoon (b) Meerderheidstemme van verkose persoon (c) Datum met ingang waar- van verkies verklaar (a) Name of person elected (b) Majority of votes of person elected (c) Date with effect from which declared elected	Stemme uitgebring en politieke party verteenwoordig Votes polled for, and political party represented		Getal verworpe- stembriewe Number of ballot papers rejected	(a) Totale getal stemme uit- gebring (b) Stemper- sentasie (a) Total number of votes polled (b) Polling percentage	Totale getal kiesers op kieserslys Number of voters on voters' list
		Kandidaat Candidate	Politieke Party Political Party			
Diamant	(a) H R Isaacs  (b) 2 892 (c) 1992-06-24	H R Isaacs 7 175 J Scholtz 4 283	Nasionale Party/National Party Arbeiders Party van SA/Labour Party of SA	72	(a) 11 530  (b) 35,49%	32 481

**KENNISGEWING 592 VAN 1992****DEPARTEMENT VAN MANNEKRAG  
VOLTYDSE STUDIEBEURSE  
VIR 1993****Doel**Die doel van die beurskema is om gekeurde kandi-  
date in staat te stel om hulle vir betrekings in toetree-  
range in die Departement van Mannekrag te bekwaam**NOTICE 592 OF 1992****DEPARTMENT OF MANPOWER  
FULL-TIME BURSARIES  
FOR 1993****Purpose**The purpose of the bursary scheme is to enable  
selected candidates to equip themselves for positions  
in entry grades in the Department of Manpower.

# Forum to decide Labour's future

Sowetan 3/7/92

257

The Labour Party's trouncing at the hands of the National Party in their first electoral engagement in the Kimberley seat of Diamant last week appears to signal the beginning of the end of a party that has been in the forefront of trying to make the most of the tricameral system. Political Correspondent MICHAEL MORRIS spoke to party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse

ALLAN Hendrickse recalls the funeral, some years ago in Ibadan, Nigeria, of his brother, a professor of gynaecology and obstetrics, an acknowledged authority on sickle-cell disease, and an apartheid expatriate.

The Labour leader had challenged State President FW de Klerk to visit the grave of Professor JP de Villiers Hendrickse, the apartheid exile, on his trip there this year, but had received a note saying time would not allow such a diversion.

The Rev Hendrickse scoffs at the excuse, muttering some political scorn for the too-busy President, but almost abjectly.

Some are wondering if that is all that's left for him to do. In his shirt-sleeves in an airy parliamentary office that is a dramatic remove from the ministerial suite from which he directed the affairs of the House of Representatives through most of its controversial term, Allan Hendrickse is contemplating an indefinite future.

A mid-morning M-Net movie, with the sound off,

flickers greyly from an inauspicious cabinet holding, among other things, this year's pale yellow and blue unbound Hansards which record, in part Labour's ignominious decline in parliament in an ill matched struggle with the very Nationalists he blames for his brother's flight into exile.

Rather than take the exile route, or take up arms, Allan Hendrickse took Labour into the belly of the whale, the "system".

The tricameral era, with its endowments and trappings the power and the attention, are widely held, as a dubious sum to have been Labour's glorified ideal.

While it is clear he has not given up, Hendrickse acknowledges the time has come to make a crucial reckoning. He is quite philosophical about it.

"Ever since the inception of the Labour Party, we saw ourselves as caretakers in a period when other leaders were incarcerated or in exile, and as I have said before, we have always seen ourselves as a temporary feature of South African politics."

Strikingly enough, he does not rule out the possibility of the party dissolving.

**'The fact is, if we retain our identity and position, we are guaranteed of having a voice and a vote in an interim government.'**

"The fact is, if we retain our identity and position, we are guaranteed of having a voice and a vote in an interim government and that means that whichever side we place ourselves on will get one more vote. So we can still be a factor in that sense."

Against this background, even if it rumbles, Hendrickse is quite accepting of his candidate's defeat in Kimberley last week.

"Quite honestly, they (the National Party) were better organised. We had to start from scratch. Les Abrahams (former LP, then NP MP, whose resignation, after being charged with fraud, led to the by-election) left us nothing. There wasn't even a branch."

"Money was another key factor. We couldn't hope to match them round-for-round. We spent about R150 000 and I suspect they probably spent five times that."

Furthermore, Labour brought out of town candidate John Scholtz to a contest fought very largely on local issues.

"We tried to focus on national issues, negotiations, violence, interim government, but the people were more interested in local affairs," he says.

Furthermore, Labour's failure to "get a clear directive from the ANC leadership on the question of supporting us" weakened the party in a constituency that spills into black townships. Partly for these reasons, he doesn't believe the

Diamant result is particularly portentous.

"Jac Rabie (NP leader in the House of Representatives) boasted that it was a mini-referendum and showed the extent of secured support for De Klerk."

"Well, we certainly didn't think of it that way, but if that's how they're seeing it, they didn't do very well at all."

NP contender Mr Howard Isaacs took the seat with 7 175 votes to LP candidate Mr John Scholtz's 4 283 in a 34 percent poll. Hendrickse notes "Of the 32 000 registered voters, only 21 percent voted NP. That's why I called it a pyrrhic victory."

Nevertheless, even in its demise, the tricameral parliament remains probably the most important feature of the Labour Party's existence and the Diamant defeat is another palpable knock in a forum that, as one commentator has put it, the fading Labour Party had originally made its own.

What makes things worse for Hendrickse is that he cannot be sure who will be next to defect.

"You know," he recalls, "Piet Meyer (MP for Vredendal) drove all the way up to Kimberley during the campaign to help our team. Eight days later he was sitting with the Nats, telling people to vote NP. It's not politics. It's security, positions."

It is as if Allan Hendrickse is resigned to the haemorrhaging of his party. Or, perhaps, is powerless to stop it.



ALLAN HENDRICKSE looks powerless to stop Labour Party from crumbling

## Coloureds 'won't be used' by Nats LP

CT 20/7/92 (25)  
DURBAN — The Labour Party had a duty to prepare the coloured community not to be used as voting fodder by the National Party, according to LP deputy leader Mr Ismail Richards

He was speaking at the 23rd annual congress of the Party's Natal region held in Wentworth at the weekend.

Mr Richards said the NP had a history of flirting with the coloured community and of answering with insult when the flirtation was rejected

The flirtation was still continuing, not because the NP had become a non-racial party, but only to boost their numbers

"That is why we as the LP have to prepare our people not to be used again by the whites, especially the NP," he said.

# LP grapples with future may join the ANC alliance

St Times (C) Metro 26/7/92

257

## Political Reporter

THE Labour Party is grappling with its future status and may decide at its annual conference in December to disband as an ethnic "coloured party" and join the ANC as an alliance partner.

This is the view of top Labour sources attending a meeting of the party's National Executive Committee (NEC) in Cape Town yesterday.

They said they were aware that the move would be "unpopular" and meet with "resistance" from many of their traditionally rural voters.

At yesterday's NEC meeting it was resolved to recommend to the national conference in Port Elizabeth in December that the party should no longer contest any future "ethnic" election.

The decision affects the Border (East London) constituency, a former "safe" LP seat which became vacant when sitting MP Mr Peter Mopp resigned at the end of the first half of this year's parliamentary session.

It also became clear yesterday that should the Labour Party veer "left" and join the ANC-SACP alliance, many of its more conservative MPs would review their future allegiance with the party.

In private conversations, some MPs openly admitted that any attempt by LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse to align the LP with the ANC would give them no option but to resign.

It also became clear from the agenda of the NEC that many regions were questioning the viability of Labour as a "coloured" party in a future South Africa.

Press officer Mr Peter Hendrickse admitted there was great difference of opinion on the continuance of the LP in the Tricameral Parliament.

He said MPs questioned whether it served any further purpose to continue fighting "ethnic" by-elections either for the House of

Representatives or third-tier bodies like local management committees.

In talks with MPs and other delegates a clear feeling emerged that the LP had "served its purpose" — filling the void caused by the government outlawing liberation movements like the ANC and PAC — but that since their unbanning in February 1990, by State President F W De Klerk, the LP was "irrelevant".

Mr Hendrickse admitted that the future role of the LP formed the basis of an intense debate within the ranks of the LP.



# the nation in brief

## (257) Labour's options

THE Rev Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party has decided to give its regions two options - either to form an alliance with the ANC and the PAC, or to form a centrist party

This decision was taken at the "coloured" political party's national executive meeting in Matieland, Cape Town, on Saturday. LP media relations officer Mr Peter Hendrickse said the party expected the regions to provide a solution at its annual conference in Port Elizabeth in December

*Sowetan 27/7/92*

## *Sowetan 27/7/92* Gqozo slates mass action

CISKEIAN leader Brigadier Oupa Gqozo told UN envoy to South Africa Mr Cyrus Vance at the weekend that the African National Congress' programme of mass action presupposed dispute

Gqozo blamed the ANC for 25 acts of violence in the past fortnight alone and said by definition the mass action could not be peaceful

## LP to form new party?

A STRATEGY committee of the Labour Party executive is exploring the viability of forming a new centrist party with elements of other political parties which do not wish to join either the National Party or the ANC alliance camps.

The party leaders are also considering staying out of future elections at both local government and parliamentary level while the tricameral constitution remains in place.

The possibility of joining the ANC-Patriotic Front in an election pact or starting a centrist party was the main subject of a LP national executive committee meeting held in the city at the weekend — Sapa

# R40-million allocated for low cost housing

Staff Reporter

The House of Representatives has allocated R40 million for low cost housing — R12 million in individual home loans in 19 local authorities in the Transvaal

Deputy Housing Minister Cecil Herandien said on Monday that the money would provide basic services and facilities and initiate both informal and conventional housing projects and upgrade existing dwellings.

Deputy housing director John Hopkins said

the directorate would promote self-help schemes to stretch resources

He said Boksburg would receive R12 million to buy land and provide services in Reiger-

spark Johannesburg would get R4 million, with some of it going towards a self-help project for 21 families

Eldorado Park would receive R2 million for the electrification of Nancefield, while Klerksdorp gets R700 000 for a self-help project for 50 families

# Merge or die: LP asks members to choose

ALLAN HENDRICKSE  
Increasing anger

S/Times (CM) 30/8/92 257

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

**THE Labour Party, once the all-powerful ruler in the House of Representatives, is in its death throes.**

The party, reeling from a spate of defections to the National Party since the beginning of the year — the latest of them this week when the MP for Liesbeeck, Mr Peter Klink, resigned to join the NP — has asked its members whether it should disband or form a new centrist party in alliance with others

Members have been asked to make written representations by the end of September on how they see the party's future

The results of this poll will be discussed at a special national executive committee meeting in Cape Town in October — and again at the LP's national congress at the end of the year, where the future of the party is to be determined, according to a confidential Strategy Committee circular signed by the LP secretary-general, Mr Eddie Samuels

Meanwhile, the party has already begun exploratory talks with the DP on a possible alliance. On Wednesday, a Labour Party delegation led by former House of Representatives minister Mr David Curry met Mr Ken Andrew, national chairman of the Democratic Party and other top DP members to explore the possibility of their parties' forming an alliance

Mr Andrew and Mr Curry confirmed talks had taken place but would not give details

The decision to determine the opinions of members follows increasing anger within the LP about a decision by the party's leader, the Rev Allan Hendrickse, and his supporters to align themselves with the ANC-SACP alliance at Co-desa

Several of the LP's regions believe this would compel the party to support these movements and reject a future federal system of government.

This would bring the party into conflict with its electorate's mandate to press for a federal system of regional government, which is favoured by the NP and other parliamentary parties

Mr Samuels's circular, hinting strongly at the possible dissolution or formation of a centrist party, says "the LP has the potential to initiate the creation of a broadly based middle-group party"

The LP has five options, the circular says: it can dissolve, go it alone, join another party, form a centrist party, or form an alliance if partners whose goals were compatible with the LP's can be found

## Fight

The party's rank and file have demanded that their leaders choose between supporting the ANC at Co-desa and adhering to the LP's mandate

The problem was raised at the LP's regional congresses in Maitland and Boland and the Southern Cape Region congress in George

In his report, the Boland region's chairman, Mr Clifford Nasson, said party supporters were "anxious" to know the party's stance on a constitutional assembly

Boland voters did not favour an alliance with the ANC and SACP — nor with the NP, Mr Nasson said

It was clear from the discussions at the regional congresses that the branches favoured the LP's forming an alliance or merging with a "middle-road/centrist party"

It was also clear the LP did not have funds to fight an election for a constituent assembly, Mr Nasson said

The LP's credibility and image were so poor at grass roots that it would not be able to attract more members among the coloured, white and black communities — and the party was in danger of remaining an overwhelmingly "ethnic" party

# LP collapse feared as new split looms

CT 31/8/92 Political Staff (25)

THE Labour Party is on the verge of another split and could collapse soon

A group of LP MPs held discussions with the DP last week and may decide soon to link up with the DP. This could leave only a small grouping around LP leader Mr Allan Hendrickse still in the party

The group remaining could link up with the ANC, as has been the trend during the Codesa negotiations, but it is doubtful whether the party would survive

The impending breakaway from the LP towards the DP was highlighted by a meeting last week between DP national chairman Mr Ken Andrew, five LP MPs and other key LP members.

# Labour Party is <sup>1/9/92</sup> set to disintegrate (25)

## Political Staff

THE Labour Party is poised to split, with half its MPs ready to join the Democratic Party and the rest eager to defect to the ANC or get out of politics.

Last night Rus-ter-vaal MP Mr Sam Louw began what could be a flood of resignations by announcing he had joined the ANC.

Former ministers Mr David Curry and Mr Chris April are strongly tipped to lead a group of up to 15 MPs into the DP, according to LP sources.

President De Klerk's federalism summit next Monday seems to be precipitating the disintegration of the LP.

About 19 of the LP's 33 MPs do not want to attend the summit, which they regard as a ganging-up by a National Party "federal front" against the ANC, says frontbencher Mr Dougey Josephs.

They believe attendance would contradict the LP's membership of the Patriotic Front, which includes the anti-

federal ANC. The ANC has come out against the summit.

The pro-DP MPs feel that the LP should attend the summit to be consistent with its avowed federal policy.

They favour the DP because of its strong federalism and believe the pro-federal LP should not belong to the anti-federal Patriotic Front.

LP spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse confirmed yesterday that the LP executive had met in July to review the party's future and decided to consider five options — to disband, to continue as an independent entity, to join another party, to form an alliance or to form a new centrist party with the DP or ANC.

● In the vacant Border seat in the House of Representatives, the National Party candidate, Mr Benito Phillips, was elected unopposed yesterday. The Labour Party did not put up a candidate. The vacancy was caused by the resignation of Mr Peter Mopp.

# Labour Party faces imminent split

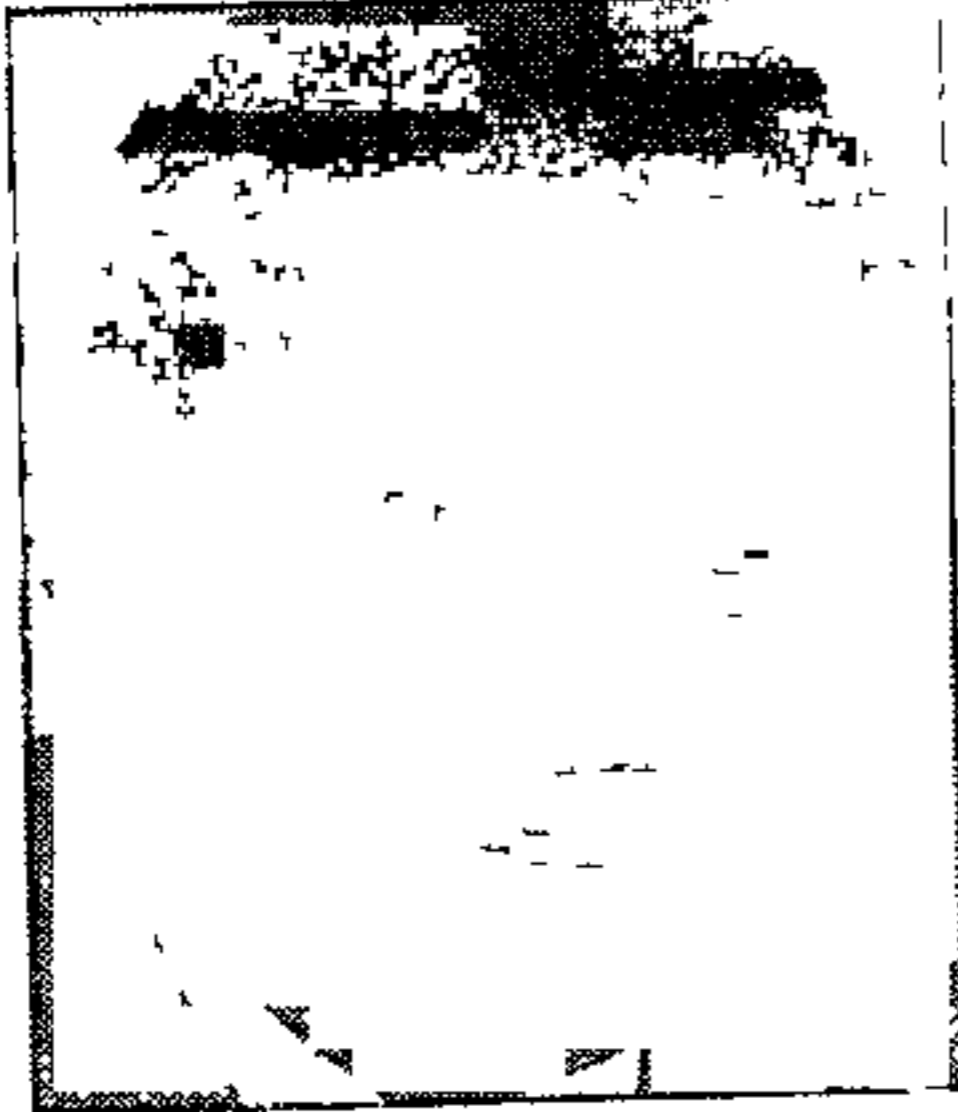
By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

The Labour Party (LP) is poised to split, with half of its remaining MPs ready to join the Democratic Party and the rest eager to defect to the ANC or get out of politics

Last night Rus-ter-vaal MP Sam Louw began what could be a flood of resignations by announcing he had joined the ANC

Former Ministers Council members David Curry and Chris April are strongly tipped to lead a group of up to 15 MPs into the DP, according to LP sources

President de Klerk's federalism summit next Monday seems to be precipitating the disintegration of the LP and also presenting a dilemma to the DP



Rus-ter-vaal MP Sam Louw joined the ANC

About 19 of the party's 33 MPs don't want to attend the summit which they regard as a ganging-up of a National Party "federal front" against the ANC, according to frontbencher

Dougey Josephs They believe attendance would contradict the LP's membership of the Patriotic Front (PF) which includes the anti-federal ANC

The remaining pro-DP MPs feel that the LP should attend the summit to be consistent with its avowed federal policy

They favour the DP because of its strong federalism and believe the pro-federal LP should not belong to the PF

However, the DP itself also has many of the same doubts about the intentions and merits of Mr de Klerk's summit

LP spokesman Peter Hendrickse confirmed that the executive met in July to review the LP's future and decided to consider five options — to disband, to continue as an independent entity, to join another party, to form an alliance or to

form a new centrist party with the DP or ANC

He said he hoped the party would hold together until its annual congress at the end of the year but feared that growing tensions might cause an earlier split. The tensions could come to a head at a meeting of the caucus in Cape Town on Friday

There is a widespread feeling in LP and other political circles that the party — which came into being in the absence of the ANC and other liberation movements — has served its purpose

Mr Hendrickse said several LP MPs had been holding discussions with the DP to consider joining the DP or forming a new centrist party

Mr Louw said he believed that nine other LP MPs would join the ANC, 15 would join the DP and 10 retire from politics

# Labour faces new crisis

251  
ARG 5/9/92

■ The resignation yesterday of Labour Party national chairman Mr Chris April could spell the beginning of the end of the Labour Party, official opposition in the House of Representatives.

**DENNIS CRUYWAGEN**, Weekend Argus Political Staff

IN a major body blow top Labour Party member Mr Chris April, a close friend of party leader Reverend Allan Hendrickse, has quit.

And Mr David Curry, one of the most senior men in the party and a former Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture in the House of Representatives, is expected to follow him.

He said "I hope so I think it's fairly likely. The last time I had contact with him and a group of people was 10 days ago. It seemed to me there was a good chance of his joining the DP. He's certainly welcome."

Mr Curry could not be reached for comment last night.

But it was understood that he did not apologise for his absence from yesterday's meeting.

Mr Andrew said "David was one of the people with whom we had chats about strengthening the democratic centre in our politics. Our discussions went very well."

Meanwhile, Labour's caucus yesterday discussed the political situation in South Africa.

Mr Peter Hendrickse said it was resolved that Labour would not attend President De Klerk's conference on federalism next week.

He said "We do not feel it is necessary because the issue of federalism or a unitary system is much too important for the future of our country to be used as a political football."

● Mr April is the second MP to quit Labour in the past few days. Earlier, Rus-ter-Vaal MP Mr Sam Louw announced he had joined the ANC.

They are understood to be on the verge of joining the Democratic Party in a move which could spell the beginning of the end for the Labour Party.

More Labour MPs are understood to be considering bolting to the DP, National Party or the ANC.

But Labour spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse was adamant last night that the party would not split.

He said "Although we have lost some MPs, we still have strong grassroots support."

He said Mr April's resignation was "not a shock, but a disappointment".

Mr Curry and Mr April were in an unofficial Labour delegation which held talks with DP national chairman Mr Ken Andrew a week ago.

Yesterday the Rev Hendrickse said Mr April would be joining the DP.

But Mr Andrew was more cautious. *Conf*



# LP loses party chairman

CT 5/9/92 (257)

THE Labour Party lost another parliamentary front-bencher yesterday as its caucus decided not to attend the State President's "federation front" conference next week.

Party veteran and former Minister of Health services and Welfare in the House of Representatives, Mr Chris April (Outeniqua), tendered his written resignation as party chairman and as party member at a special parliamentary caucus meeting held in Cape Town.

Another veteran, former Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture in the House, Mr David Curry (Pniel), was absent from the meeting without apology.

Both men are believed to be joining the Democratic Party.

The meeting was expected to precipitate numerous defections to the DP under the leadership of Mr Curry and Mr April but by evening there was no confirmation of other MPs having left the party.

## Expected catalyst

Mr Peter Hendrickse, MP for Addo and official party spokesman, said after the meeting that there had not been more defections. Five others who failed to attend had genuine excuses, he said.

The decision on whether to attend or stay away from the federalist gathering on Monday was expected to be a catalyst which would drive out some 15 members of the party allegedly ready to join the DP.

The remaining 19 are said to be determined to soldier through till the party's December congress which will decide whether to disband, form a centrist party with other parties or go into alliances.

A special committee is investigating the options which the party faces after mass defections gave the National Party a majority in the HoR and a decisive victory in the Diamant by-election in June — Sapa

# Six Labour men set to join the DP

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

SIX Labour Party members, including former Ministers Mr Chris April and Mr David Curry, are set to join the Democratic Party next week — bringing to eight the number of MPs who have resigned from the party within the past two weeks.

The MPs who are expected to defect to the DP are Mr Clifford Nasson, MP for Bokkeveld and the chairman of Labour's Boland region; Mr Errol Gordon, MP for Berg River; Mr Neville Padiachy, MP for Genadendal and Mr Barend Andrews, MP for Rawsonville.

A source close to the six confirmed yesterday that they had all gone to their constituencies "to get a final mandate" to join the DP.

So far only Mr Sam Louw, MP for Rust Ter Vaal, has joined the ANC but sources say there is a possibility that a few more may follow him. The other resignation was Mr Peter Klink, MP for Liesbeeck, who says he will continue in Parliament as an independent.

The latest resignations brought Labour a step closer to its inevitable disintegration and beleaguered party leader Rev Allan Hendrickse now faces disappearing into the political wilderness.

Yesterday Mr April, the former Minister of Health and Welfare, told of his "trauma" in leaving "my dear friend" Rev Hendrikse but he said it had become clear that the LP "had lost all credibility" when it lost to the NP by a majority of 2 500 votes in the Diamant (Kimberley) by-election.

He joined the DP because of its "unblemished record of fighting for basic human rights and putting the plight of the voteless first."

"Nevertheless I salute Allan as a man of great courage who has done more than most to hasten the dismantling of apartheid," Mr April said.

## Six Labour MPs likely to join DP

### Political Staff

SIX Labour Party MPs are expected to announce tomorrow that they are joining the Democratic Party

Among them are former ministers Mr Chris April, who resigned as chairman of the party last week, and Mr David Curry

Other MPs likely to join the DP are Mr Clifford Nasson, chairman of the Boland region of the Labour Party and MP for Bokkeveld, Mr Barend Andrews (Rawsonville), Mr Errol Gordon (Berg River) and Mr Neville Padiachy (Genadendal)

apt 7/9/92

(251)

## Labour MPs to defect to DP?

CT819192  
Political Correspondent

AT least six Labour Party MPs are expected to announce their defection to the Democratic Party at a press conference this morning (257)

Expected to join the DP are former LP ministers Mr Chris April and Mr David Curry, as well as Mr Clifford Nasson (Bokkeveld), Mr Neville Padiachy (Genadendal), Mr Errol Gordon (Berg River) and Mr Barend Andrews (Rawsonville)

# Boost for DP as group of Labour MPs joins ranks

By Peter Fabricius  
Political Correspondent

Six Labour Party MPs and the party's entire Boland region defected to the Democratic Party yesterday as the DP's campaign to build a strong centrist party gathered momentum.

The MPs were former Minister's Councillors David Curry and Chris April — both old stalwarts of the LP — and Cliff Nasson (Bokkeveld), Neville Padachy (Genadendal), Errol Gordon (Berg River) and Barend Andrews (Rawsonville).

DP national chairman Ken Andrew hailed the move as a "major step forward for the Democratic Party and its strategy to take a lead in bringing about a strong, nonracial party of the democratic centre".

The decision by these "prominent public representatives and activists" to join the DP reflected the desire of millions of South Africans who had rejected both the NP and ANC.

"Our new members will provide valuable leadership qualities and much-needed political muscle in areas where the DP is under-represented, and will help in the process of transforming the DP in style and substance," Mr Andrew said.

The DP was now the second-largest party in Parliament and was engaged in a massive recruitment drive to build support to at least 10 percent of the

adult population and to recruit prominent leaders.

A major media campaign was planned and a national fund-raising campaign with target of R13 million was under way, Mr Andrew said.

Mr Curry said the LP had been formed when coloureds could join only coloured parties. Future elections would be fought on nonracial lines and LP members were now joining other parties which reflected their views.

The six MPs had joined the DP to strengthen the political centre and reduce polarisation, he said.

Mr Andrew said the greatest danger facing South Africa was polarisation between two power blocs, "the system" versus "the struggle".

This would cause extremism, hostility, intransigence, violence and instability.

The shooting at Bisho on Monday offered clear evidence that the confrontation between the NP and the ANC inevitably led to violence and that South Africans dared not allow their future to be decided exclusively by these two parties.

The tragedy underlined the need for a strong centre party untainted by violence, corruption or racism to defuse the confrontation between the NP and the ANC and bridge the divide between haves and have-nots, Mr Andrew said.

257 (134) (304)

STAR 9/9/92

LABOUR PARTY

257

## Crumbling act

Allan Hendrickse's Labour Party, once the most numerically powerful opposition group ever to face the National Party in parliament, crumbled further this week when six MPs quit to join the Democratic Party

Among them were two of Hendrickse's staunchest allies, David Curry and Chris April. The LP is now left with only 17 MPs in the 85-seat House of Representatives (HoR). After the first tricameral election in 1984, the LP held 80 seats. The party was effectively broken last year when a concerted Nat effort wooed most LP MPs and forced it into opposition in the HoR.

So far only one LP MP has quit to join the ANC, though a few of those remaining have strong ANC leanings. They include Hendrickse's son, Peter, and son-in-law, Desmond Lockey.

One MP who joined the DP, Cliff Nasson, says the majority of MPs still in the LP are keen to join a centrist party like the DP while a smaller group is likely to go to the ANC.

For Curry, joining the DP was like coming home. He was a member of the old Progressive Party until the now repealed Prohibition of Political Interference Act prohibited non-racial political parties.

The DP's Ken Andrew says the addition of

FM 11/9/92

257

the six MPs makes the DP the second-biggest party in parliament and strengthens the base from which to grow.

"We are determined initially to build our support to at least 10% of the adult population and, in the process, to recruit leaders of national and local prominence."

# 'Costly' homes row: Council hits back

ET 18/9/92 (257)

**Municipal Reporter**  
COUNCIL houses are far superior to those provided by the House of Representatives at Delft near Blue Downs, city council housing committee chairman Mr Neil Ross said yesterday

He was responding to an attack on the council by Mr Cecil Herandien, the deputy minister of local government and housing, who said the

council had designed "inefficient and unnecessarily costly homes"

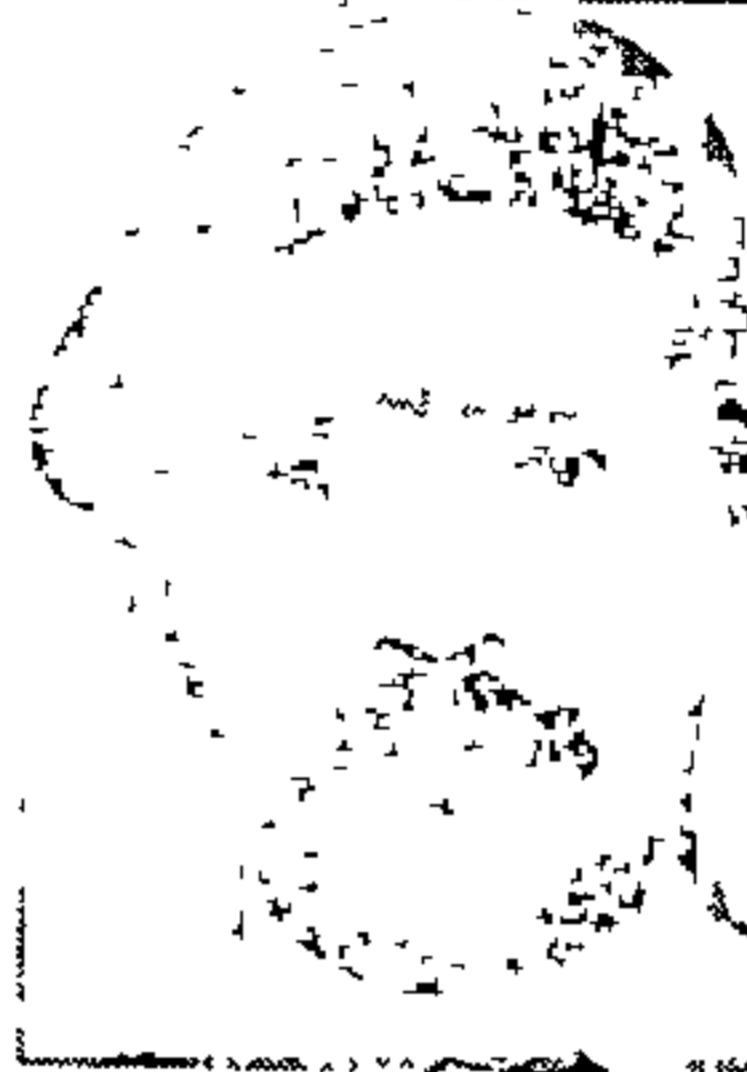
Mr Ross said the council houses, costing between R18 870 and R19 235, were better, about three square metres bigger than the 34m<sup>2</sup> Delft ones, and various costs such as those for electrical connections and survey fees were included in the council house price

# HoR guard in pay row over move

SI Times  
By JESSICA  
BEZUIDENHOUT

AN ANGRY security officer in the House of Representatives has accused his superiors of reneging on an agreement to compensate him for a loss of R15 000 when he was "forced" to move to George because it was against his religion to work on Friday evenings and Saturdays.

Mr Chris Koopman, a member of the Seventh Day Adventist Church, claims his superiors also "undermined" the authority of the previous chairman of the ministers council, Reverend Allan Hendrickse, who had given written permission for him not to have to work on those days



**CHRIS KOOPMAN**  
Wants compensation

He has now received a letter informing him that Rev Hendrickse did not have the authority to excuse him from work and that he would have to reapply for the necessary permission. Last year an agreement

was reached for him to be compensated for losses he incurred by paying his own removal costs when he asked to be transferred to George to escape having to work at times forbidden by his religion

Mr Koopman says that after Rev Hendrickse's intervention, it was agreed that he would be given another position with different shifts

"Religious discrimination has cost my family R15 000, and the situation has become unbearable," he said

In George his family stayed in a single room and were forced to sell most of their furniture

Mr Koopman said less than R4 000 has been paid to him since the agreement with the director general of the Department of Budgetary and Auxiliary Services, Mr Patrick McEnery, was reached in April last year

## Satisfied

He recently received a letter from the department requesting him to reapply to be excused from duty on Friday evenings and Saturday nights, despite the written permission he received from Mr Hendrickse in 1989 not to do so

The letter said the HoR no longer acknowledged the legal validity of Mr Hendrickse's letter

"To keep my job I was forced to report for duty at times determined by the regional representative immediately after receipt of the letter last month," he said

A spokeswoman for the HoR said a legal opinion had been obtained on the issue, and the Administration was satisfied that it had acted within its rights

She said one of the employment conditions for civil servants was that they would only be compensated if transferred by the department, but Mr Koopman had requested the transfer. She could not comment on the reason for the delay in paying the balance of the compensation agreed to by the director general

Mr Koopman's case has been referred to the Commission of Administration, she said

257  
20/9/92  
Cape Metro



# HoR can't pay, so teaching posts go

ST Times (Cape Metro) 257  
THE Department of Education (DEC) in the House of Representatives will exceed its budget by R94m — and if it does not abolish 3 200 posts, it will not be able to pay teachers from January 1 to March 30 next year. 4/10/92

But the Director-General of the House of Representatives (HoR), Mr Patrick McEnery, yesterday gave the assurance that apart from the DEC's cash crisis, all other departments under the HoR administration are operating within their budgetary parameters

He also said the HoR was not facing "bankruptcy" because of the cash crunch in the DEC and that old-age pensions and other social grants falling under Health and Welfare Services would continue to be paid.

This week confusion and anger grew among teachers following the apparent back-tracking by the DEC on the retirement package it offered two weeks ago to all teachers with 10 years' experience

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

White educators also complained to the Sunday Times this week that the offer originally made to teachers falling under the House of Representatives did not appear to apply to white teachers working for the DEC in the House of Assembly.

However, a full-page advert placed by the DEC in the HoR, says: "The retirement package has been laid down by the Department of National Education and is applicable to all college and school (CS) educators in the various education departments"

## Deal

Recently HoR educators of all races were invited to apply for early retirement with full benefits, plus five years of service added as a bonus to their existing pensionable service for the calculation of gratuities and pension benefits

Many teachers, some of whom say they feel "burnt out" and others who are "fed up" with the profession, have applied for the "one-off" offer. They have moved fast to ensure that their applications make the October 12 deadline to accept the "deal of a lifetime"

The Chief Executive Director of the DEC, Mr Awie Muller, said yesterday indications were that 7 000 teachers would apply

However, "only 3 200 posts are being considered for abolition" he said

Dozens of teachers keen to take advantage of the offer contacted Cape Metro this week and said they were "dismayed", "frustrated" and felt "cheated" with the new turn of events

The teachers said the initial offer — in a circular dated September 10 — put no restrictions on the number of applications and did not identify any posts that would be scrapped.

Principals said that if the intention had been to abolish only certain posts, the circular should have been directed only at teachers in specific posts already earmarked for abolition, as these were "already known to the DEC"

Mr Muller said this week "it would appear that the majority of applications will have to be turned down"

Educators told the Sunday Times Mr Muller's explanation contradicted the September 10 circular "otherwise we are not educators, but illiterate fools" said an angry 57-year-old headmaster, who had hoped the offer would "free me to enjoy the rest of my life with less stress"

## Angry

The Union of Teachers' Associations in South Africa (Utasa) which held two lengthy discussions with the Minister of Education, Mr Abe Williams, are also angry with the DEC

Utasa said after the discussions that they had managed to persuade the Ministry to "suspend" certain cost-saving measures by getting the money to keep them going "elsewhere"

Mr Muller refuted this claim, saying it was "a misconception" on the part of Utasa. The government "had stated clearly to all state departments that no additional funds would be made available" he said

# All must help fight crime, says Myburgh

The fight against crime, violence and chaos had to be a joint initiative of the police and the community, deputy Law and Order Minister Gert Myburgh said yesterday.

Speaking at the Institute for a Democratic Alternative for

South Africa conference on "Policing in the '90s", Myburgh said it was clear that rising crime, violence, unrest and social instability were realities most Western police forces faced.

KwaZulu's General Jac Buchner told the conference

that allegations of police brutality, unnecessary use of deadly force and ill-treatment of prisoners had "bedevilled" police community relations. He said immediate remedial steps had to be taken, including not using police to combat riots. - Vereeniging Bureau

(25)

STATL 9/10/72

# Sadtu to fight education changes

By Rehana Rossouw

257  
South 10/10 - 14/10/92

A NATIONAL campaign against the restructuring of education is to be launched by the South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) on Monday with a march to parliament.

The union hopes that, hours after parliament is surrounded by ANC supporters on opening day, scores of teachers, public servants and concerned parents will march to the building to express their dissatisfaction with recent cost cuts announced by the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) in the House of Representatives.

The restructuring will involve retrenchment and early retirement

of teachers, freezing of posts and cutbacks on textbook requisitions

At Sadtu's national council last week, attended by delegates from 15 regions, the union decided to embark on an immediate program of action to combat the unilateral decisions taken by the DEC.

"We decided to call for an urgent meeting with the director of education on Friday to discuss these threats to teachers' job security," Sadtu said in a statement.

The meeting was cancelled, however, but Sadtu has decided to go to the DEC's offices and demand a meeting.

"Sadtu's call for a national campaign and days of action in its various regions is not a call for a stay-

away or disruption of the tuition program at schools," the union said.

"Teachers' action will entail picketing before and after school, calling assemblies and workshops to discuss with parents, students and teachers the implications of unilateral restructuring of education."

"Sadtu is deeply concerned at the arrogance with which the government departments are carrying on with unilateral measures which fundamentally affect the welfare of teachers."

"Sadtu is committed to combating this authoritarian and high-handed approach with all means at its disposal."

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

and (c)(i) how many business sites were approved, (ii) where are they situated and (iii)(aa) to whom and (bb) at what cost was each of these business sites allocated?

## QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

Own Affairs

## Allocation of land: certain firm

17 Mr W J DIETRICH asked the Minister of Local Government, Housing and Agriculture

(1) Whether, during the period 1984 to 1989, the Administration House of Representatives allocated any land to a certain firm, the name of which has been furnished to the Minister's Department for the purpose of his reply, for the erection of dwellings, if so, (a)(i) what land and (ii) when and (b) what is the name of the firm in question,

(2) whether any of this land was utilized for garages and other businesses, if so, (a) why, (b)(i) how many garage sites were approved, (ii) where are they situated and (iii)(aa) to whom and (bb) at what cost was each of these garage sites allocated

C50E

The MINISTER OF LOCAL GOVERNMENT, HOUSING AND AGRICULTURE

(1) Yes

(a) (i) Parcel 7, Malibu Village, Blue Downs

(ii) 28 August 1987

(b) Bester Homes (Pty) Ltd

(2) Yes

(a) Provided in accordance with Blue Downs Structure Plan

(b) (i) One

(ii) Erf 1309, Malibu Village

(iii) (aa) Maliband (Pty) Ltd

(bb) R850 000

(c) (i) One

(ii) Erf 2954, Malibu Village

(iii) (aa) Site has not yet been allocated by developer.

(bb) Falls away

## INTERPELLATIONS UNDER NAME OF MEMBER

Botha, Dr W J—

General Affairs

Finance, 841, 1053

Gerber, Mr A—

Own Affairs

Education and Culture, 291, 537, 1081,

Bruwer, Mr A A B—

Own Affairs

Agricultural Development, 1244

Local Government, 1404

Gibson, Mr D H M—

General Affairs

Trade and Industry, 1376

Own Affairs

Education and Culture, 864

Burrows, Mr R M—

Own Affairs

Education and Culture, 185, 436, 1004

Haswell, Mr R F—

General Affairs

Law and Order, 272

Local Government and National Housing, 527

Carlisle, Mr R V—

General Affairs

Public Enterprises, 917

Transport, 848

Own Affairs

Housing and Works, 619

Local Government, 1310

Hoon, Mr J H—

General Affairs

National Education, 911

Jacobs, Adv S C—

General Affairs

Home Affairs, 725

Charlewood, Mrs C H—

General Affairs

Local Government and National Housing, 1059

Langley, Mr T—

General Affairs

Foreign Affairs, 1219

National Intelligence Service, 1

Chiolé, Mr J—

General Affairs

Environment Affairs, 1281

De Beer, Dr Z J—

General Affairs

State President, 981

Leon, Mr A J—

General Affairs

Law and Order, 129

Transport, 732

Ebrahim, Mrs R—

Own Affairs

Housing and Agriculture, 1021

Le Roux, Mr F J—

General Affairs

Foreign Affairs, 123

# Labour Party moves closer to ANC camp

By Michael Sparks

The Rev Allan Hendrickse's embattled Labour Party, which has seen a number of its MPs defect to the National Party and the Democratic Party recently, has strongly opposed the Government's proposed legislation to grant a general amnesty and has supported the ANC's mass action campaign

In resolutions passed at its eastern Cape congress in Port Elizabeth at the weekend, the LP also called for the disbanding of the tricameral Parliament, rejected the concept of "own affairs" legislation and called for multi-party control of the armed forces

In a press statement yesterday, the LP said its resolutions — which are very close to positions adopted by the ANC, were adopted unanimously

The congress further rejected the short session of Parliament beginning today and opposed last

week's petrol price increase

Supporting the ANC against the Government on the question of amnesty, the LP opposed "all attempts by the criminals to absolve themselves unilaterally"

"We believe that, at the minimum, only a government of national unity can consider such an act and then only after the criminal has confessed to his/her crime," the LP said

It called for "a government of national unity as the only way to save the country from further violence, instability and economic mismanagement and disaster" — a call already made by the ANC

ANC spokesman Carl Niehaus welcomed what he described as "the positive tones of the resolutions", adding that the ANC was prepared to work with any political organisation that distanced itself from the tricameral Parliament and wanted full democracy

57AC 12/10/92

# Sharp increase in public servants

BIDM 12/10/92  
PRETORIA — The number of workers in own affairs departments increased by 20 000 people between 1987 and the first quarter this year, Central Statistical Service (CSS) figures show

The number went up from 170 000 to more than 190 000

The own affairs pay bill has also rocketed. In the last quarter of 1987 the salary bill came to just over R800m. In the first quarter of this year the payout totalled R1,5bn.

There are five House of Delegates departments and six House of Representatives departments, all of which have counterparts in general affairs.

And SA's public sector pay bill, including salaries and wages of general staff and own affairs bureaucrats, will soar to nearly R55bn in the 1993/94 financial year, according to calculations based on CSS figures.

The figures, released at the weekend, show the 550 145 workers in general affairs and own affairs in the second quarter this year had an increase of R621m compared with the second quarter of last year.

However, for the first time in years there was a significant decline in overall staff numbers.

In general affairs departments, the numbers decreased by 10 842 to

364 667 and in own affairs departments by 3 502 to 185 378.

The CSS said there had been big staff increases in the provincial administrations and in the homeland bureaucracies.

Provincial departments' personnel increased by 8 542 to 231 162. For the quarter they were paid R1,439bn — an increase of R375,399m compared with the second quarter last year.

Workers in the civil services of the six homelands increased by a huge 11 349 to a new high of 215 988 and they were paid R1,196bn, up by R252m compared with March-June last year.

The public sector includes government trade establishments — Transnet, the Post Office and Telkom — universities and parastatals, local authorities and public corporations.

DP finance spokesman Douglas Gibson said the duplication and fragmentation of the tricameral system had cost the country billions of rands in futile expenditure since the system's inception in the early 80s.

However, he said if the abolition of own affairs meant all workers would be absorbed in central government jobs, the savings would be minimal.

GERALD HEILLY

# 'Rebel' Nats in HoR want special caucus

(S) Times [Cape Metro] 18/10/92. (257)  
ABOUT half the 43 National Party members in the House of Representatives (HoR) are threatening a revolt because of dissatisfaction with the functioning of the Ministers' Council under Mr Jac Rabie and several of his senior ministers.

Sources say 23 "rebels" have successfully petitioned State President F W de Klerk for a special "separate" NP caucus of "brown" MPs to thrash out their differences with Mr Rabie and his Ministers' Council.

Normally Nat MPs of all races in the three chambers of the tricameral parliament hold a single caucus — but because this is an "own affair" domestic squabble, the rebels have decided to petition Mr De Klerk for permission to caucus separately.

Other members of the Rabie mini-cabinet to face the anger of the rebels are Mr Gerald Morkel, Minister of the Budget and Auxiliary Services, Mr Abe Williams, Minister of Education and Culture, Rev Andrew Julius, Minister of Health and Welfare Services, Mr Pieter "P W" Saayman, Minister of Housing, Local Government and Agriculture and his deputy Minister, Mr Cecil Herandien.

An informed source in the House of As-

sembly yesterday confirmed that the government was aware of the squabbles in the HoR and that a request had been made for a special caucus.

Another source confirmed that Mr De Klerk had acceded to the request and that such a caucus would be held on Tuesday, presided over by the regular NP caucus chairman, Mr Pieter Swanepoel.

The 23 rebels are apparently unhappy with the lack of attention towards their constituencies by the Ministers' Council.

They are also dissatisfied with the way MPs are chosen for free trips abroad, are concerned about government plans to scrap "own affairs" departments and some are unhappy with the composition of the Ministers Council.

Among the leaders of the rebel group are said to be Cape Provincial Administration MEC Mr Peter Marais, a former member of the President's Council; Mr Anwar Ismail, MP for Esselen Park (Worcester) and Mr James Kuiler, MP for Manenberg.

# Labour Party 'delays' spur MP to defect to ANC fold

CIP/12 18/10/92

By DAN DHLAMINI

THE delay in seeking a suitable political bedmate during negotiations in Codesa has prompted the Labour Party's MP for the Ruster-Vaal to quit and join the ANC.

In an exclusive interview Samuel Louw - who worked for Herald Printers in Potchefstroom before being elected as House of Representa-

257  
tives' MP for the Ruster-Vaal constituency in 1982 - said he was frustrated by the LP's political timing.

Louw, the first HoR MP to join the ANC, told City Press that while other participants in Codesa had alliances, the LP kept on postponing the decision to form allies with the ANC.

He said the Nationalist Party kept on hammering

the LP, accusing them of being the ANC's bedmates, while the opposite was the true.

"I have joined the ANC because it is the organisation of the oppressed majority and I am one of those who has felt the burden of oppression," said Louw.

He said he would remain in parliament as an independent for as long as

the tri-cameral parliament existed. He joins the ANC caucus of Jan van Eck, Jan Momberg, Dave Dalling, Rob Haswell and Piet Cronje - the five former DP MPs

Louw claimed that he enjoyed the support of voters in his constituency, many of whom were joining the ANC.

He said he had no quarrel with the LP leader-

ship, but was only concerned that they were being overtaken by political and historical events.

He said the LP did not want to accept his resignation and had requested him to wait for the national congress in December, but he felt it would be too late.

LP Transvaal chairman Jan Douw said Louw's resignation was "news to me"



## Another MP defects

Political Correspondent

(257)

ARG 20/10/92

THE ANC has increased its share of parliamentary seats to seven with the announcement yesterday that a second MP from the House of Representatives has joined the movement.

Labour Party MP for Alra Park, Mr Arthur Roper, defected to the ANC, bringing to two the number of ANC representatives in the coloured House.

Last week another Labour MP, Mr Sam Louw, of Rust Ter Vaal, announced he had joined the ANC.

The other five ANC MPs are Democratic Party defectors in the House of Assembly. They are Mr Jannie Momberg, Mr Jan van Eck, Mr Pierre Cronje, Mr Rob Haswell and Mr Dave Dalling.

# HoR 'aided drummies'

By BARRY STREEK, Political Staff

THE House of Representatives while under the control of the Labour Party, donated R100 000 to help a group of drum major-ettes take part in a competition abroad but it did not have the authority to do so a House committee said yesterday. It also said the financial situa-

tion in the House of Representatives administration was still deteriorating

The House of Representatives Committee on Public Accounts said it had considered evidence on the deficient internal control errors, poor financial record keeping, non-compliance with instructions and incomplete Treasury replies to its

resolutions" (257) The committee said it was "unable to deal with the problems" and effective corrective steps in the administration's financial controls should be given the highest priority, an independent monitoring commission should be instituted and there should be regular reporting to the Ministers' Council

# HoD 'shortco

THE House of Delegates Committee on Public Accounts has expressed concern at "deficiencies and shortcomings" in the HoD administration's internal checking and controls. In particular its report tabled in Parliament yesterday refers to problems with control "over leave official quarters and subsidised and government motor transport". It recommends that the administration's accounting officer give special

attention to in order to over the re The report on the examination report on the accounts. It also e deficiencies in unreliabili cial statem opment Fu

# Webster: 3 'told to say nothing'

JOHANNESBURG — A top Special Branch officer visited CCB members in jail and warned them "to keep their mouths shut", the inquest into the murder of Dr David Webster heard yesterday

The second in-command of the CID, at the time, General Jaap Joubert, said Civil Co operation Bureau operatives Mr Ferdie Barnard, Mr Abraham "Slang" van Zyl and Mr Calla Botha had been visited by the then second in command of the Special Branch General Krappies Engelbrecht, and warned not to talk

General Joubert said he had asked the head of the SADF Special Services, General Eddie Webb, if there was a CCB "project" on Dr Webster. He denied it. The denial seemed to be a blanket one covering the May 1, 1989 shooting of Dr Webster he said

The inquest heard conflicting reports about Mr Barnard's alleged involvement in the assassination. General Joubert said he believed Mr Barnard did not take part in the murder

During his investigation into Dr Webster's murder, Mr Barnard had told him he believed he was going to be framed. He did not say who Mr Barnard thought was trying to frame him

Mr Barnard was later freed to enable him to testify at the Harms Commission into politically motivated murders

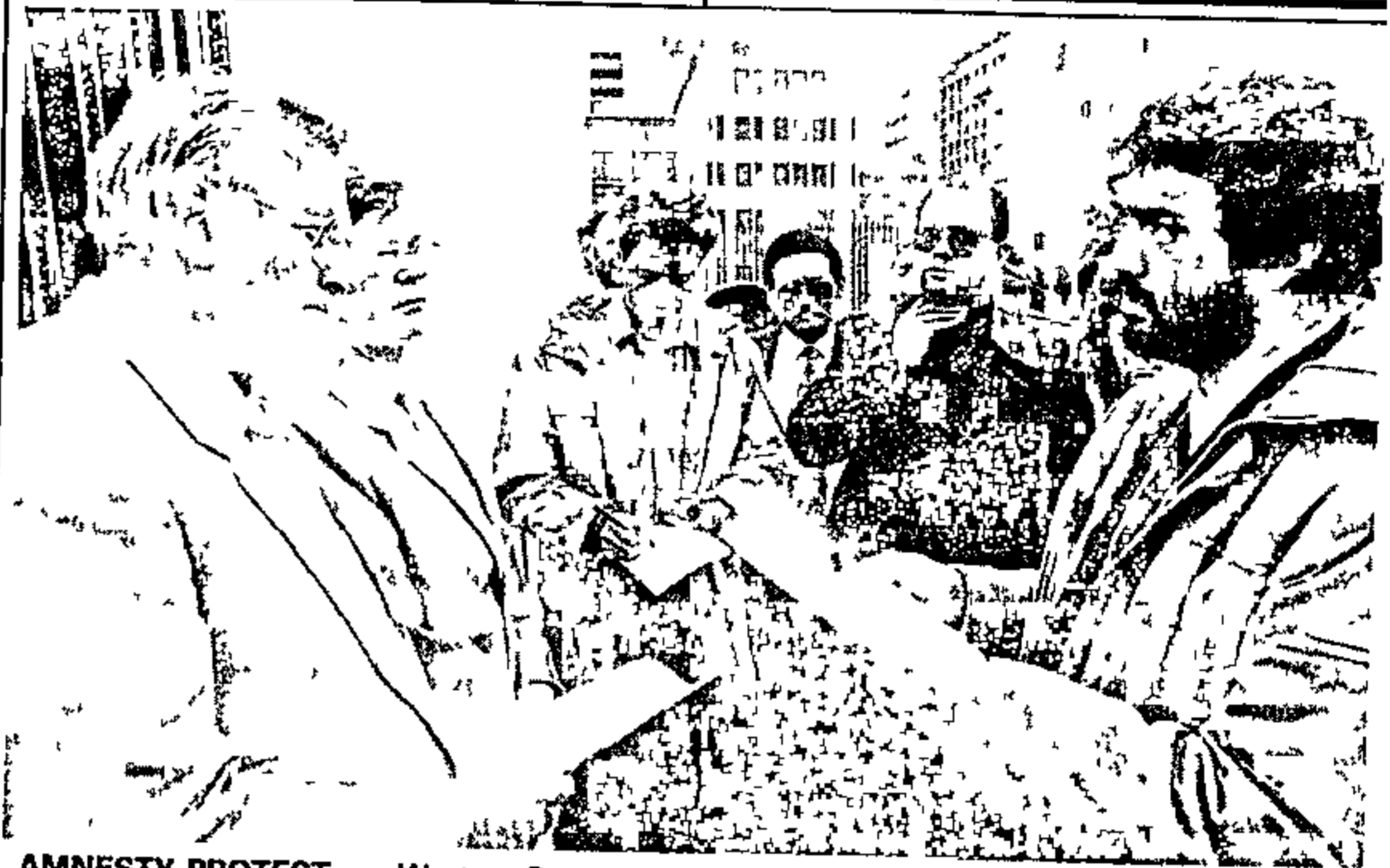
However, a lawyer who had represented the Webster family at the Harms Commission, Mr Martin Luitingh testified that his cousin, former CCB operative Mr Lafras Luitingh, had told him Mr Barnard had admitted murdering Dr Webster

Mr Barnard had told Mr Lafras Luitingh he had acted without the knowledge of his CCB bosses

Mr Lafras Luitingh had met Mr Barnard to terminate his services with the CCB

Mr Martin Luitingh said he believed Mr Barnard worked for the CCB on a freelance basis and that his cousin was his contact

"Mr Barnard was not liked by (CCB chief) Joe Verster or the CCB, apparently because he talked a lot about what he did," Mr Luitingh said — Own Correspondent, Sapa



AMNESTY PROTEST Western Province Council of Churches theological officer Mr Shun Govender hands ANC MP Mr Jannie Momberg a statement condemning the amnesty bill after a march to Parliament yesterday

Picture: STEWART COLEMAN

# Savimbi fails to turn up for crucial meeting

LUANDA — Peace in Angola was balanced on a knife edge yesterday as Unita soldiers captured "several" government riot police with sniper rifles in the vicinity of the airport where Unita leader Dr Jonas Savimbi was due to land. South African foreign affairs spokesman in Luanda Mr Gary Scallan said Unita was claiming this was a direct indica-

tion that an attempt on Dr Savimbi's life was being planned

By late afternoon, he said, the indications were that Dr Savimbi would not fly from his headquarters in Huambo to attend the crucial meeting with Angolan Presi-

## 11 000 flee Cabinda fighting

BRAZZAVILLE — Eleven thousand people have fled conflict and military repression in Angola's Cabinda enclave and recently arrived in Congo, sources close to Congolese relief agencies said yesterday

Four thousand of the refugees were yesterday in Congo's oil capital, Point Noire, where their needs were being assessed, the sources said

The refugees fled Cabinda because soldiers beat them when they boycotted the recent elections, they said — Sapa-AFP

dent Jose Eduardo dos Santos

The Unita soldiers who had surrounded the airport to secure their leader's arrival had been withdrawn, leaving SA Foreign Minister Mr Pik Botha and US Assistant Secretary for African

Affairs Mr Hank Cohen waiting for hours in the airport

Mr Scallan said that should Dr Savimbi renege on his agreement to meet Mr Dos Santos, Mr Botha and Mr Cohen would re-evaluate their positions as mediators

Dr Savimbi is insisting that he and Mr Dos Santos should meet at Luanda airport, but Mr Dos Santos has refused, Angolan sources close to the negotiations said yesterday

Dr Savimbi and Mr Dos Santos were expected to discuss sharing power in a future government of national unity and arrangements for holding a run off in the presidential poll Sapa AFP

257

## Two MPs join ANC

TWO more MPs have resigned from the Labour Party and signed up with the African National Congress

Mr Arthur Roper (Alra Park) and Mr Sam Louw (Rust ter Vaal), have confirmed their membership of the ANC *Donekin 2/10/92*

They join five former Democratic Party members in Parliament who joined the ANC earlier this year

The seven have moved to a "non-racial" corner of the parliamentary complex at Marks Building

## HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

## Ministers' Council Overseas visits

11 Mr T ABRAHAM asked the Minister of Foreign Affairs

## QUESTIONS

#Indicates translated version

For written reply

## General Affairs

## Importation of red meat

10 Mr L T LANDERS asked the Minister of Trade and Industry

(1) Whether any permission has been granted since 1 January 1990 for the importation of red meat from Europe, if so, (a)(i) from which European countries and (ii) in what quantities and (b) to whom was such permission granted,

(2) whether any health controls were applied in respect of the red meat so imported, if so, (a) what controls and (b) what criteria were used for the granting of these permits,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

The MINISTER OF TRADE AND INDUSTRY

(1) Yes, import permits for red meat have been issued by the Department of Trade and Industry during the period mentioned. The Department, however, simply issues import permits and does not prescribe to importers from which countries red meat should be imported

(a) (i) Falls away

(ii) 9 391 tons red meat have been imported from all parts of the world during the period 1 January 1991 to 30 June 1992

(2) (a) and (b)

The Department of Agriculture is responsible for the application of health control measures

(3) No. The Minister of Agriculture has already made a public statement in this regard on 7 August 1992

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

(c) Falls away

(d) Falls away

(e) Falls away

## Dept of Education and Culture: Meetings at Club Mykonos

20 Mr C I NASSON asked the Minister of Education and Culture

(1) Whether officials of his Department held any management and/or other meetings at Club Mykonos in September 1992, if so, (a) what was the (i) nature, (ii) purpose and (iii) duration of each such meeting, (b) how many persons attended each such meeting and (c) what was the total cost to his Department,

(2) whether similar meetings were held (a) in 1990 and (b) at any other time in 1992, if so, (i) when, (ii) where and (iii) at what total cost to his Department?

The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

(1) Yes

(a) (i) A Management Intelligence Meeting

(ii) To address rationalisation and education budgetary problems

(iii) 2 days

(b) 44

(c) R20 760

(2) (a) No

(b) No

## Dept of Education and Culture Television equipment

21 Mr C I NASSON asked the Minister of Education and Culture

(1) Whether, during the first week of September 1992, any television equipment belonging to his Department was loaned to a political party represented in this House, if so, (a) to which party, (b) what equipment, (c)(i) when, (ii) for what purpose, (iii) on whose instructions or authority and (iv) at what cost to his Department was it so loaned and (d) what

is the total value of the equipment in question, if not,

(2) whether any such equipment was used by any person or organization other than his Department during the above-mentioned period, if so, (a) by whom or what organization, (b) what equipment, (c)(i) when, (ii) for what purpose, (iii) on whose instructions or authority and (iv) at what cost to his Department was it so used and (d) what is the total value of the equipment in question?

C56E

## The MINISTER OF EDUCATION AND CULTURE

(1) No

(2) No

## Ministers' Council: Overseas visits

22 Mr T ABRAHAM asked the Chairman of the Ministers' Council

(1) Whether any members of the Ministers' Council in the House of Representatives paid visits abroad during the course of 1992, if so, (a) how many such visits were undertaken by each of these members and (b)(i) when, and (ii) what was the (aa) destination and (bb) cost involved, in each case,

(2) whether any of these members were accompanied on these visits by any other persons, if so, by whom in each case,

(3) whether he will make a statement on the matter?

C57E

## The CHAIRMAN OF THE MINISTERS' COUNCIL

(1) Yes

(a) One each by Ministers A A Julies, A Williams, G N Morkel, P W Saauman and Deputy-minister C B Herandien

(b) (i) Minister A A Julies from 13 September 1992 until 24 September 1992

Minister A Williams from 25 June 1992 until 11 July 1992

Minister G N Morkel from 21

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

August 1992 until 28 September 1992

Minister P W Saaman from 31 August 1992 until 16 September 1992

Deputy Minister C B Herandien from 1 August 1992 until 23 August 1992

(11) (aa) Destinations

Minister A A Jules — United States of America and Canada

Minister A Williams — Taiwan, Japan and Hong Kong

Minister G N Morkel — Singapore, Japan, Australia, England, Holland and United States of America

Minister P W Saaman — England, Holland, Italy and Israel

Deputy Minister C B Herandien — Germany, France and Turkey

(bb) Minister A A Jules — R177 209,25

Minister A Williams — R102 933 (Accommodation expenses incurred in Hong Kong not immediately available)

Minister G N Morkel — R173 248,00

Minister P W Saaman — R74 538,38 (Accommodation expenses not immediately available)

Deputy Minister C B Herandien — R79 515,33 (Accommodation expenses not immediately available)

(2) Yes

Minister A A Jules — Spouse, Private Secretary, Chief Director and Spouse

Minister A Williams — Spouse and Private Secretary

Minister G N Morkel — Spouse and Private Secretary

Minister P W Saaman — Spouse, Private Secretary, Administrative Secretary and Chairman of Development Board

Deputy Minister C B Herandien — Private Secretary, Chairman of Housing Board and Director of Housing

(3) No

## HOUSE OF DELEGATES

### QUESTIONS

†Indicates translated version

For written reply

General Affairs

#### Drivers' licences: remedial measures

40 The LEADER OF THE OFFICIAL OPPOSITION asked the Minister of Transport

(1) Whether he is taking or intends taking remedial measures to prevent persons allegedly obtaining drivers' licences in self-governing and independent Black states from driving vehicles on South African roads, if not, why not, if so, (a) what measures and (b) when,

(2) whether he will make a statement on the matter? D220E

#### The MINISTER OF TRANSPORT

(1) No, measures are not being taken and there is no intention to take measures to prevent persons whose drivers' licences have been issued in the independent states or self-governing territories from driving vehicles on South African roads. Although drivers' licences are from time to time allegedly issued in an irregular manner in the independent states and self-governing territories, measures with the above intent cannot be taken for the following reasons

(i) Not all drivers' licences obtained by persons in these territories, have been issued in an irregular manner

(ii) If persons who obtained their licences in these territories were to be prevented from driving on South African roads outside the relevant territory, similar measures would be introduced by these territories in respect of licences issued in South Africa with counter-productive results to holders of such licences who have to travel on roads in parts of the territories

In order to attempt to combat the alleged irregular issuing of drivers' licences, I convened a meeting of Commissioners-general of the self-governing territories, provincial administrations, the Department of Home Affairs and the SA Police on 27 August 1992. Several actions were identified at the meeting, and are being pursued by the departments concerned

(2) No I consider that I have elucidated the matter adequately

#### Mouton Commission: investigations/report

44 Mr M RAJAB asked the Minister of Finance

(1) Whether the Mouton Commission has completed its investigations, if so, what matters were investigated,

(2) whether the Commission has submitted its report to him, if so, when,

(3) whether the report will be made public, if so, when,

(4) whether he will make a statement on the matter? D226E

#### The MINISTER OF FINANCE

(1) Yes, The Terms of Reference of the Committee were as follows

To produce guidelines for a proposed new dispensation for retirement provision for all people in South Africa, together with details for implementation thereof, taking into account items such as

(a) affordability (by the State/employers/employees/individuals),

(b) retirement needs,

(c) the responsibility of the State/employers/employees/individuals,

(d) the role of the State,

(e) pre-retirement needs of individuals

— death

— disability

— housing

— unemployment and other life-time crises,

(f) fitting into the existing social assistance system,

Comt →  
HOUSE OF DELEGATES

**NEWS** R94 million deficit "due to mismanagement"

# Teacher axing fury

Sowetan 22/10/92

~~257~~

257

■ Forty coloured schools down tools over 3 200 possible retrenchments:

**By Sonti Maseko**

TEACHERS at about 40 coloured schools in the Transvaal downed tools yesterday to protest against alleged plans by the education department of the House of Representatives to retrench up to 3 200 permanent teachers next year.

Thousands more might also join the strike, according to the SA Democratic Teachers Union yesterday, as teachers in Natal and Cape Town were already involved in go-slows.

Irate teachers claimed the department had a deficit of about R94 million in its budget through the mismanagement of funds and now planned to

retrench teachers as a "rationalisation" measure.

"They argue that there is a surplus of teachers and we reject that. They have used their own statistics to justify that," one teacher, who declined to be named, said.

Teachers are calling for a commission of inquiry to look into the alleged mismanagement of funds.

Sadtu said despite its attempts to resolve the dispute, the department intended to go ahead and retrench permanent teachers, not reappoint 8 000 temporary teachers and not appoint thousands of newly qualified others.

The organisation also severely criticised the minister of education in the HOR, Mr Abe Williams, for refusing

to undertake not to retrench teachers.

A meeting between Sadtu and the department earlier this month ended in deadlock and led to the union staging a sit-in at the offices of the chief executive director of the House of Representatives.

However, the teachers said they would ensure that matric and internal examinations at the schools will be uninterrupted.

At CJB Senior Secondary School in Bosmont yesterday, pupils were out of classes in support of demands by their teachers.

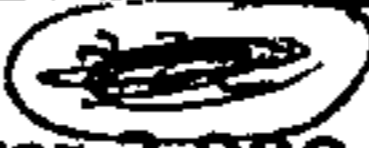
● Primary school teachers in Bosmont will hold a picket between 7 and 8am this morning along Commando Road, stretching up to the JG Strijdom Hospital.

The picket is to press the HOR to address their demands.

NEWS R94 million deficit "due to mismanagement"

Teacher axing fury

Sowetan 22/10/92



257

Forty coloured schools down tools over 3 200 possible retrenchments:

By Sonti Maseko

TEACHERS at about 40 coloured schools in the Transvaal downed tools yesterday to protest against alleged plans by the education department of the House of Representatives to retrench up to 3 200 permanent teachers next year

Thousands more might also join the strike, according to the SA Democratic Teachers Union yesterday, as teachers in Natal and Cape Town were already involved in go-slows

Irate teachers claimed the department had a deficit of about R94 million in its budget through the mismanagement of funds and now planned to

retrench teachers as a "rationalisation" measure

"They argue that there is a surplus of teachers and we reject that. They have used their own statistics to justify that," one teacher, who declined to be named, said

Teachers are calling for a commission of inquiry to look into the alleged mismanagement of funds

Sadtu said despite its attempts to resolve the dispute, the department intended to go ahead and retrench permanent teachers, not reappoint 8 000 temporary teachers and not appoint thousands of newly qualified others

The organisation also severely criticised the minister of education in the HOR, Mr Abe Williams, for refusing

to undertake not to retrench teachers

A meeting between Sadtu and the department earlier this month ended in deadlock and led to the union staging a sit-in at the offices of the chief executive director of the House of Representatives

However, the teachers said they would ensure that matric and internal examinations at the schools will be uninterrupted

At CJB Senior Secondary School in Bosmont yesterday, pupils were out of classes in support of demands by their teachers

Primary school teachers in Bosmont will hold a picket between 7 and 8am this morning along Commando Road, stretching up to the JG Strydom Hospital

The picket is to press the HOR to address their demands

Soldiers and cops

Vertical text on the right margin: I, I, T, a, r, p, l, L, d, T, p, L, tl, S



# Abe: 'It's like this ... but then, it's not'

South 24/10 - 28/10/92  
 (257)

By Diane Coetzer

ABE Williams is not a worried man. The person teachers and Saldanha residents have branded a "liar" and "untrustworthy" remains firm in his belief that he has the support of his constituents and satisfied he has done the best job possible.

Seated beneath a large, framed photograph of State President F.W. de Klerk in his plush offices in Marks Building near parliament, the Minister of Education and Culture (DEC) in the House of Representatives (HoR) said his confidence was such that he would without doubt make himself available for re-election in a democratic election.

However, contradictory statements by Williams show a man confused and out of touch with his department and constituency.

"I have sold all my houses in White City," he told me in reaction to complaints that he was an uncaring landlord. But when pressed a minute later he admitted still owning several (See Profile, page 7).

Focusing on the education crisis, Williams denied he was attempting to "get to" teachers.

"I will probably be out of a job before teachers are," he said, smiling.

ing "But my real concern at this stage is for the children."

Asked whether he could unequivocally tell parents their financial burden would not increase in 1993, he said "Parents won't be called on to pay any extra."

A moment later Williams blithely admitted the HoR had a huge budget deficit and parents who could afford it would be asked to pay for textbooks and other resources.

From then on it got worse.

Williams said places would be found for newly-trained teachers. Then he stated "There is no money available and we cannot take new teachers."

He claimed the cutbacks had nothing to do with the state's attempt to rationalise the public sector by five percent and condemned the programme of public sector "rolling mass action" as unjustified.

"This is purely an internal matter to cut the deficit by reducing spending on teachers salaries."

However, the watershed of the crisis, a DEC circular dated September 10, opens with the words "The Public Sector is being rationalised and the Department must therefore embark on its own rationalisation programme with teachers."

Just how money will be saved is unclear.

Williams said he could "promise" the community expenditure saved on teachers salaries would be used to build classrooms (currently a backlog of 5 000) and upgrade prefabricated schools, especially those in rural areas.

Furthermore, Williams claimed, the circular was "not clear."

Pressed for clarification, he said the intention of the circular was to "sound out" teachers to assess how many were interested in early retirement before the new staffing schedule was applied.

"Anyway, everything is now on hold until I consult with all the interested parties," Williams said.

Asked to comment on criticisms that teacher cut-backs ignored the dire need for staff in the Department of Education and Training, Williams said coloured teachers could not be placed there without national consent.

However, eventually conceding the need for teachers in black schools was a point of agreement countrywide, Williams said "Black schools are free to appoint coloured teachers."



Abe Williams and leader

Photo Yunus Mohamed



# South Profile

## Abe Williams

Teachers in his department want him to quit. He remains embroiled in a housing row in Saldanha.

**DIANE COETZER** takes a look at the controversy surrounding him: *Southern* 24/10 - 28/10/92 (257)

**A**BE Williams — teacher, rugby aficionado, traveller and Member of Parliament — is losing it

Over the past few weeks, the man in charge of education in the House of Representatives (HoR) has been called on to resign from his post and time again by teachers in his own department

Teachers say the Nationalist Party member is undemocratic and is out to "destroy education".

And the boat is not sailing smoothly back in his home constituency of Marmre either

Saldanha civic leaders charge Williams with showing callous disregard for the wellbeing of his constituents and reneging on promises made to them

They say he has not even tried to upgrade schools in Saldanha, despite holding the education portfolio in the HoR.

All this is a long way from the heady days of the early eighties when, as the self-styled South African Rugby Board "publicist", and national secretary, in 1991 he



resigned as deputy Minister of Education and Culture and as member of the party and joined the NP.

On August 30 last year, he was appointed by President FW de Klerk as deputy Minister of National Education and of Local Government and National Housing. When the NP became the majority party in the HoR in 1992, Williams became the Minister of Education and Culture in the new Ministers' Council. He now serves as part of the government's delegation to Codessa.

But civic leaders who spoke to SOUTH this week say that contrary to his multifarious positions, Williams is not fit for any office.

Allegations abound of his involvement in circumstances which cast severe doubt on his ability to run a government department

In a 1989 incident, for example, charges were investigated against Williams after thieves stole 80 crayfish tails and 40 whole crayfish from his Saldanha home. (At that time an individual was allowed 20 crayfish without a licence).

At the time, Williams claimed he had only 25 crayfish in his freezer. Those in local civics and the ANC charge that he has become intoxicated with his own power.

Former Saldanha ANC and civic executive member Mr Maxwell Moss said Williams had implied in a recent meeting with him he was "untouchable".

"He actually said to me, 'I've become a political monster'," Moss claims.

The most serious allegations concern a section of housing in White City Saldanha, owned by Williams and commonly known as "Abe's house".

In the mid-eighties controversy erupted over the houses which, at the time, residents described as "only fit for animals"

Most of the homes did not have electricity, flush toilets nor inside water. Rents jumped from R12 to R30 after Williams bought the houses from Southern Seas Fishing Enterprises.

Tenants still had to pay for their water and the removal of refuse and nightsoil

At the time Williams said he wanted to "demolish the estate and build a better housing project", claiming that the local municipality had blocked his request

The municipality said it had asked him not to demolish the homes as there was no alternative accommodation for the families. Williams then promised to repair

the houses

Several years have passed and residents claim that the 16 houses Williams still owns are in even worse shape.

"The houses remain without water and electricity," said Mr Edgar Solomon, chairperson of the Food and Allied Workers Union in Saldanha.

"People still live in cramped conditions and it is having a severe effect on their health"

Solomon said Williams wanted to unload "his problem" by selling the houses to Southern Seas Fishing.

"But his asking price of R70 000 for the houses is far too high. The houses are in such disrepair that they will have to be demolished"

Southern Seas factory manager Mr Robert Mullatt confirmed that his company had been in contact with Williams about the housing. But he said he did not think the firm would buy them.

"He has taken everything and given nothing back to the residents who earn very little from seasonal fishing," said Solomon.

"The support he once had is rapidly dwindling and his last public meeting drew barely 50 people.

"He has done nothing for the people of this area at all"

Saldanha Civic chairperson Mr Elliot de Bruyn said it was crazy that Williams was on the government delegation to Codessa

*The support he once had is rapidly dwindling and his last public meeting drew barely 50 people'*

## Mandela at LP summit

*ST Times (Cape Town) 25/10/92*  
THE Labour Party will host a Patriotic Front summit of Codesa participants in Port Elizabeth next week when the alliance meets to discuss its future in negotiations.

Labour's national PRO, Mr Peter Hendrickse, confirmed yesterday that the meeting will be addressed by ANC president Nelson Mandela and by the Labour Party leader, Rev Allan Hendrickse.

The last "summit" was held on August 18 in KwaNdebele.

## Parents picket HoR (257)

PARENTS and teachers picketed and staged a sit-in at the so-called coloured House of Representatives' regional offices in Johannesburg, on Friday as disputes between teachers and education authorities continued. *Sowetan 26/10/92* (257)

The teachers, who on Tuesday last week embarked on strike actions at schools in the PWV region, have demanded that the HoR immediately cease its proposed rationalisation programme - which would result in 3 200 retrenchments.

The teachers have also called for the resignation of HoR Education Minister Abe Williams - *Sapa*

Reproduction rate of the news

November 5 1992

13

# Teachers to strike over dismissals

By ROSALEE TELELA

A NATIONWIDE strike by coloured teachers is being planned, less than a week before school examinations begin, following the refusal by the House of Representatives to withdraw a decision to retrench 3 200 teachers.

The South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) said the possibility of a national strike would depend on the outcome of a meeting next Thursday which they requested with Minister of Education Abe Williams.

Transvaal and Natal teachers have been on strike for about two weeks.

Sadtu wants an undertaking from Williams that "there will be no retrenchments in January 1993", said general secretary Randall van den Heever. Although Williams has placed a moratorium on the retrenchment scheme and reduced the figures from 5 790 to 3 200, Sadtu said that "teachers' anger has not been pacified".

"If teachers have this undertaking and are satisfied with it, then internal exams can proceed. The ball is in the minister's court," said Van den Heever.

Other demands include a guarantee that all circulars relating to the rationalisation programme would be discontinued, a public inquiry into alleged mismanagement of funds in the House of Representatives education department and that teachers on strike should not be victimised.

Sadtu also said the House of Delegates has undertaken not to retrench any teachers, and they had not received any indication that any teachers under the Department of Education and Training would be retrenched.

# World in

Soweto 30/10/9

## De Klerk under fire

IT was clear that President FW de Klerk "and his henchmen" wanted to continue ruling South Africa at all costs, Labour Party leader the Reverend Allan Hendrickse said in Port Elizabeth yesterday.

Speaking at a Patriotic front summit in Gelvandale before the meeting went into closed session, he said the recent sitting of Parliament, which should have been called to introduce legislation to hasten the appointment of an interim government, was a sham (257)

# ... as principals join fight against DEC cutbacks

By Diane Coetzer

**P**RINCIPALS from schools throughout the Western Cape are set to formally join the fight against cut-backs in the Department of Education and Culture.

Although details are sketchy, SOUTH has learned of the launch of a Principals' Forum which will include principals from all regions of the Western Cape.

The Forum was launched this week with a mass meeting at a school in Cape Town.

A letter informing principals of the action said it was being taken as principals felt "threatened, uncertain and frustrated" at restructuring in the department.

Various meetings have been held over the past week in preparation for the launch of the Forum.

Earlier in the week 16 principals of the Wynberg region met to draft a statement against the rationalisation measures.

The principals said: "As educators we are interested in maintaining a high standard of education. They challenged the entire Inspectorate of teachers, including Directors of Education, to make public

their positions on rationalisation measures.

SOUTH has also discovered a further cut in education services in DEC schools proposed for next year.

Adult education classes, attended by hundreds of adults studying to attain matric certificates, will be cut back drastically from January 1993.

In the Wynberg region alone the programme will be suspended at seven of the nine schools which this year offered adult education.

"We were not even given a decent warning that this would happen," said an angry Wynberg teacher who did not want to be named.

"We have 51 people at our school who are still working towards their matric certificates and we have now had to tell them to look elsewhere for assistance.

"The department is not taking into account the demands of a new South Africa and the fact that there are so many people out there who cannot find decent jobs because they do not have matric."

Attempts to determine how many classes are affected and why the department did not announce this move early enough to notify affected students were unsuccessful.

Meanwhile parents, teachers and

students will continue their mass action against cut-backs with a march to Parliament on Saturday.

The march is being organised by the South African Democratic Teachers' Union (Sadtu) at the behest of parents and a petition and memorandum of demands by parents will be handed over to Mr Abe Williams, the minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives.

Sadtu said in a statement: "Parents have come out in support of Sadtu's demand for the total withdrawal of the rationalisation scheme and any actions teachers may deem necessary to protect the future education of their children.

"Refusal or delay by the Minister to the demands of Sadtu and parents could jeopardise the final year examination."

Warnings that end-of-year examination may not be written if the government fail to stop retrenchment of DEC teachers have also been issued by the National Education Council (NECC).

NECC said the government was to blame for the delay and the disruption of matriculation examinations.

● Saturday's march will start at 10am at Kaisergracht Street (opposite the Cape Technikon).

# MINISTER'S R20 000 meeting on school lay-offs

S/Times [Cape metro]  
8/11/92

257

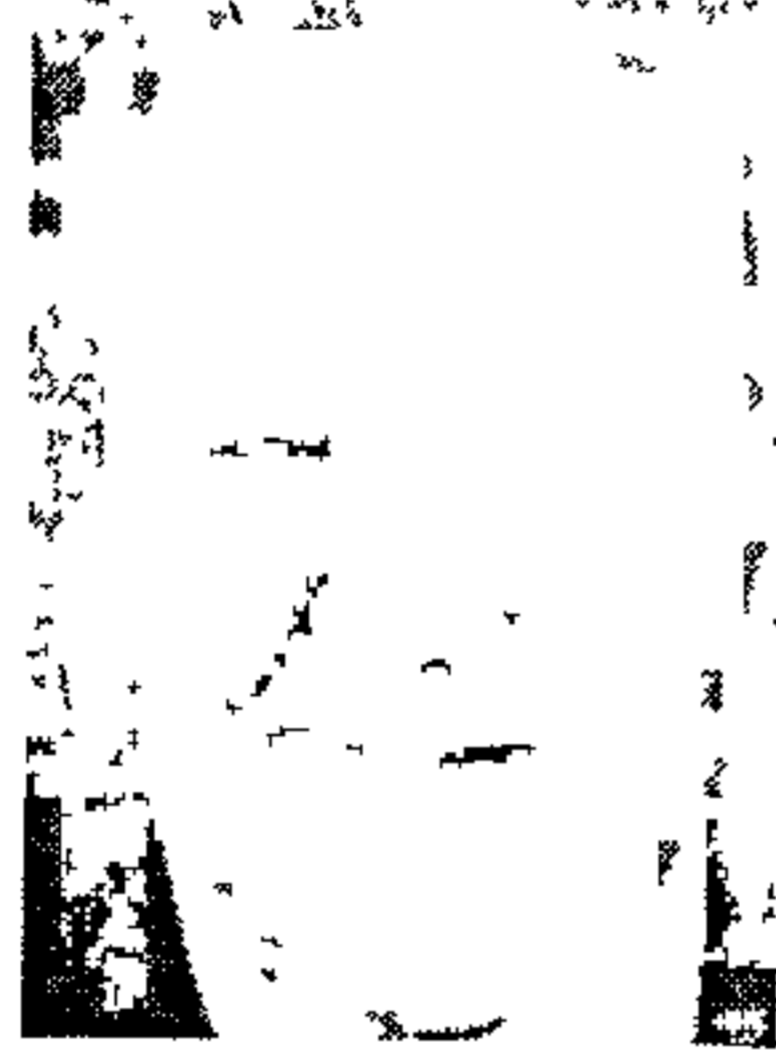
By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

THE Minister of Education and 44 committee members spent R20 760 at Club Mykonos, where they discussed House of Representatives teacher retrenchment proposals — which have since been dropped.

This was disclosed this week in the Minister, Mr Abe Williams's written reply to Parliament to questions about the two-day gathering at Club Mykonos.

The questions had been tabled on October 15 by Mr Clifford Nasson, a member of the Democratic Party and MP for Bokkeveld (Ceres)

In his reply, Mr Williams said he and members of the Department of Education and Culture's Management Intelligence Committee had spent two



ABE WILLIAMS  
Under fire

days at Club Mykonos and that this had cost the taxpayer R20 760

He denied similar meetings had been held last year.

He said the Club Mykonos meeting had been "to address rationalisation and education budgetary problems".

Mr Nasson was overseas on parliamentary busi-

ness and could not be reached for comment.

Mr James Selfe, a spokesman for the DP, said yesterday that Mr Williams's reply indicated that in the short time Nationalist Party members had been in charge of the HoR administration, "they have become just like the rest of the NP (in the government) — complacent, smug and out of touch".

Referring to the Club Mykonos meeting, Mr Selfe said it was "disgraceful" that at a time of financial stringency, when teachers' jobs were threatened, the department could "indulge in such a junket".

The amount could have supported a teacher in a job that was desperately needed

## Retrench

The department had offices where such meetings should be held, he said

On Thursday, disgruntled principals and teachers of the Western Cape Principals' Forum marched on the offices of the Department of Education to demand a single, non-racial education department.

They handed a memorandum to Mr Boetie Arendse, chief inspector of extra-curricular activities

Teachers said they wanted an assurance "in black and white" from Mr Williams that they would not be retrenched, even though the government had rescinded its decision to cut teaching posts.

# Schools assembly

S04 TTT  
14/11-18/11/92  
By Diane Coetzer

~~253~~ (257)  
directorate would identify vacant posts in which unemployed teachers could be permanently employed

ATTEMPTS are being made to convene a summit of progressive organisations to evaluate the crisis in coloured education.

South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) regional chairperson Ms Vivienne Carelse said on Wednesday the organisation hoped the summit would take place in the first week of December.

"We wish to involve a cross-section of the community in the summit, including labour, political, civic and education organisations

"Its main focus will be to look at how we can take the campaign into the New Year"

Carelse said in spite of a meeting with the Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives, Mr Abe Williams, on November 10, the union remained committed to protest action.

Williams had been unable to say how newly-qualified and temporary teachers would be employed although he agreed a joint committee of Sadtu and the

No time frame had, however, been given for this and there was no guarantee teachers will be assured of posts before the end of the year.

Also, the minister was only prepared to leave the "no retrenchment" policy in place until March next year.

Sadtu expressed concern with last week's meeting between Williams and State President, FW de Klerk, at which it was agreed the process of rationalisation had to continue.

A Sadtu regional meeting on Monday resolved not to co-operate with the department in the final exams.

It also decided to call a strike from December 1 until next year.

A strike committee has been elected to run the strike campaign and ballot.

Carelse said Sadtu wished to assure parents and students the union was committed to the exams and would not lightly take decisions to disrupt the exams.



# 'Christmas cars' for govt officials

SOuth 14/11 - 18/11/92 257

By Karen Williams

**T**HE HOUSE of Representatives, which plans cuts in coloured education to save money, has gone on a spending spree — buying luxury cars for officials.

Their "Christmas car" splurge cost the cash-strapped department hundreds of thousands of rands, according to a source in the House of Representatives.

Most of the cars were destined for the Department of Education and Culture (DEC), which has come under fire for plans to retrench school teachers as part of a rationalisation programme.

The House of Representatives (HoR) was tightlipped on the issue this week.

"It is a once in a lifetime happening that we buy cars," said Mr George Holloway, spokesperson for the HoR.

"There are no new appointees and so we have not bought any cars recently. We

will also not be buying them in the future — there is no money," Holloway said.

However, a source within the HoR provided extensive information.

"Since April this year the department has bought about 10 cars," he said.

Most of the cars were top of the range BMWs, although some Mercedes Benz's were purchased, the source said.

The government's Treasury gives money to the House of Representatives (HoR) which buys the cars with cash.

HoR officials with different designations are 'graded' differently, with car allowances varying accordingly.

"Directors qualify for an R87 000 car, while chief directors have more, usually over R100 000," said the source.

Ministers, as well as ministers' representatives qualify for the luxury car perks.

Called "Christmas cars" by government office workers, the luxury cars form part of officials' service benefits.

Every four years, top officials get new cars.

Four of the 10 cars bought this year were for former Labour Party ministers who joined the National Party.

Despite exhaustive attempts to contact the DEC for comment, they did not respond by the time of going to press.

The South African Democratic Teachers' Union (Sadtu) slammed the department for "bad housekeeping" and "mismanagement of funds".

"We are questioning their priorities in spending. Teachers have become the first casualties of the budget cuts, not the bureaucrats," said Sadtu regional chairperson Ms Vivian Carelse.

In August last year the HoR bought 13 new cars for officials.

The DEC came under fire earlier this week when it was revealed that they spent R20 760 at Club Mykonos where they held a two-day meeting to discuss teacher retrenchments.

## NEWS IN BRIEF

SOuth 14/11 - 18/11/92

### Men held for cell death

TWO MEN, aged 18 and 24, have been charged with killing a man in a Mitchells Plain police cell two weeks ago.

Mr Mogamat Jessop Majiet, 45, had been arrested for being drunk and disorderly. He was found dead in his cell the next morning.

The two men will appear in the Mitchells Plain Magistrate's Court on November 20.

### Union targets Sanlam

THE PAPER, Print, Wood and Allied Workers Union (Ppwawu) is stepping up its campaign for the reinstatement of 2 000 Sappi workers retrenched in April.

The union will stage a march in the city on Saturday and will hold picket demonstrations in the coming weeks.

Ppwawu believes Sanlam is responsible for the retrenchments.

Sappi is part of the Gencor group, which in turn is owned by the insurance giant.

### Boost for hostels

WESTERN Cape hostel dwellers received a boost this week when the Cape Provincial Administration gave more than R23 million to the Hostel to Home Co-ordinating Committee (HHCC).

According to an HHCC spokesperson, Mr Welcome Zenzile, the money

## NEWS IN BRIEF

SOuth 14/11 - 18/11/92

### Child rape arrest

A TWO-YEAR-OLD Swellendam girl, who was allegedly raped on Saturday night, is still receiving treatment Grooteschuur hospital.

A 34-year-old man, believed to be the common-law husband of the baby's mother, will appear in court this week on charges of attempted rape and attempted murder.

Reverend Bruce Duncan, director of Safelme, said "We have to realise that communities must be educated to prevent similar cases. How many more babies have to suffer?"

### We want free houses

LANGA RESIDENTS marched to Cape Provincial Administration (CPA) offices in Goodwood last Saturday to demand the disbanding of the Ikapa Town Council.

Residents allege that the Ikapa Town Council has failed "to attend to people's needs".

The residents are demanding that houses which had been rented in the area for years be given to them free of charge.

They also want a hospital and more high schools.

REPUBLIC  
OF  
SOUTH AFRICA



REPUBLIEK  
VAN  
SUID-AFRIKA

# Government Gazette Staatskoerant

R1,00 Price • Prys  
R0,10 Plus 10% VAT • BTW  
R1,10 Selling price • Verkoopprys  
Other countries R1,40 Butelands  
Post free • Posvry

Vol. 329

PRETORIA, 21 NOVEMBER 1992

No. 14419

## PROCLAMATION

*by the  
State President  
of the Republic of South Africa*

No. 132, 1992

257

FILLING OF A VACANCY IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES ELECTORAL DIVISION OF BRITSTOWN

Under the powers vested in me by section 2 (1), read with section 3, of the Filling of Casual Vacancies in Parliament Act, 1992 (Act No 148 of 1992)—

- (1) I hereby declare that a vacancy has occurred in the representation of the House of Representatives in the Electoral Division of Britstown; and
- (2) I hereby order that the vacancy be filled within 21 days after the date of the publication of this Proclamation, by the nomination of a member, for the unexpired portion of the tenure of office of the former member who vacated the seat concerned, by the political party which in terms of subsection (2) of the said Act is competent to make the nomination.

Given under my Hand and the Seal of the Republic of South Africa at Pretoria this Twentieth day of November, One thousand Nine hundred and Ninety-two

**F. W. DE KLERK,**  
State President

By Order of the State President-in-Cabinet

**L. A. PIENAAR,**  
Minister of the Cabinet

72518—A

## PROKLAMASIE

*van die  
Staatspresident  
van die Republiek van Suid-Afrika*

No. 132, 1992

AANVULLING VAN 'N VAKATURE IN DIE RAAD VAN VERTEENWOORDIGERS: KIESAFDELING BRITSTOWN

Kragtens die bevoegdheid my verleen by artikel 2 (1), gelees met artikel 3, van die Wet op die Aanvulling van Tussentydse Vakatures in die Parlement, 1992 (Wet No. 148 van 1992)—

- (1) verklaar ek dat 'n vakature ontstaan het in die verteenwoordiging van die Raad van Verteenwoordigers in die kiesafdeling Britstown; en
- (2) gelas ek dat die vakature aangevul word binne 21 dae vanaf die datum van afkondiging van hierdie Proklamasie, deur die benoeming van 'n lid vir die onverstreke gedeelte van die ampstermyn van die gewese lid wat die betrokke setel ontruim het, deur die politieke party wat ingevolge subartikel (2) van genoemde Wet bevoeg is om die benoeming te doen

Gegee onder my Hand en die Seel van die Republiek van Suid-Afrika te Pretoria, op hede die Twintigste dag van November Eenduisend Negehoenderd Twee-en-negentig.

**F. W. DE KLERK,**  
Staatspresident

Op las van die Staatspresident-in-Kabinet.

**L. A. PIENAAR,**  
Minister van die Kabinet

14419—1

<b>CONTENTS</b>			<b>INHOUD</b>			
<i>No</i>		<i>Page No</i>	<i>Gazette No</i>	<i>No</i>	<i>Bladsy No</i>	<i>Koerant No</i>
<b>PROCLAMATION</b>			<b>PROKLAMASIE</b>			
132	Filling of Casual Vacancies in Parliament Act (148/1992) - Filling of a vacancy in the House of Representatives Electoral Division of Britstown	1	14419	132	Wet op die Aanvulling van Tussentydse Vakatures in die Parlement (148/1992) - Aanvulling van 'n vakature in die Raad van Verteenwoordigers Kiesafdeling Britstown	1 14419

**Pastor to fill NP seat (257)**

THE chairman of the Britstown Coloured Management Committee, Pastor Hendrik Jansen, has been appointed to fill the National Party seat in the House of Representatives left vacant by the recent death of Mr. Louis Hollander. CT 24/11/92

## Deserter lied to newspaper

A MOZAMBICAN army deserter was instigated by unknown "persons" to make a false report about SAP involvement in political violence to the Vrye Weekblad, the Goldstone commission said yesterday.

The commission has established a one-man committee to inquire into allegations by Joao Cuna, who has told the commission's counsel he gave false information to the newspaper, commission chairman Judge Richard Goldstone said in a statement.

The newspaper published a report on October 30 quoting Cuna as saying he had been approached by a policeman to attack ANC campaigners in Durban. During the attack, a number of people were killed.

But Cuna told the commission he had been instigated by "certain persons" to make the false report to the newspaper.

The one-man inquiry of advocate R M Wise will begin its investigation on November 26. — Sapa

# Judge thinks twice about 'speaking out'

JUDGE Richard Goldstone said yesterday he had become "terrified" of speaking out in public because of the extensive publicity being accorded his commission of inquiry into violence.

This follows weekend confusion over conflicting news reports concerning the outcome of Goldstone's talks with President F W de Klerk on Friday regarding his commission's powers.

Sapa reports that after Goldstone met French Deputy Foreign Minister Georges Kiejman at Bloemfontein's JBM Hertzog Airport yesterday, both men declined to comment on their discussion.

Goldstone said he was "just terrified" to say anything without deep consideration.

His caution comes in the wake of his dramatic disclosures last week of an SADF military intelligence plot to discredit the ANC and the involvement of convicted murderer and former CCB agent Ferdi Barnard.

Following the ensuing outcry and calls for strong action to be taken, De Klerk and the Cabinet issued veiled criticism of Goldstone's method of disclosing damaging information.

It is known that Goldstone informed the

**BILLY PADDOCK**

President's office he was about to make the Barnard disclosures because he was afraid of the information leaking out in an uncontrolled manner.

Last week Goldstone was reported extensively as having called for greater powers for his commission of inquiry.

However, after his meeting with De Klerk the judge corrected the reports, saying the "empowerment" he was requesting was not further legal power but greater manpower. De Klerk has authorised more manpower for the Goldstone commission.

At last Monday's news conference Goldstone was asked "Do you not already have sufficiently wide powers as was reported in the UN secretary-general's report?" Goldstone replied there was some dispute about this and there were differing interpretations of his brief.

It has now been confirmed by government and commission sources that Goldstone will investigate all security forces and private armies.

The internal SADF inquiry appointed by the Cabinet to look into the ANC smear plot will also continue its investigations.

## Labour Party faces metamorphosis

THE Labour Party is set to cease being an independent political entity when its party congress takes place in Port Elizabeth next month.

Party sources say Labour has two options: it can either join another party or dissolve and form a new centrist party with other smaller parties such as the DP.

The prevailing view within the caucus is that Labour should retain its identity but enter into an alliance with another party such as the ANC on the same basis as the Natal Indian Congress or the SACP.

None of the top sources spoken to believed that it was feasible to continue as an independent party.

According to another source, there are

two schools of thought, one pressing to join the ANC and the other wanting to form a centrist party.

However, the overriding compromise option that appears to be taking root is that congress will probably decide to go into an alliance with the ANC.

If this happens, members who favour the centrist option could defect to the DP, which they consider to be in the middle of the political spectrum.

The crisis in Labour arose earlier this year when a number of its MPs crossed the floor to join the NP and the DP.

**BILLY PADDOCK**

## Verster denies news report

**SUSAN RUSSELL**

THE Attorney-General is to investigate a complaint made on behalf of former CCB MD Joe Verster that the Sunday Times published a "substantially inaccurate" report of his evidence to the Webster inquest last week.

Judge M Stegmann referred the matter to the Attorney-General after Verster's counsel complained yesterday.

The Sunday Times reported that Verster told the

## Deserter lied to newspaper

A MOZAMBICAN army deserter was instigated by unknown "persons" to make a false report about SAP involvement in political violence to the Vrye Weekblad, the Goldstone commission said yesterday.

The commission has established a one-man committee to inquire into allegations by Joao Cuna, who has told the commission's counsel he gave false information to the newspaper, commission chairman Judge Richard Goldstone said in a statement.

The newspaper published a report on October 30 quoting Cuna as saying he had been approached by a policeman to attack ANC campaigners in Durban. During the attack, a number of people were killed.

But Cuna told the commission he had been instigated by "certain persons" to make the false report to the newspaper.

The one-man inquiry of advocate R M Wise will begin its investigation on November 26 — Sapa.

# Judge thinks twice about 'speaking out'

JUDGE Richard Goldstone said yesterday he had become "terrified" of speaking out in public because of the extensive publicity being accorded his commission of inquiry into violence.

This follows weekend confusion over conflicting news reports concerning the outcome of Goldstone's talks with President F W de Klerk on Friday regarding his commission's powers.

Sapa reports that after Goldstone met French Deputy Foreign Minister Georges Kiejman at Bloemfontein's JBM Hertzog Airport yesterday, both men declined to comment on their discussion.

Goldstone said he was "just terrified" to say anything without deep consideration.

His caution comes in the wake of his dramatic disclosures last week of an SADF military intelligence plot to discredit the ANC and the involvement of convicted murderer and former CCB agent Ferdi Barnard.

Following the ensuing outcry and calls for strong action to be taken, De Klerk and the Cabinet issued veiled criticism of Goldstone's method of disclosing damaging information.

It is known that Goldstone informed the

BILLY PADDOCK

President's office he was about to make the Barnard disclosures because he was afraid of the information leaking out in an uncontrolled manner.

Last week Goldstone was reported extensively as having called for greater powers for his commission of inquiry.

However, after his meeting with De Klerk the judge corrected the reports, saying the "empowerment" he was requesting was not further legal power but greater manpower. De Klerk has authorised more manpower for the Goldstone commission.

At last Monday's news conference Goldstone was asked, "Do you not already have sufficiently wide powers as was reported in the UN secretary-general's report?" Goldstone replied there was some dispute about this and there were differing interpretations of his brief.

It has now been confirmed by government and commission sources that Goldstone will investigate all security forces and private armies.

The internal SADF inquiry appointed by the Cabinet to look into the ANC smear plot will also continue its investigations.

## Labour Party faces metamorphosis

THE Labour Party is set to cease being an independent political entity when its party congress takes place in Port Elizabeth next month.

Party sources say Labour has two options: it can either join another party or dissolve and form a new centrist party with other smaller parties such as the DP.

The prevailing view within the caucus is that Labour should retain its identity but enter into an alliance with another party such as the ANC on the same basis as the Natal Indian Congress or the SACP.

None of the top sources spoken to believed that it was feasible to continue as an independent party.

According to another source, there are

two schools of thought: one pressing to join the ANC and the other wanting to form a centrist party.

However, the overriding compromise option that appears to be taking root is that congress will probably decide to go into an alliance with the ANC.

If this happens, members who favour the centrist option could defect to the DP, which they consider to be in the middle of the political spectrum.

The crisis in Labour arose earlier this year when a number of its MPs crossed the floor to join the NP and the DP.

## Verster denies news report

SUSAN RUSSELL

THE Attorney-General is to investigate a complaint made on behalf of former CCB MD Joe Verster that the Sunday Times published a "substantially inaccurate" report of his evidence to the Webster inquest last week.

Judge M Stegmann referred the matter to the Attorney-General after Verster's counsel complained yesterday.

The Sunday Times reported that Verster told the

# DEC plan underfire

**T**EACHERS, who fear losing their jobs following the recent announcement of plans by the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) to retrench more than 3 000 staffs, are planning to withhold year-end examination results.

The DEC has indicated that it would go ahead with its plan despite the teachers' threats.

The South African Democratic Teachers Union (Sadtu) spokesperson said it would go ahead with its planned action unless the DEC stopped all retrenchments.

In Cape Town, a Sadtu delegation met the Minister of Education and Culture, Abraham Williams who told them that the rationalisation plan had been shelved without assuring them that temporary jobs and those of the newly qualified teachers would be guaranteed. He then referred them to the State President FW de Klerk who made it clear that "rationalisation is unavoidable".

"The retrenchment package, in other words,

*Learning Nation in New Nation*  
has merely been postponed, not cancelled as Williams had said. This amounts to a declaration of war on the teachers and the community as a whole," Sadtu stated.

The union further stated that its plan to withhold examination results was just a preparation for the war declared by the government on the community. 2711 - 312192.

The Eldorado Park Parents Education Crisis Committee (EPPECC), the largest in the Southern Transvaal, has already informed principals about their opposition to the rationalisation plan. They also warned against victimisation of the community. Principals who fail to comply, will have their schools and homes picketed, the EPPECC said.

In a circular sent to educators and the union, the DEC made it clear that it would cut expenditure extensively. This could mean that books for libraries would not be purchased. The department would also suspend the purchasing of government vehicles, furniture, laboratory apparatus, computers, audio-visual equipment, travelling allowances and study leaves. It would not

appoint substitutes for teachers taking vacation next year.

But the unanswered question is what would happen to thousands of teachers who would be completing their training this year.

\*Meanwhile, it was reported that the House of Representatives (HoR) which is responsible for cuts in coloured education, has gone on a spending spree.

A source in the HoR said the department was spending thousands of rands buying luxury cars for its officials.

HoR's spokesperson George Holloway said it is "once in a lifetime that it happens (the buying of cars)."

Since April this year, the HoR is said to have purchased about 10 cars. Most of the cars were top of the range BMW's including Mercedes Benzes, according to a HoR source.

The DEC also came under fire last week after it was discovered that it had spent R20 760 at Club Mykonos where it held a two-day meeting to discuss the retrenchment teachers.

# The truth or your resignation

MR ABE WILLIAMS says he finds the allegations which have been made about his cheating at UWC "amusing".

"It is amusing that so many years after the event statements like these are being made," was his comment.

However, teacher organisations representing members employed by the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) are not amused.

Sadtu regional chairperson Ms Vivienne Carelse said if the story is true, the organisation could understand why Williams had made "anti-education proposals" to lower standards in the Department of Education and Culture.

A recent circular issued by the DEC lowers the pass mark for higher grade subjects to 100 out of 400, and 75 out of 400 for subjects taken on the standard

grade.

DEC students now have to know only a quarter of the work they are taught to pass an examination.

"If the claim that he cheated in his exams is true, it further vindicates our position that the man in the highest decision-making position has even less legitimacy than he purports to have," Carelse said.

"It also epitomises the kind of person teachers have been dealing with.

"His latest decisions probably emanate from his fraudulent approach to his own education."

Carelse said Williams did not set a good example for students and had laid the foundation for poor educational standards in DEC schools.

Sadtu rejected the lowering of standards and their members

257  
were not prepared to implement the latest proposal.

Cape Teachers Professional Association (CTPA) president Mr Archie Vergotine said his organisation had a responsibility to protect the integrity of the teaching profession.

"It is unthinkable that a man who is charged with dishonesty during his years at a tertiary institution could be at the head of education," Vergotine said.

"If there is any substance in this claim, the CTPA regards it in a very serious light. We will have no other option but to call on the Minister to tell the truth or we will call for his resignation.

"We regard our profession as one of high calling and allegations like these which impact on the integrity and personality of the minister are unacceptable to the organised teaching profession."

## 'Trojan horse' judgment

By Rehana Rossouw

A FATHER'S seven-year battle for justice after the killing of his 16-year-old son was lost in the Appeal Court in Bloemfontein this week.

Mr Martin Magmoed appealed for an assessment of the judgement which acquitted policemen over killings in the "Trojan Horse" massacre. His son Shaun was killed in the incident.

The death of Shaun and two other youths sparked an international outcry on October 15, 1985, when policemen hidden in crates on the back of a railways truck opened fire on alleged stonethrowers in Athlone.

Seven years later, it appears the policemen involved in the incident have been exonerated.

Magmoed brought a private prosecution against the com-

mander of the Western Province Unrest Unit, Colonel Pieter Janse van Rensburg; Major Christian Loedolff of the then SA Railways police, Commandant Salmon Pienaar of the SADF, Lieutenant Douw Vermeulen of the South African Police and the nine policemen who had been on the truck.

The Appeal Court considered whether it was possible to set aside the acquittal of Vermeulen and order a new trial on the basis of evidence which was not admitted during the criminal prosecution of the policemen.

On Wednesday the Chief Justice, Mr Justice Corbett, said there was no need to set aside Vermeulen's acquittal as there was no certainty that a new trial would result in a conviction.

In his judgment Mr Justice Corbett said that there was one general observation he wished to

make

"Having read the evidence in this case, and particularly having several times viewed the video film, I am left with feelings of shock and dismay at the conduct of the policemen concerned with the execution of this operation.

"Even on the respondents' own version their reaction to the situation in which they found themselves was, in my view, grossly excessive.

"Moreover, as the trial court found, there were 'strong indications' of the common purpose to act illegally.

"Another court ... may well have concluded that these strong indications, taken in conjunction with the failure by the accused to enter the witness box, were cogent enough to secure the conviction of the respondents, or some of them," said Mr Justice Corbett.



# Honestly, Abe — this is too much

SOUTH 28/11-2/12/92

By Rehana Rossouw and Diane Coetzer

**T**HE Minister of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives and the deputy minister of National Education, Mr Abe Williams, is a cheat

While still a school principal, he was caught cheating in a second-year exam at the University of the Western Cape (UWC) and was suspended.

This shocking revelation was made by senior academics at UWC. A SOUTH investigation has revealed that Williams' academic record is highly controversial.

The academics say that Williams was caught cheating during the exam and that he also attempted to bribe a lecturer to divulge examination questions before a paper was written.

Williams denies this. Three senior academics say that Williams was suspended by the university after he was found cheating during an examination in 1978.

He was the principal at Belhar Primary School at the time and was studying part-time for a BA degree

He completed the degree in 1981.

The university has refused to respond to a SOUTH request for information about Williams' academic record.

"Any student's academic record is a confidential matter between the student and UWC," a campus spokesperson said.

According to UWC computer records which SOUTH obtained, Williams was enrolled as a student in 1977 and 1978. There is an unexplained gap of two years before he returned to complete his degree.

"He has a certain reputation at the university. He is not only well-known because he is our employer, but as a student who cribbed," said an academic who taught Williams for two years.

"When he was appointed Minister of Education and Culture, staff at UWC who taught him considered exposing his academic record, but we weren't sure whether it was ethical.

"But now that Williams is deciding the fate of thousands of teachers and students, we feel that the public has the right to know what kind of man they're dealing with."

A senior lecturer in the anthropology



**CLASS CONFLICT: Protestors demand a halt to the rationalising of education planned by Abe Williams**

ogy department told SOUTH that Williams telephoned her at home late one night before an examination to attempt to try to bribe her.

"A story about Abe Williams has been floating around campus for

years and I know for a fact that it is true," said the lecturer.

"He was a student of mine and before the exams I received a telephone call from him in which he offered me 40 crayfish if I gave him the exam questions which would be in the paper.

"This man now holds the most senior position in the Department of Education and Culture and is the deputy minister of national education. What kind of an example does he set for young students?"

Williams was also embroiled in a scandal involving crayfish in 1989 when thieves stole 80 crayfish tails and 40 whole crayfish from his Sal-danha home.

He claimed he had 25 in his freezer — five above the legal limit for an individual without a licence.

In a recent interview with SOUTH, Williams said he had "struggled and sacrificed" to obtain his degree.

"I studied while I was working and it wasn't easy. I didn't have parents who paid for my education

"I also had gutter education and against all these odds I got my degree. No-one can take that away from me," he said.

# HoR sued for R5m in tussle over land deal

29 July 1989

By EVE VOSLOO

ST. TIMES (Cape Metro)

257

A KNYSNA businessman is suing the House of Representatives for more than R5,5-million because he claims it breached a contract, preventing him from completing a planned township development.

Mr Henry Roland Wepener of Sedgefield, Knysna, claims in a summons that in January-February 1988 he owned portion 18 of the farm Nooensfontein No 535 which had been earmarked for residential development.

A subdivisional plan provided for 270 plots to be developed.

Mr Wepener claims he and the House of Representatives agreed to exchange his part of Nooensfontein 535 for portion 71 of the farm, Belhar no 508, on the basis that it was of equal size and the same number of plots — 270 —

could be developed.

He says the agreement was reached in the House of Representatives' offices in Parliament House, Plein Street.

According to the summons, it was agreed that all government approvals for the development would be "obtained without delay". Mr Wepener would be given immediate occupation of Belhar 508 so earthmoving work could begin.

Also, the House of Representatives would reimburse Mr Wepener for professional fees and engineering and surveying costs.

It was also agreed, the summons says, that Mr Wepener would develop Belhar 508 through a close corporation.

The agreement was signed on

poration "was constrained to develop 131 plots" and applied to the House of Representatives for an amendment to the subdivisional plan to obtain approval for the 270 plots "in accordance with the warranty" given by the HoR.

Because of further delays, building could begin only in July 1989.

"Further delays, were experienced with the necessary approvals in respect of the undeveloped portion of Belhar 508," the summons says. These were only granted in March 1992 "by which time it had become economically unviable" to develop more plots.

The close corporation was able to develop only the first 131 plots as costs had increased, Mr Wepener claims.

The close corporation incurred damages of R5 538 788, representing the profit it would have made if the approvals had been granted early and it had been allowed to develop the 270 plots originally agreed on, Mr Wepener says.

Half the amount represented Mr Wepener's lost profits and the other half the amount he was liable to pay his son, he said.

Mr Wepener also claims the House of Representatives misrepresented how many plots could be developed on Belhar 508. If it had not done so, he would not have agreed to the exchange.

The summons has been served, but no notice of intention to defend has been filed yet.

# A matter of principal

257

Soul 12/12 - 16/12/92  
TEACHERS at a Mitchell's Plain secondary school refused to leave for their summer holiday without clarity on the status of temporary teachers at the school.

More than 30 teachers at the Oval North Secondary School in Beacon Valley staged a sit-in in the office of the principal, Mr Naem Kassiem, on Wednesday morning to force him to confirm the appointment of 10 temporary teachers.

However, Mr Kassiem refused, saying he needed clarity from the Department of Education and Culture in the House of Representatives before any decision was made.

The sit-in demonstrated the anger teachers feel at entering a new year shrouded in uncertainty about their positions and the future of education.

The Oval North teachers are demanding that Kassiem: confirms the appointment of 10 temporary teachers in 1993, many of whom have been teaching at

the school since it opened in 1990. Teachers felt Kassiem had the authority to make this decision,

- "stop harassing Sadtu members";
- appoint temporary teachers to permanent posts before employing other teachers;
- answer allegations of irregularities concerning staff appointments;
- consult the staff on future staffing decisions.

Teachers said the uncertainty surrounding education was causing a lot of stress.

"The time has come for the department and principals to operate in a democratic manner and not in the autocratic and unilateral way we are experiencing," a teacher said. "We are determined to take our lives into our own hands and determine the needs of schools in consultation with all," the teacher said.

Kassiem refused to answer allegations about victimisation and misconduct at the school.



**SIGN OF WAR: Teachers picket outside the Department of Education and Culture on the first day of their summer holidays**

Photo Shadley Lombard

# Protestors besiege education offices

South 12/12 - 16/12/92

ANGRY teachers besieged the Roeland Street offices of the Department of Education and Culture (DEC) on Wednesday to demand an end to cutbacks at two schools

The offices of the DEC in the House of Representatives were filled with parents, teachers, ANC members and monitors waiting to speak to education officials.

On the pavement outside the building, a number of placard-bearing teachers staged a picket demanding the resignation of Education Minister, Mr Abe Williams, and calling on him to "give up his BMW and his firing of teachers".

The two schools involved are Dennemere Primary in Blackheath and Beau-

vallon Secondary School in Valhalla Park.

Sadtu member and chairperson of the Dennemere Residents Association, Mr Alexander Fisher, told SOUTH Dennemere Primary faced severe problems next year if the appointment of the principal, his deputy and department heads and assistants was not confirmed.

He said it was unacceptable that the department could not confirm the appointment of the teachers, despite the fact that most of them had been at the school since it opened.

More than 860 signatures had been collected in a petition by the community in support of the teachers' demands.

Speaking on behalf of Beauvallon Sec-

ondary, a head of department, Mr Theo Swartz, said the future of seven temporary teachers who do not have posts for next year remained uncertain.

This was in spite of a morning meeting with the DEC.

"We had a cordial meeting with the department but came out of it without any clear answers on the future of a number of teachers at the schools," Swartz said.

Teachers at Beauvallon said they were tired of the DEC's attempts to restructure education through the back door.

"We have a strong Sadtu branch and will not take the firing of teachers — temporary or permanent — lying down," a teacher said.

257



# Hendrickse set to quit

S TIMES 20/12/92 (257)

By NORMAN WEST  
Political Reporter

THE Rev Allan Hendrickse is set to quit as leader of the Labour Party as it wrestles with the problem of how to remain politically viable

Matters will come to a head at the party's annual congress in Port Elizabeth on December 27 and 28

At issue is a dispute between those who favour an alliance with the ANC and those who believe such a move would result in them being rejected by their "coloured" constituents because of ANC links with the SACP

Mr Hendrickse favours an alignment with the ANC but the majority of his MPs don't

This predicament is partly the reason why Mr Hendrickse, 65, is believed to have "offered" to step down in favour of deputy leader, 62-year-old Miley Richards

At Labour's previous annual conference in Durban, ANC Foreign Affairs spokesman Thabo Mbeki laid the foundation for future co-operation between Labour and the ANC

He said the two parties should walk the same road as they were "on the same side" having both signed

the National Peace Accord, the Codesa Declaration of Intent and having been co-founders of the Patriotic Front (PF) in October 1991

Since then the relationship has been further cemented — culminating in October's conference of PF Codesa participants in Port Elizabeth, hosted by the Labour Party

## Alliances

Official Labour policy favours alliances "in which the autonomy of the different parties is guaranteed" and "not at the cost of the continued existence of the Labour Party"

The party is not likely to be disbanded and the feeling in party circles is that it still has a role to play because of its rural support — a debatable claim given the overwhelming victory the NP scored over the LP in the July Diamant (Kimberley) by-election, won with a 2 500 majority

If Mr Hendrickse keeps to his undertaking made at a national executive meeting in Port Elizabeth in October — to make way for new blood — it would be a strategic move that could keep the party together

For the LP it would also mean ensuring that it retains the benefit of the considerable political wisdom and expertise of Mr Hendrickse

Labour sources say the idea of Mr Hendrickse "stepping down" should not be seen as an attempt to "oust" him. But there is a feeling among MPs that the perception that the Hendrickse family (Mr Hendrickse has two sons and a son-in-law in Parliament) and the LP were one and the same should end

And Mr Hendrickse, apparently, agrees that standing back could be a unifying factor and expectations are that he will deliver his last opening address on December 28.

● Labour's support in Parliament has not stopped haemorrhaging. At the end of October, Labour had 27 MPs to the NP's 44, against 76 out of the 80 it started off with in 1984

# Labour Party to join ANC?

257  
CT 22/12/92

THE Labour Party appears set to formalise its fraternal relationship with the African National Congress after its watershed 27th annual congress in Port Elizabeth on December 28 and 29

Depleted by defections and fractured by uncertainty over its viability as an independent entity, the LP now regards an alignment of sorts with the ANC as a

logical next step to cement the close ties which developed between the two organisations within Codesa and the Patriotic Front

But the LP is clearly divided over whether to disband and formally join the ANC, or whether to retain its identity and enter a formal or an informal alliance with the liberation movement

The LP leader, The Rev Allan Hendrickse, is known to strongly favour alignment with the ANC

Party spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse said yesterday a formal LP-ANC alliance — which would see the LP becoming a de facto fourth partner in the ANC-SACP-Cosatu tri-partite alliance — had the support of the majority of the LP caucus — Sapa

257  
##

# Labour to debate its future

STAR 23/12/92

CAPE TOWN — The Labour Party, seriously mauled in its stand-off in the House of Representatives with the National Party, begins one of the most important congresses in its turbulent history in Port Elizabeth on Monday.

The two-day congress, in party leader the Rev. Allan Hendrickse's backyard, will determine Labour's political future.

The party is unlikely to go it alone; delegates will grapple with the choice of forging a formal alliance with the ANC or becoming part of a centrist party.

An alliance with the National Party is not on the agenda after the bitterness caused when the NP outmanoeuvred Labour and reduced its outright majority in the House of Representatives from 76 out of 80 seats to a minority of 27.

Despite speculation, it is unlikely the beleaguered Hendrickse will step down in favour of his deputy, Toekomsrus MP Miley Richards.

# Depleted Labour Party at crossroads

(257)  
ARC 23/12/92

**DENNIS CRUYWAGEN**  
Political Staff

THE Labour Party, seriously mauled in its skirmish in the House of Representatives with the National Party, begins one of the most important congresses in its turbulent history in Port Elizabeth on Monday.

The two-day congress, in party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse's backyard, will determine Labour's political future.

The party is unlikely to go it alone. Delegates will grapple with the choice of forging a formal alliance with the ANC or becoming part of a centrist party.

An alliance with the National Party, once a serious topic in Labour, is not on the agenda, not after the bitterness caused when the NP outmanoeuvred Labour and reduced its outright majority in the House of Representatives from 76 out of 80 seats to a minority of 27.

Despite speculation about his future, the beleaguered Mr Hendrickse is unlikely to step down in favour of his deputy, Toekomsrus MP Mr Miley Richards.

Mr Richards said he did not think the congress would be Labour's last because it still had a role to play.

Asked if Mr Hendrickse would retire as leader and if he would replace or oppose him, Mr Richards said "Nobody has consulted me on whether I want to be leader. Speculation about Mr Hendrickse retiring is nonsense."

Party spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse dismissed as "pure speculation" reports that his father would quit the Labour hot seat.

Mr Richards is among those who favour a centrist alliance.

"Labour can't survive on its own. We must go out, establish alliances and move in a centrist direction."

He believes Labour's constituency, the coloured people, would continue to vote for the party.

"At this stage I don't think the majority of coloured voters understand the whole question on non-racialism and the ANC."

The National Party, despite controlling the House of Representatives,

had a disadvantage "because people will not forget its history".

But the NP trounced Labour in the Diamant by-election in June.

"That's another story. In a general election they won't be able to spend as much time and money as they did on Diamant."

Mr Peter Hendrickse said he did not believe the Diamant defeat mirrored the NP's support among coloureds accurately.

"It reflected our disorganisation and organisational problem."

Mr Hendrickse is one of those favouring an alliance with the ANC.

"We still have our constituency. It is important that coloureds continue to identify with the oppressed and not allow themselves to be abused by the NP."

He sees the DP not as a centrist party, but as an affluent party with liberal policies, which represents the interests of big business.

"I don't think we've reached the end of the road, I believe we should join the ANC."

ANC spokesman Mr Carl Niehaus said the movement would consider "whatever proposals come from the conference."

He said the ANC had no objections to forming an alliance with Labour or any other party as long as it was committed to achieving a full democracy and ending the tricameral system.

"But we have a Patriotic Front alliance with Labour."

The past year has been one of the most controversial in Labour's history.

In January, Mr Hendrickse, who had lost trusted lieutenants, suffered his first no-confidence debate defeat in the House of Representatives.

He refused to resign but was sacked by President De Klerk who told him to step down as chairman of the Ministers' Council by noon on February 3.

He did and was replaced by Mr Jac Rabie.

Then followed the Diamant debacle and resignation of party chairman Mr Chris April and stalwart Mr David Curry who joined the DP.



# Labour Party at crossroads

LABOUR Party (LP) members would decide tomorrow whether the party should dissolve or not, party leader Allan Hendrickse said yesterday (4/12) (257)

The annual congress of the party begins today in Port Elizabeth, but Hendrickse said the major issue facing delegates would be tomorrow's decision.

"All our energies will be focused on the future of the party — will it continue to exist as a party, do we dissolve it or do we form an alliance and, if so, with whom do we form this alliance?" he said

Hendrickse refused to speculate on which way the party caucus was moving, but said the executive had met late yesterday to prepare for the congress. There was an indication, however, that he saw the alliance option as the strongest

It is understood from other party sources that there will be a major push for the alliance option and that the LP is likely

BILLY PADDOCK

to enter into an alliance with the ANC/SACP/Cosatu axis.

Hendrickse would not be drawn on this, but said the LP was firmly within the patriotic front and was fully committed to remaining within it

Two weeks ago, at a patriotic front report-back meeting, LP national spokesman Peter Hendrickse said that tomorrow's decision by congress would not affect the party's involvement in the front

Today's keynote address at the opening of the congress will be delivered by Transkei military ruler Maj-Gen Bantu Holomisa.

Hendrickse said Holomisa was likely to be asked about Transkei's reported involvement in the Apla controversy.

But at the report-back meeting Holomisa denied any knowledge of Apla being given sanction to operate from Transkei

BIDAY 28/12/72

# Labour Party: To be or not to be?

(257) CT 28/12/92

Own Correspondent

JOHANNESBURG — Labour Party members will decide tomorrow whether or not to dissolve the party, its leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said yesterday.

He said tomorrow's decision would be the major issue facing delegates to the annual congress of the party in Port Elizabeth.

"All our energies will be focused on the future of the party — will it continue to exist as a party, do we dissolve it or do we form an alliance and if so with whom do we form this alliance?" he said.

He refused to speculate on which way the party caucus was moving, but said the executive had met late

yesterday to prepare for the congress.

There was an indication, however, that the alliance option was the dominant one and that the party would cease to exist as a separate entity.

It is also understood from other party sources that there will be a major push for the alliance option and that the Labour Party is likely

to ally itself with the ANC/SACP/Cosatu alliance.

Mr Hendrickse would not be drawn on this but said the Labour Party was firmly in the Patriotic Front and was fully committed to remaining within it, indicating top-level acknowledgment that an alliance would be sought within this front.

Two weeks ago, at a Patriotic

Front report-back meeting, Labour Party national spokesman Mr Peter Hendrickse said tomorrow's decision would not affect the party's involvement in the front.

Today's keynote address at the opening of the congress will be delivered by Transkei military ruler Major-General Bantu Holomisa, also a Patriotic Front member.

# Labour Party rejects NP alliance

PORT ELIZABETH — Labour Party leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse has called for the formation of a "government of national salvation" to save SA from political and economic ruin

Opening the party's 27th annual conference yesterday, he said it was "nonsense" to speak of a government of national unity because the legacy of division caused by apartheid would remain for generations to come

A government made up of a broad spectrum of political parties would create the kind of stability needed to attract foreign investment.

Hendrickse warned that the NP would not willingly hand over power

Pointing the way to the Labour Party's future, Hendrickse urged the party to reject any alliance with the NP because of its history of apartheid and racism

"Don't make the mistake that so-called coloureds and Indians made in

Zimbabwe and Namibia Your future lies with your brothers and sisters in the struggle," he said to applause.

Hendrickse sharply attacked the media, particularly the SABC, for subjecting his party to "the most pernicious misinformation and disinformation".

He called for an international commission to supervise the media during the run-up to a nonracial election

Cosatu president John Gomomo warned of renewed mass action in the new year if government increased taxes

"We are not going to accept government manipulating and misusing our taxes," Gomomo said

During a debate on the future of the party yesterday Labour appeared set to continue as a separate entity — at least for the immediate future — but in a closer alliance with other mem-

bers of the patriotic front, reports our Political Staff

But the decision is unlikely to be unanimous, and there are signs of further defections

Speaking in support of an alliance with the ANC, Northern Cape MP Desmond Lockey said the LP should form joint structures with other members of the patriotic front at local and regional level to pool resources and "fight the NP"

Earlier, Riversdal MP Dougie Josephs called for the retention of the status quo, stating that people should not be "ashamed" to be coloured

The coloured people were a reality, he said

ANC Eastern Cape chairman Linda Mti and Raymond Mhlaba of the SACP called for unity of "the oppressed" and pledged their organisations' support for the Labour Party — Sapa

ny  
ns  
it-  
so-  
  
n-  
ed  
ng  
ct  
ty  
  
s-  
se  
he  
he  
an  
s,  
  
us  
sa  
ar  
en

257

BIDM 29/12/92



# Labour Party opts for ANC alliance talks

PORT ELIZABETH — The Labour Party yesterday mandated its leadership to initiate discussions with the ANC "with regard to possible alliances"

The decision — after more than six hours of often heated debate — puts the party more firmly within the ranks of the patriotic front

The 27th annual congress, however, rejected a resolution that would have given the green light for individual members to enjoy dual membership of Labour and a second political party or organisation. It also unanimously resolved not to disband.

8/10/94 30/12/72

Political Staff

Labour leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said the party's future did not lie with the NP or the DP, but with the ANC and the patriotic front "Whether you like it or not, Nelson Mandela will be the president of SA. I pledge my personal loyalty to him"

Hendrickse accused the DP of sabotaging attempts to form a moderate centrist party by "hijacking" several Labour members. Talks with the DP on the formation of a centrist grouping had ended when senior Labour members joined the DP

257  
Among the 14 resolutions adopted at the congress were a call for government to engage in bilateral talks with the PAC in an attempt to end attacks by its armed wing Apla, and that all armed forces be brought under the control of the envisaged transitional executive authority

Hendrickse was unanimously re-elected party leader for a 15th term, while deputy leader Miley Richards was also unanimously re-elected Durban Suburbs MP. Luwellyn Landers was elected national chairman to replace Chris April, who defected to the DP earlier this year

(257)  
APR 30/12/92

# 'No' to dual membership LP to form alliance for 'non-racial and just SA'

**PAT CANDIDO**  
The Argus Bureau

**PORT ELIZABETH** — The Labour Party has decided to form an alliance with organisations which stand for a non-racial, democratic and just South Africa

This was decided after heated debate on whether the party should form a closer alliance with the Patriotic Front, and the African National Congress in particular

Mr Mylie Richards, deputy leader of the party, called for the consolidation of people with like ideas and said the party belonged with the ANC and PF alliance

He said there was no doubt that the PF represented the future government of South Africa

"We must join the winners," he said

But a call for dual membership introduced by Mr Pieter Hendrickse, MP for Addo, was rejected by a large majority of delegates

The clause called for the congress or the national executive council to have the right to agree to dual membership of members of the Labour Party in any organisation or organisations dedicated to fight for a non-racial, democratic and just South Africa, notwithstanding the history or development of such an organisation or organisations

Members objected strongly, saying that in effect this could

mean people could be members of the Democratic Party and the Labour Party. They decided that a mere decision from the national executive council or congress was insufficient

A resolution about the dissolution and joining or merging with another party was withdrawn. It was decided the issue should be discussed at a min congress

A decision is expected on whether the congress can still agree to form an alliance with the ANC or the Patriotic Front.

LP leader the Rev Allan Hendrickse said the National Party had done enough damage over the years and should not be allowed to win at any cost

"We have to defeat the NP at the next election and take the coloured people with us. We must ally with the ANC and negotiate with the Patriotic Front"

Mr Hendrickse said that after extensive travels throughout the country and meetings with various parties he realised that victims of apartheid should come together and stand united

"Our future lies with the ANC."

Paying tribute to Mr Nelson Mandela he said he was not only a great and forgiving man, but would without a doubt be the next president of South Africa "whether you like it or not"